

*The Pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu*

# ŚRĪ CAITANYA-CARITĀMR̥TA

ĀDI-LILA Volume 2



HIS DIVINE GRACE

**A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda**

# SRI CAITANYA-CARITĀMṛTA

FOUR HUNDRED YEARS AGO, at the earnest request of the holy devotees of Vṛndāvana, the most sacred city in all of India, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī wrote his famous spiritual treatise *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, describing the wonderful pastimes and precepts of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. "By the mercy of Lord Caitanya," he wrote, "a dumb man can recite perfect poetry, a lame man can cross over mountains, and a blind man can see the stars in the sky."

Who was Lord Caitanya? A teacher, certainly, for His philosophical brilliance astounded the greatest scholars and logicians of His day. But besides being a teacher, He was a true saint, for He was always chanting the names of God and dancing, absorbed in ecstatic love for the Supreme Lord. Yet Kṛṣṇa dāsa regards Him as more than a teacher and more than a saint. Lord Caitanya, he asserts, is the Supreme Lord Himself playing the role of the Supreme Lord's devotee; no one, therefore, can be greater than Him.

But *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, unlike today's many sentimental exaltations of bogus paperback Gods, is a book of reason and evidence; indeed, it is a unique book of spiritual science. Now, the author of *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is*, *The Nectar of Devotion*, Śrī Īśopaniṣad and a host of other important spiritual texts has presented *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* in its fullness, verse by verse, with explanatory purports of extraordinary clarity and profundity. This book, therefore, offers sublime knowledge to one sincerely seeking the highest truth.

On the cover

*Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu dancing and chanting Hare Kṛṣṇa.*

**ŚRĪ CAITANYA-  
CARITĀMṛTA**

# **BOOKS by His Divine Grace A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda**

Bhagavad-gītā As It Is  
Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, Cantos 1–10 (30 vols.)  
Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta (17 vols.)  
Teachings of Lord Caitanya  
The Nectar of Devotion  
The Nectar of Instruction  
Śrī Ṭīḍopaniṣad  
Easy Journey to Other Planets  
Kṛṣṇa Consciousness: The Topmost Yoga System  
Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead (3 vols.)  
Perfect Questions, Perfect Answers  
Dialectical Spiritualism—A Vedic View of Western Philosophy  
Teachings of Lord Kapila, the Son of Devahūti  
Transcendental Teachings of Prahlād Mahārāja  
Teachings of Queen Kuntī  
Kṛṣṇa, the Reservoir of Pleasure  
The Science of Self-Realization  
The Path of Perfection  
Life Comes From Life  
The Perfection of Yoga  
Beyond Birth and Death  
On the Way to Kṛṣṇa  
Geetār-gan (Bengali)  
Vairāgya-vidyā (Bengali)  
Buddhi-yoga (bengali)  
Bhakti-ratna-boli (Bengali)  
Rājā-vidyā: The King of Knowledge  
Elevation to Kṛṣṇa Consciousness  
Kṛṣṇa Consciousness: The Matchless Gift  
Back to Godhead magazine (founder)

*A complete catalog is available upon request.*

Bhaktivedanta Book Trust  
3764 Watseka Avenue  
Los Angeles, California 90034

All Glory to Śrī Guru and Gaurāṅga

# ŚRĪ CAITANYA- CARITĀMṛTA

of Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī

Ādi-līlā

Volume Two

“LORD CAITANYA MAHĀPRABHU  
in the  
RENOUNCED ORDER OF LIFE”

*with the original Bengali text,  
Roman transliterations, synonyms,  
translation and elaborate purports*

by

HIS DIVINE GRACE

A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda

*Founder-Ācārya of the International Society for Krishna Consciousness*



THE BHAKTIVEDANTA BOOK TRUST

Los Angeles • London • Paris • Bombay • Sydney • Hong Kong

Readers interested in the subject matter of this book  
are invited by the International Society for Krishna Consciousness  
to correspond with its Secretary.

---

**International Society for Krishna Consciousness**  
**3764 Watseka Avenue**  
**Los Angeles, California 90034**

**© 1973 the Bhaktivedanta Book Trust**

All Rights Reserved

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number: 73-93206  
International Standard Book Number: 0-912776-51-X

First printing, 1973  
Second printing, 1983

Printed in Hong Kong

# Contents

<b>Introduction</b>	<b>vii</b>	
<b>Chapter 7</b>	<b>Lord Caitanya in Five Features</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>Chapter 8</b>	<b>The Author's Receiving the Orders of the Authorities, Kṛṣṇa and Guru</b>	<b>157</b>
<b>Chapter 9</b>	<b>The Tree of Devotional Service</b>	<b>213</b>
<b>Chapter 10</b>	<b>The Main Trunk of the Caitanya Tree, Its Branches and Its Sub-branches</b>	<b>251</b>
<b>Chapter 11</b>	<b>The Expansions of Lord Nityānanda</b>	<b>353</b>
<b>References</b>	<b>391</b>	
<b>Glossary</b>	<b>393</b>	
<b>Bengali Pronunciation Guide</b>	<b>397</b>	
<b>Map of Bengal</b>	<b>399</b>	
<b>General Index</b>	<b>401</b>	

# Introduction

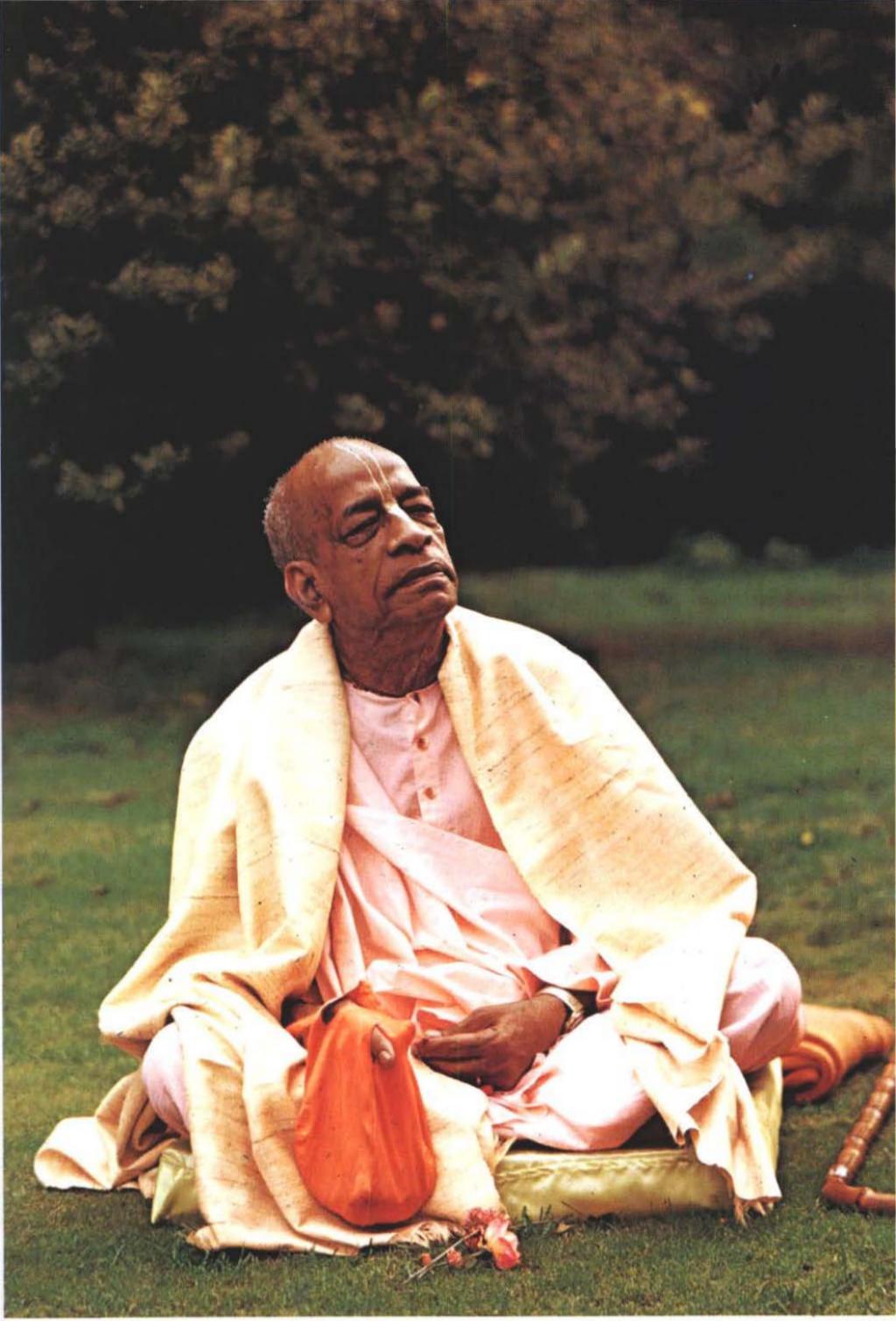
"HARE KRŚNA" has become a household phrase in cities, towns and villages throughout the world, fulfilling a prophecy made almost five hundred years ago by Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. From Los Angeles to London, from Bombay to Buenos Aires, from Pittsburgh and Melbourne to Paris and even Moscow, people of all ages, colors, creeds and faiths are feeling the bliss of the dynamic yoga system called "Kṛṣṇa consciousness."

This Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement began in full force some five hundred years ago, when Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, an incarnation of Kṛṣṇa (God), flooded the subcontinent of India with the chanting of the mantra Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare. To reveal the secret of what real love is, Kṛṣṇa came to earth five hundred years ago in the guise of His own devotee—as Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. With His chief associates— Nityānanda, Advaita, Gadādhara and Śrīvāsa—He taught how to develop love of Godhead simply by chanting Hare Kṛṣṇa and dancing in ecstasy.

Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta, which was written by the great saint Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī shortly after Lord Caitanya's disappearance, vividly describes Lord Caitanya's blissful pastimes and probes deeply into His profound spiritual philosophy.

The translations and purports, the explanations of the verses, are the work of His Divine Grace A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda, the author of *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is; The Nectar of Devotion; Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead* (first published in 1970 with the kind help of Mr. George Harrison); and numerous other books about yoga and self-realization.

Although this is the fourth volume of Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta, one need not have read the previous volumes to understand and appreciate this book. Śrīla Prabhupāda remarks that such a spiritual work is like sugar, for wherever you begin tasting it you will surely enjoy its sweetness.



*His Divine Grace*  
**A. C. BHAKTIVEDANTA SWAMI PRABHUPĀDA**  
*Founder-Ācārya of the International Society for Krishna Consciousness*



SRILA BHAKTISIDDHANTA SARASVATI GOSVAMI MAHARAJA

*the spiritual master of  
His Divine Grace A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupada  
and foremost scholar and devotee in the recent age.*



Plate 1 *The supreme energetic, the Personality of Godhead, manifesting in five kinds of pastimes, appears as the Pañca-tattva.* (p. 5)



Plate 2 Among the many transcendental lovers of Kṛṣṇa, the gopīs [cowherd girls of Vṛndāvana] are the best, and among the gopīs Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī is the best. (p. 15)



Plate 3 Lord Caitanya and His associates danced again and again and thus made it easier to drink nectarean love of Godhead. (p. 17)

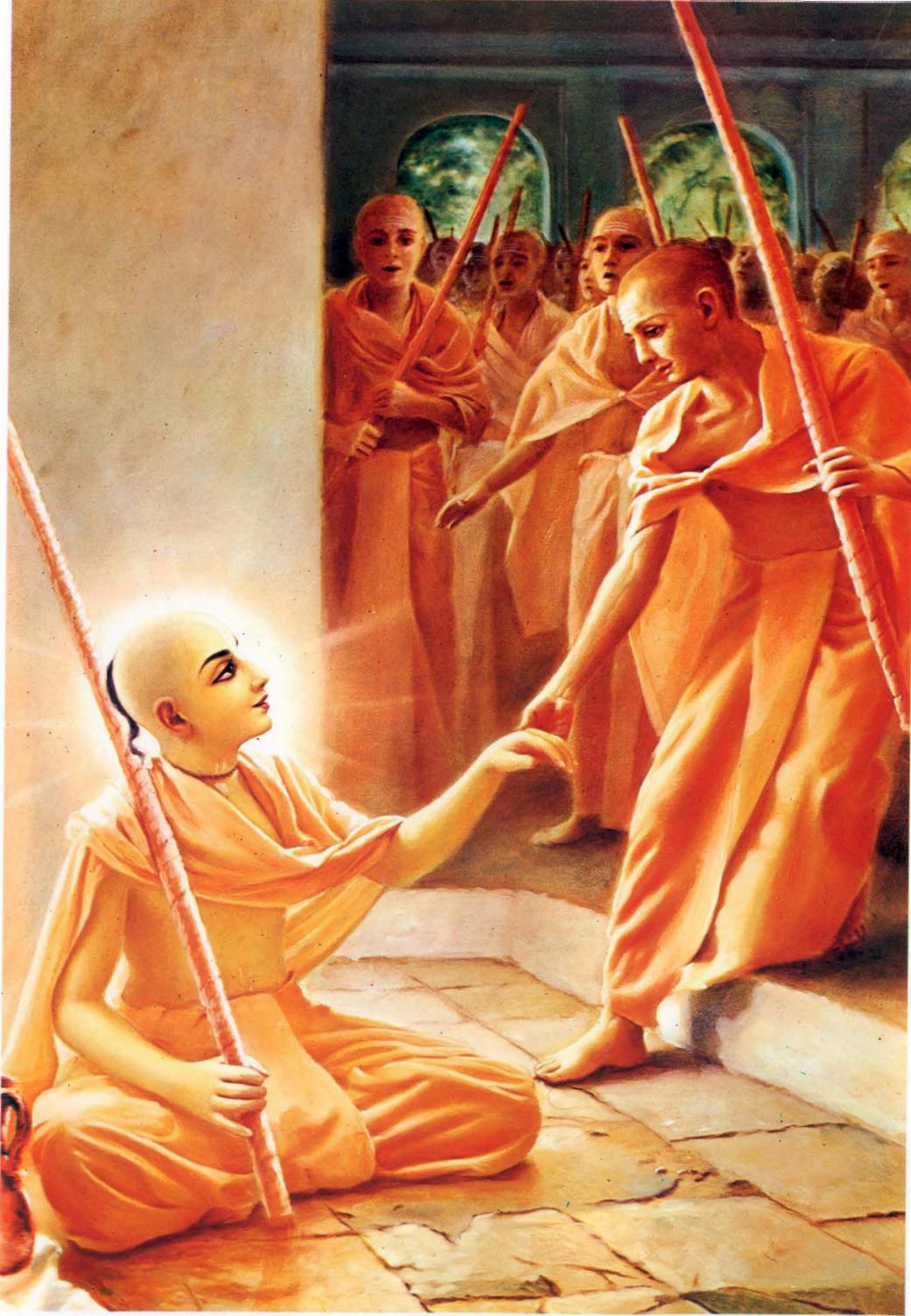


Plate 4 Prakāśnanda Sarasvatī, seeing Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu in an unclean place, caught Him by the hand and seated Him with great respect in the midst of the assembly. (p. 47)



Plate 5 After the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs heard Lord Caitanya, their minds changed, and they began to chant the holy name of Kṛṣṇa. (p. 141)

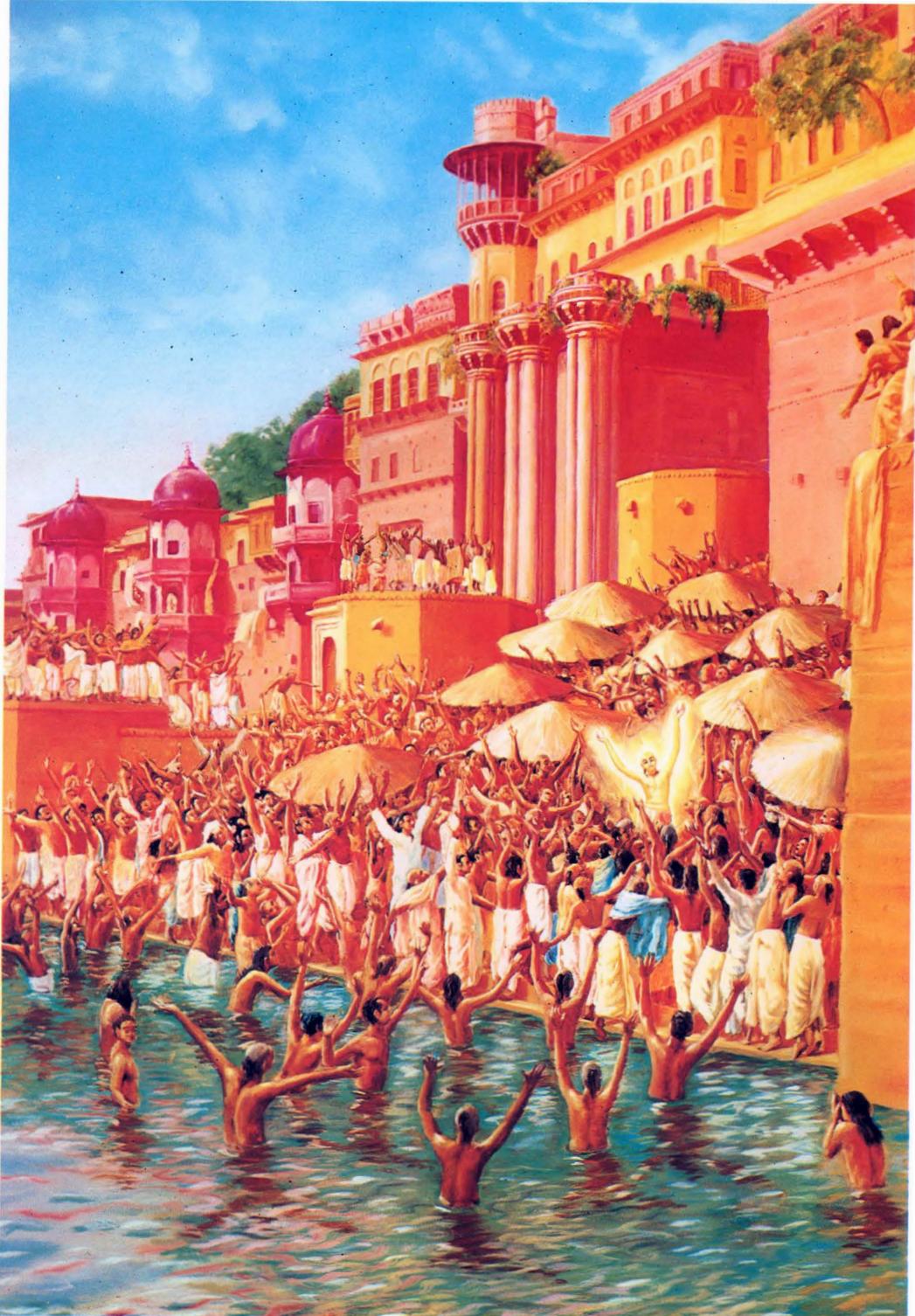


Plate 6 Whenever the crowds were too great, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu stood up, raised His hands and chanted, "Hari! Hari!" to which all the people again responded, filling both the land and sky with the vibration. (p. 149)

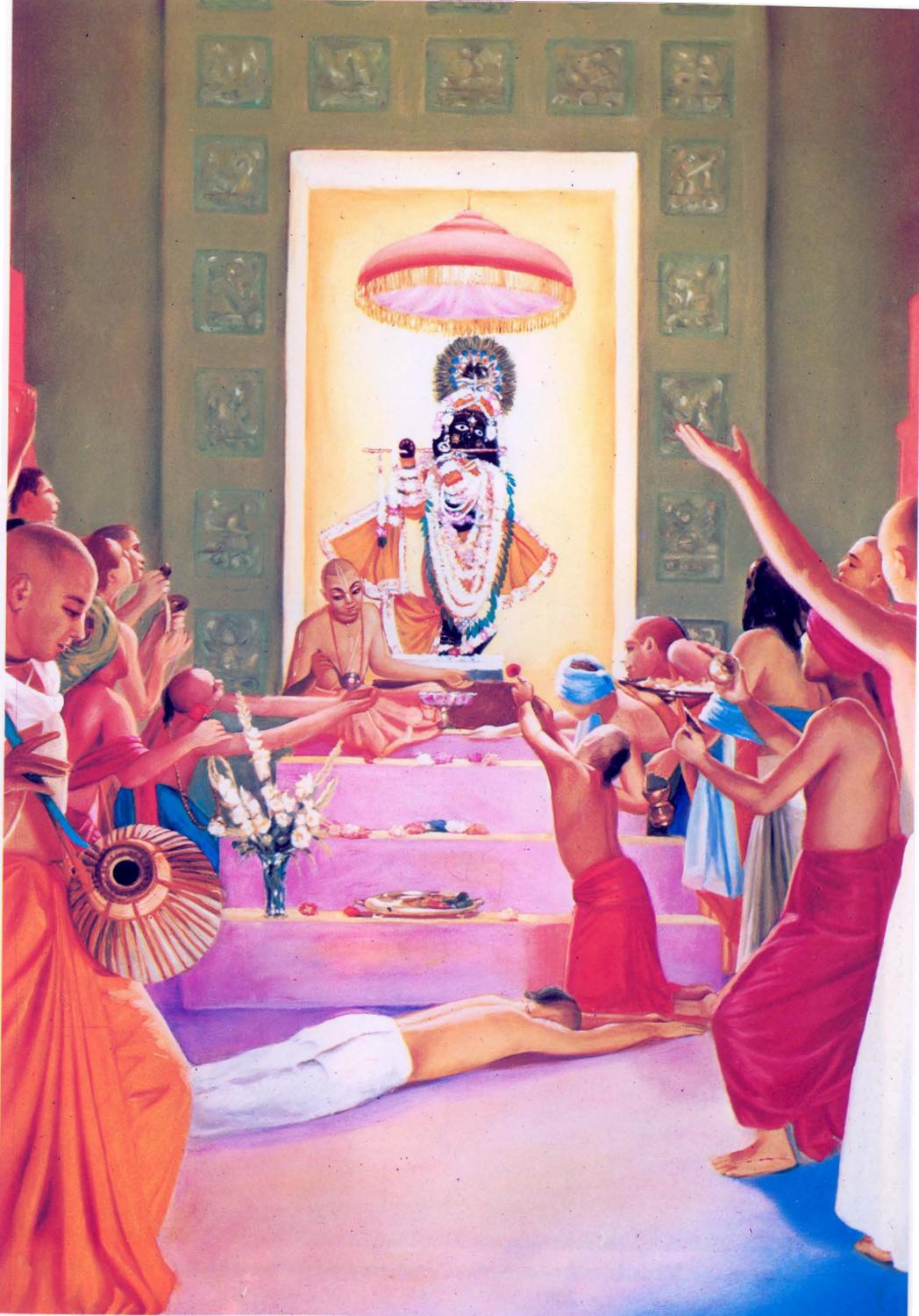


Plate 7 In the temple of Govindaji, thousands of servitors always render service to the Lord, who is seated on a golden throne bedecked with jewels. (p. 196)

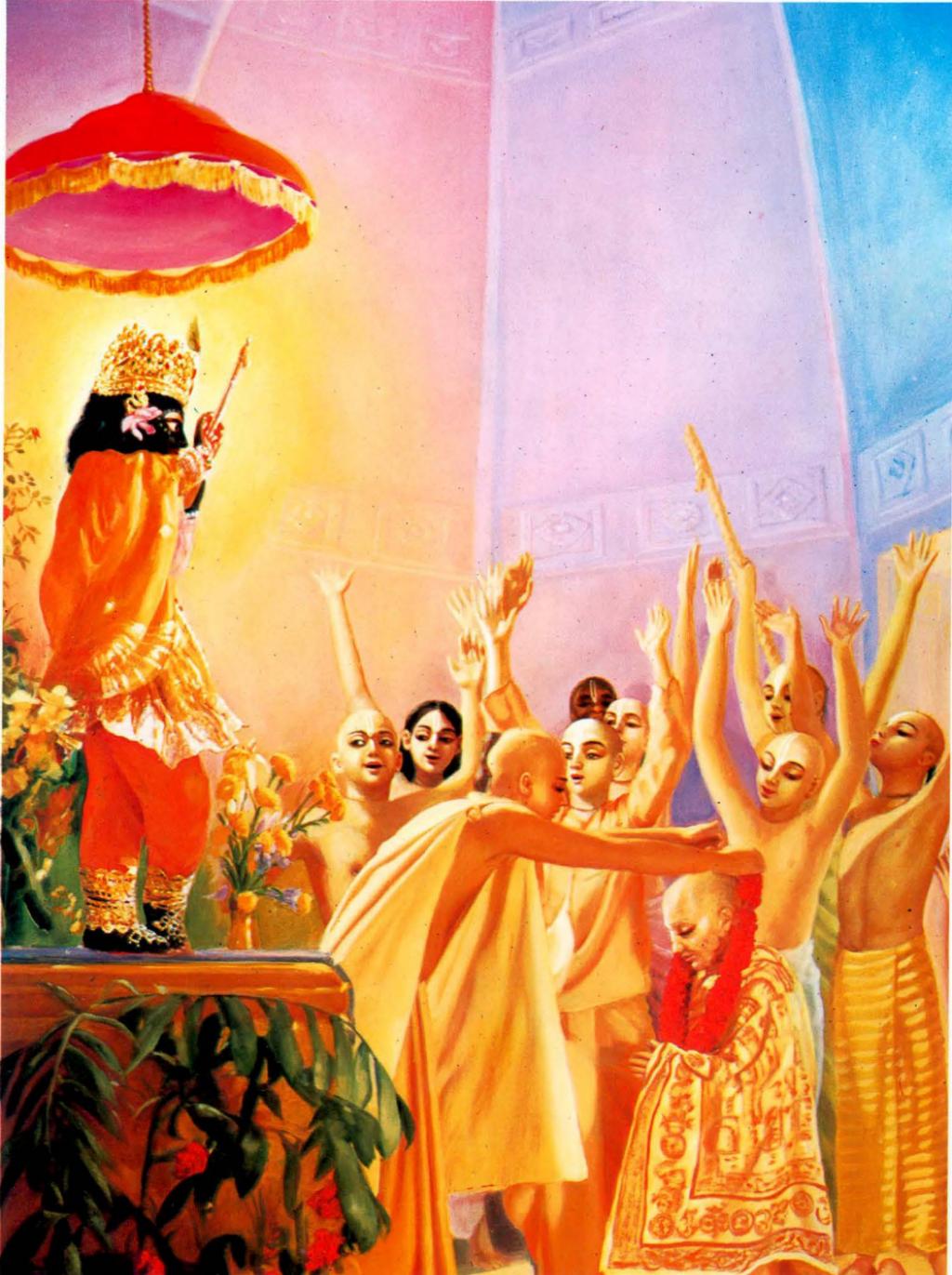


Plate 8 After seeing Madana-mohana, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī accepted the garland of order from the temple priest. (p. 208)



Plate 9 While chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra in Benapola, Haridāsa Ṭhākura was personally tested by Mâyâdevî herself. (p. 276)



Plate 10 After the passing of Haridāsa Ṭhākura, Lord Caitanya took his body and danced with it in great ecstasy.  
(p. 277)



Plate 11 Lord Caitanya exhibited His Varāha form in the house of Murāri Gupta, the twenty-first branch of the Śrī Caitanya tree. (p. 279)



Plate 12 *Sacimātā* saw that the foodstuffs had actually been eaten by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, even though He was far away. (p. 285)



Plate 13 Lord Caitanya embraced Sanātana, accepting his body as spiritual. (p. 305)

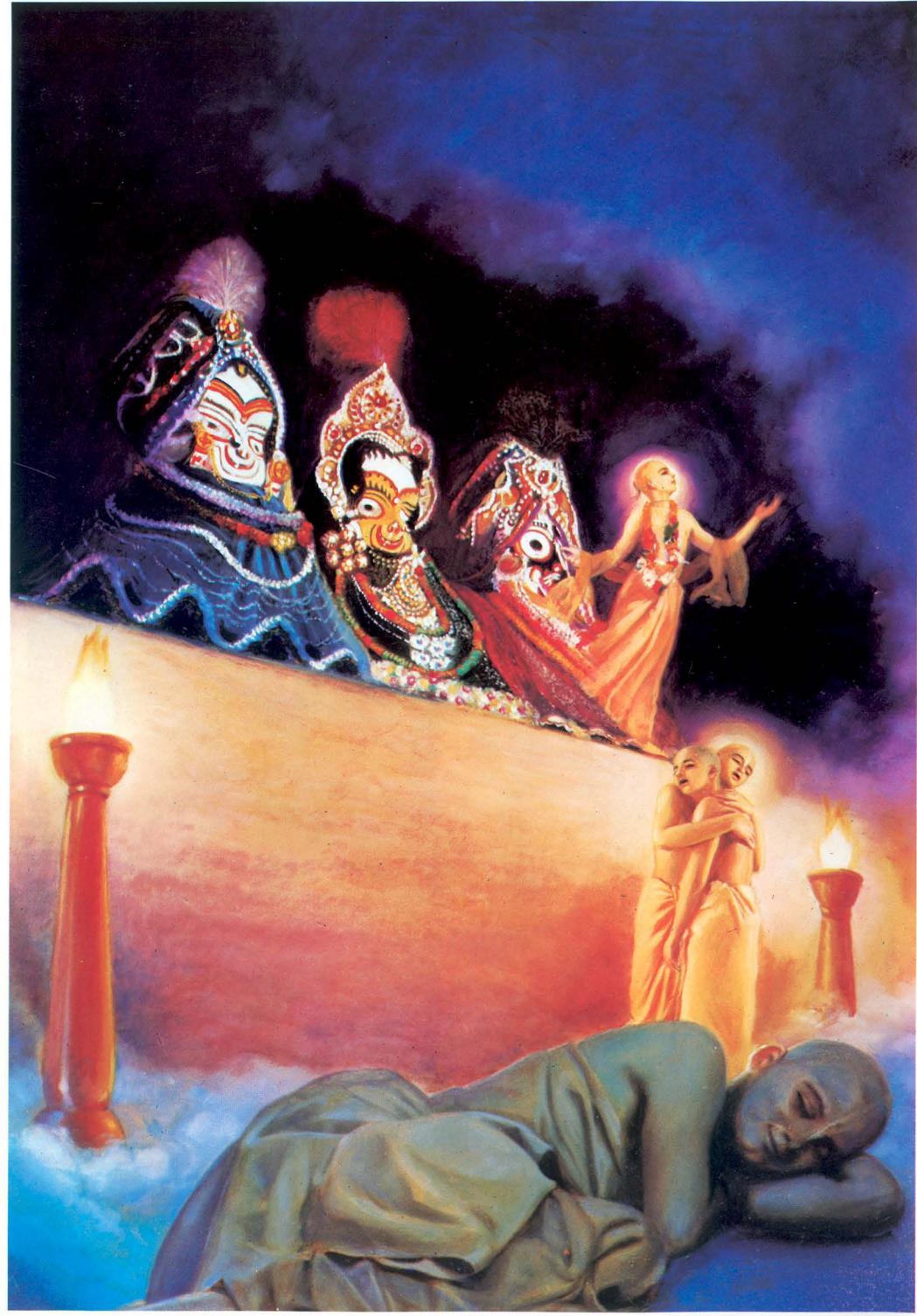


Plate 14 "I saw that Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was entering the body of Jagannātha and again coming out of His body." (p. 339)

# *Ādi-Līlā*

## CHAPTER 7

### TEXT 1

অগত্যেকগতিৎ নস্তা হীনার্থাধিকসাধকম্ ।  
ଶ୍ରୀଚିତ୍ତବ୍ସଂ ଲିଖ୍ୟତେଷ୍ଟ ପ୍ରେମଭକ୍ତିବଦାନୁତା ॥ ୧ ॥

*agaty-eka-gatir̄ natvā  
hīnārthādhika-sādhakam  
śrī-caitanyam likhyate 'sya  
prema-bhakti-vadānyatā*

### SYNONYMS

*agati*—of the most fallen; *eka*—the only one; *gatim*—destination; *natvā*—after offering obeisances; *hīna*—inferior; *artha*—interest; *adhika*—greater than that; *sādhakam*—who can render; *śrī-caitanyam*—unto Lord Śrī Caitanya; *likhyate*—is being written; *asya*—of the Lord, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *prema*—love; *bhakti*—devotional service; *vadānyatā*—magnanimity.

### TRANSLATION

Let me first offer my respectful obeisances unto Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is the ultimate goal of life for one bereft of all possessions in this material world and is the only meaning for one advancing in spiritual life. Thus let me write about His magnanimous contribution of devotional service in love of God.

### PURPORT

A person in the conditional stage of material existence is in an atmosphere of helplessness, but the conditioned soul, under the illusion of *māyā*, or the external energy, thinks that he is completely protected by his country, society, friendship and love, not knowing that at the time of death none of these can save him. The laws of material nature are so strong that none of our material possessions can save us from the cruel hands of death. In *Bhagavad-gītā* (13.9) it is stated, *janma-mṛtyu-jarā-vyādhi-duḥkha-doṣānudarśanam*: one who is actually advancing must always consider the four principles of miserable life, namely, birth, death, old age and disease. One cannot be saved from all these miseries unless he takes shelter of the lotus feet of the Lord. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is therefore the only shelter for

all conditioned souls. An intelligent person, therefore, does not put his faith in any material possessions, but completely takes shelter of the lotus feet of the Lord. Such a person is called *akiñcana*, or one who does not possess anything in this material world. The Supreme Personality of Godhead is also known as *Akiñcana-gocara*, for He can be achieved by a person who does not put his faith in material possessions. Therefore, for the fully surrendered soul who has no material possessions on which to depend, Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the only shelter. Everyone depends upon *dharma* (religiosity), *artha* (economic development), *kāma* (sense gratification) and ultimately *mokṣa* (salvation), but Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, due to His magnanimous character, can give more than salvation. Therefore in this verse the words *hīnārthādhika-sādhakam* indicate that although by material estimation salvation is of a quality superior to the inferior interests of religiosity, economic development and sense gratification, above salvation there is the position of devotional service and transcendental love for the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the bestower of this great benediction. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu said, *premā pumartho mahān*: "Love of Godhead is the ultimate benediction for all human beings." Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī, the author of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, therefore first offers his respectful obeisances unto Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu before describing His magnanimity in bestowing love of Godhead.

## TEXT 2

জয় জয় মহাপ্রভু শ্রীকৃষ্ণচেতনা ।  
তান্ধার চরণাশ্রিত, সেই বড় ধন্য ॥ ২ ॥

*jaya jaya mahāprabhu śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya  
tāñhāra caraṇāśrita, sei baḍa dhanya*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya*—all glories; *jaya*—all glories; *mahāprabhu*—unto the Supreme Lord; *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—of the name Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya; *tāñhāra*—of His; *caraṇāśrita*—one who has taken shelter of the lotus feet; *sei*—he; *baḍa*—is very; *dhanya*—glorified.

## TRANSLATION

Let me offer glorification to the Supreme Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. One who has taken shelter of His lotus feet is the most glorified person.

## PURPORT

*Prabhu* means master. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the supreme master of all masters; therefore He is called Mahāprabhu. Any person who takes shelter of Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu is most glorified because by the mercy of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu he is able to get promotion to the platform of loving service to the Lord, which is transcendental to salvation.

## TEXT 3

ପୁର୍ବେ ଗୁର୍ବାଦି ଛୟ ତତ୍ତ୍ଵେ କୈଳ ନମସ୍କାର ।  
ଶୁଣୁତ୍ସ କହିଯାଛି, ଏବେ ପାଞ୍ଚେର ବିଚାର ॥ ୩ ॥

*pūrve gurv-ādi chaya tattve kaila namaskāra  
guru-tattva kahiyāčhi, ebe pāñcera vicāra*

## SYNONYMS

*pūrve*—in the beginning; *guru-ādi*—the spiritual master and others; *chaya*—six; *tattve*—in the subjects of; *kaila*—I have done; *namaskāra*—obeisances; *guru-tattva*—the truth in understanding the spiritual master; *kahiyāčhi*—I have already described; *ebe*—now; *pāñcera*—of the five; *vicāra*—consideration.

## TRANSLATION

In the beginning I have discussed the truth about the spiritual master. Now I shall try to explain the Pañca-tattva.

## PURPORT

In the First Chapter of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, *Ādi-lilā*, the author, Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī, has described the initiator spiritual master and the instructor spiritual master in the verse beginning with the words *vande gurūn īśa-bhaktān īśam īśavatārakān*. In that verse there are six transcendental subject matters, of which the truth regarding the spiritual master has already been described. Now the author will describe the other five *tattvas* (truths), namely, *īśa-tattva* (the Supreme Lord), His expansion *tattva*, His incarnation *tattva*, His energy *tattva* and His devotee *tattva*.

## TEXT 4

ପଞ୍ଚତ୍ୱ ଅବତୀର୍ଣ୍ଣ ଚୈତନ୍ୟେର ସଙ୍ଗେ ।  
ପଞ୍ଚତ୍ୱ ଲାଙ୍ଘା କରେନ ସଂକିର୍ତ୍ତନ ରଙ୍ଗେ ॥ ୪ ॥

*pañca-tattva avatīrṇa caitanyera saṅge  
pañca-tattva lañā karena saṅkīrtana raṅge*

## SYNONYMS

*pañca-tattva*—these five *tattvas*; *avatīrṇa*—adverted; *caitanyera*—with Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *saṅge*—in company with; *pañca-tattva*—the same five subjects; *lañā*—taking with Himself; *karena*—He does; *saṅkīrtana*—the *saṅkīrtana* movement; *raṅge*—in great pleasure.

## TRANSLATION

These five *tattvas* incarnate with Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and thus the Lord executes His *saṅkīrtana* movement with great pleasure.

## PURPORT

In the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* there is the following statement regarding Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu:

*kṛṣṇa-varṇam tviṣākṛṣṇam sāṅgopāṅgāstra-pārṣadam  
yajñaiḥ saṅkīrtana-prāyair yajanti hi sumedhasaḥ*

"In the age of Kali, people who are endowed with sufficient intelligence will worship the Lord, who is accompanied by His associates, by performance of *saṅkīrtana yajña*." (*Bhāg.* 11.5.32) Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is always accompanied by His plenary expansion Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, His incarnation Śrī Advaita Prabhu, His internal potency Śrī Gadādhara Prabhu and His marginal potency Śrīvāsa Prabhu. He is in the midst of them as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. One should know that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is always accompanied by these other *tattvas*. Therefore our obeisances to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu are complete when we say, *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-adwaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*. As preachers of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, we first offer our obeisances to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu by chanting this Pañca-tattva *mantra*; then we say, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare. There are ten offenses in the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, but these are not considered in the chanting of the Pañca-tattva *mantra*, namely, *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-adwaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is known as *mahā-vadānyāvatāra*, the most magnanimous incarnation, for He does not consider the offenses of the fallen souls. Thus to derive the full benefit of the chanting of the *mahā-mantra* (Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare), we must first take shelter of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, learn the Pañca-tattva *mahā-mantra*, and then chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. That will be very effective.

Taking advantage of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, there are many unscrupulous devotees who manufacture a *mahā-mantra* of their own. Sometimes they sing, *bhaja nitāi gaura rādhe śyāma hare kṛṣṇa hare rāma* or *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda hare kṛṣṇa hare rāma śrī rādhe govinda*. Actually, however, one should chant the names of the full Pañca-tattva (*śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-adwaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*) and then the sixteen words Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare, but these unscrupulous, less intelligent men confuse the entire process. Of course, since they are also devotees they can express their feelings in that way, but the method prescribed by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's pure devotees is to chant first the full Pañca-tattva *mantra* and then chant the *mahā-mantra*—Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare.

## TEXT 5

**পঞ্চতন্ত্র—একবস্তু, নাহি কিছু ভেদ ।  
রূজ আস্বাদিতে তবু বিবিধ বিভেদ ॥ ৫ ॥**

*pañca-tattva—eka-vastu, nāhi kichu bheda  
rasa āsvādite tabu vividha vibheda*

### SYNONYMS

*pañca-tattva*—the five subjects; *eka-vastu*—they are one in five; *nāhi*—there is not; *kichu*—anything; *bheda*—difference; *rasa*—mellows; *āsvādite*—to taste; *tabu*—yet; *vividha*—varieties; *vibheda*—differences.

### TRANSLATION

Spiritually there are no differences between these five tattvas, for on the transcendental platform everything is absolute. Yet there are also varieties in the spiritual world, and in order to taste these spiritual varieties one should distinguish between them.

### PURPORT

In his *Anubhāṣya* commentary Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura describes the Pañca-tattva as follows. The supreme energetic, the Personality of Godhead, manifesting in five kinds of pastimes, appears as the Pañca-tattva. Actually there is no difference between them because they are situated on the absolute platform, but they manifest different spiritual varieties as a challenge to impersonalists to taste different kinds of spiritual humors (*rasas*). In the *Vedas* it is said, *parāsyā ūaktir vividhaiva ūrūyate*: “The varieties of energy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead are differently known.” From this statement of the *Vedas* one can understand that there are eternal varieties of humors or tastes in the spiritual world. Śrī Gaurāṅga, Śrī Nityānanda, Śrī Advaita, Śrī Gadādhara and Śrīvāsa are all on the same platform, but in spiritually distinguishing between them one should understand that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the form of a devotee, Nityānanda Prabhu appears in the form of a devotee’s spiritual master, Advaita Prabhu is the form of a *bhakta* (devotee) incarnation, Gadādhara Prabhu is the energy of a *bhakta*, and Śrīvāsa is a pure devotee. Thus there are spiritual distinctions between them. The *bhakta-rūpa* (Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu), the *bhakta-svarūpa* (Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu) and the *bhakta-avatāra* (Śrī Advaita Prabhu) are described as the Supreme Personality of Godhead Himself, His immediate manifestation and His plenary expansion, and They all belong to the Viṣṇu category. Although the spiritual and marginal energies of the Supreme Personality of Godhead are nondifferent from the Supreme Personality of Godhead Viṣṇu, they are predominated subjects, whereas Lord Viṣṇu is the predominator. As such, although they are on the same platform, they have appeared differently in order to facilitate tasting of transcendental mellows. Actually, however, there is no possibility of one being different from the other, for the worshiper and the worshipable cannot be separated at any stage. On the absolute platform, one cannot be understood without the other.

### TEXT 6

পঞ্চতত্ত্বাত্মকং কৃষ্ণং ভক্তবৰ্ণ-স্বরূপকম্ ।  
ভক্তাবতারং ভক্তাখ্যং নমামি ভক্তশক্তিকম্ ॥ ৬ ॥

*pañca-tattvātmakāṁ kṛṣṇāṁ  
bhaktarūpa-svarūpakam  
bhaktāvatāram bhaktākhyām  
namāmi bhakta-śaktikam*

### SYNOMYS

*pañca-tattva-ātmakam*—comprehending the five transcendental subject matters; *kṛṣṇam*—unto Lord Kṛṣṇa; *bhakta-rūpa*—in the form of a devotee; *svarūpakam*—in the expansion of a devotee; *bhakta-avatāram*—in the incarnation of a devotee; *bhakta-ākhyam*—known as a devotee; *namāmi*—I offer my obeisances; *bhakta-śaktikam*—the energy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

### TRANSLATION

Let me offer my obeisances unto Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, who has manifested Himself in five as a devotee, expansion of a devotee, incarnation of a devotee, pure devotee and devotional energy.

### PURPORT

Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu is the immediate expansion of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu as His brother. He is the personified spiritual bliss of *sac-cid-ānanda-vigraha*. His body is transcendental and full of ecstasy in devotional service. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is therefore called *bhakta-rūpa* (the form of a devotee), and Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu is called *bhakta-svarūpa* (the expansion of a devotee). Śrī Advaita Prabhu, the incarnation of a devotee, is *Viṣṇu-tattva* and belongs to the same category. There are also different types of *bhakta*s or devotees on the platforms of neutrality, servitude, friendship, paternity and conjugal love. Devotees like Śrī Dāmodara, Śrī Gadādhara and Śrī Rāmānanda are different energies. This confirms the Vedic *sūtra*, *parāsyā ṣaktir vividhaiva śrūyate*. All these *bhakta* subjects taken together constitute Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is Kṛṣṇa Himself.

### TEXT 7

স্বয়ং ভগবান् কৃষ্ণ একলে ঈশ্বর ।  
অদ্বিতীয়, নন্দাত্মজ, রাসিক-শেখর ॥ ৭ ॥

*svayam bhagavān kṛṣṇa ekale īśvara  
advitīya, nandātmaja, rasika-śekhara*

### SYNOMYS

*svayam*—Himself; *bhagavān*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *ekale*—the only one; *īśvara*—the supreme controller; *advitīya*—without a second; *nanda-ātmaja*—appeared as the son of Mahārāja Nanda; *rasika*—the most mellow; *śekhara*—summit.

## TRANSLATION

Kṛṣṇa, the reservoir of all pleasure, is the Supreme Personality of Godhead Himself, the supreme controller. No one is greater than or equal to Śrī Kṛṣṇa, yet He appears as the son of Mahārāja Nanda.

## PURPORT

In this verse Kavirāja Gosvāmī gives an accurate description of Lord Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, by stating that although no one is equal to or greater than Him, and He is the reservoir of all spiritual pleasure, He nevertheless appears as the son of Mahārāja Nanda and Yaśodāmāyī.

## TEXT 8

**ରାସାଦି-ବିଲାସୀ, ବ୍ରଜଲଳନା-ନାଗର ।  
ଆର ସତ ସବ ଦେଖ,— ତାଁର ପରିକର ॥ ୮ ॥**

*rāsādi-vilāsī, vrajalalanā-nāgara  
āra yata saba dekha,—tānra parikara*

## SYNONYMS

*rāsa-ādi*—the *rāsa* dance; *vilāsī*—the enjoyer; *vraja-lalanā*—the damsels of Vṛndāvana; *nāgara*—the leader; *āra*—others; *yata*—all; *saba*—everyone; *dekha*—must know; *tānra*—His; *parikara*—associates.

## TRANSLATION

Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is the supreme enjoyer in the *rāsa* dance. He is the leader of the damsels of Vraja, and all others are simply His associates.

## PURPORT

The word *rāsādi-vilāsī* (“the enjoyer of the *rāsa* dance”) is very important. The *rāsa* dance can be enjoyed only by Śrī Kṛṣṇa because He is the supreme leader and chief of the damsels of Vṛndāvana. All other devotees are His associates. Although no one can compare with Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, there are many unscrupulous rascals who imitate the *rāsa* dance of Śrī Kṛṣṇa. They are Māyāvādīs, and people should be wary of them. The *rāsa* dance can be performed only by Śrī Kṛṣṇa and no one else.

## TEXT 9

**ଶେଇ କୃଷ୍ଣ ଅବତିର୍ଣ୍ଣ ଶ୍ରୀକୃଷ୍ଣଚେତ୍ତୁ ।  
ଶେଇ ପରିକରଗଣ ସଜେ ଜବ ଧନ୍ତ ॥ ୯ ॥**

*sei krṣṇa avatīrṇa śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya  
sei parikara-gaṇa saṅge saba dhanya*

### SYNONYMS

*sei krṣṇa*—that very Lord Kṛṣṇa; *avatīrṇa*—has advented; *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—in the form of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *sei*—those; *parikara-gaṇa*—associates; *saṅge*—with Him; *saba*—all; *dhanya*—glorious.

### TRANSLATION

The selfsame Lord Kṛṣṇa advented Himself as Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu with all His eternal associates, who are also equally glorious.

### TEXT 10

একলে ঈশ্বর-তত্ত্ব চৈতন্য-ঈশ্বর ।  
ভক্তভাবময় তাঁর শুঙ্খ কলেবর ॥ ১০ ॥

*ekale iśvara-tattva caitanya-iśvara  
bhakta-bhāvamaya tāñra śuddha kalevara*

### SYNONYMS

*ekale*—only one person; *iśvara-tattva*—the supreme controller; *caitanya*—the supreme living force; *iśvara*—controller; *bhakta-bhāvamaya*—in the ecstasy of a devotee; *tāñra*—His; *śuddha*—transcendental; *kalevara*—body.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is the supreme controller, the one Personality of Godhead, has ecstatically become a devotee, yet His body is transcendental and not materially tinged.

### PURPORT

There are different *tattvas* or truths, including *īśa-tattva*, *jīva-tattva* and *śakti-tattva*. *Īśa-tattva* refers to the Supreme Personality of Godhead Viṣṇu, who is the supreme living force. In the *Kaṭha Upaniṣad* it is said, *nityo nityānām cetanānām*: the Supreme Personality of Godhead is the supreme eternal and the supreme living force. The living entities are also eternal and are also living forces, but they are very minute in quantity, whereas the Supreme Lord is the supreme living force and the supreme eternal. The supreme eternal never accepts a body of a temporary material nature, whereas the living entities who are part and parcel of the supreme eternal are prone to do so. Thus according to the Vedic *mantras* the Supreme Lord is the supreme master of innumerable living entities. The Māyāvādī philosophers, however, try to equate the minute living entities with the supreme living entity. Because they recognize no distinctions between them, their philosophy is called *advaita-vāda*, or monism. Factually, however, there is a distinction. This verse is especially meant to impart to the Māyāvādī philosopher the understanding

that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is the supreme controller. The supreme controller, the Personality of Godhead, is Kṛṣṇa Himself, but as a transcendental pastime He has accepted the form of a devotee, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

As stated in *Bhagavad-gītā*, when the Supreme Personality of Godhead Kṛṣṇa comes to this planet exactly like a human being, some rascals consider Him to be one of the ordinary humans. One who thinks in that mistaken way is described as *mūḍha*, or foolish. Therefore one should not foolishly consider Caitanya Mahāprabhu to be an ordinary human being. He has accepted the ecstasy of a devotee, but He is the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Since Caitanya Mahāprabhu, there have been many imitation incarnations of Kṛṣṇa who cannot understand that Caitanya Mahāprabhu was Kṛṣṇa Himself and not an ordinary human being. Less intelligent men create their own Gods by advertising a human being as God. This is their mistake. Therefore here the words *tāñra śuddha kalevara* warn that Caitanya Mahāprabhu's body is not material but purely spiritual. One should not, therefore, accept Caitanya Mahāprabhu as an ordinary devotee, although He has assumed the form of a devotee. Yet one must certainly know that although Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, because He accepted the ecstasy of a devotee one should not misunderstand His pastimes and place Him in exactly the same position as Kṛṣṇa. It is for this reason only that when Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu was addressed as Kṛṣṇa or Viṣṇu He blocked His ears, not wanting to hear Himself addressed as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. There is a class of devotees called *Gaurāṅga-nāgarī* who stage plays of Kṛṣṇa's pastimes using a *vigraha* or form of Caitanya Mahāprabhu. This is a mistake which is technically called *rasābhāsa*. While Caitanya Mahāprabhu is trying to enjoy as a devotee, one should not disturb Him by addressing Him as the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

## TEXT 11

কৃষ্ণমাধুর্যের এক অস্তুত স্বভাব ।  
আপনা আস্বাদিতে কৃষ্ণ করে ভক্তভাব ॥ ১১ ॥

*kṛṣṇa-mādhuryera eka adbhuta svabhāva  
āpanā āsvādite kṛṣṇa kare bhakta-bhāva*

## SYNOMYMS

*kṛṣṇa-mādhuryera*—the supreme pleasure potency of Kṛṣṇa; *eka*—is one; *adbhuta*—wonderful; *svabhāva*—nature; *āpanā*—Himself; *āsvādite*—to taste; *kṛṣṇa*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *kare*—does; *bhakta-bhāva*—accept the form of a devotee.

## TRANSLATION

The transcendental mellow of conjugal love of Kṛṣṇa is so wonderful that Kṛṣṇa Himself accepts the form of a devotee to relish and taste it fully.

## PURPORT

Although Kṛṣṇa is the reservoir of all pleasure, He has a special intention to taste Himself by accepting the form of a devotee. It is to be concluded that although

Lord Caitanya is present in the form of a devotee, He is Kṛṣṇa Himself. Therefore Vaiśnavas sing, *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya rādhā-kṛṣṇa nahe anya*: Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa combined together are Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu. *Caitanyākhyāṁ prakaṭam adhunā tad-dvayāṁ caikyam āptam*. Śrī Svarūpa-dāmodara Gosvāmī has said that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa assumed oneness in the form of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXT 12

ଇଥେ ଶକ୍ତାବ ଧରେ ତୈତ୍ତିଗୋସାନୀଃ ।  
‘ଭକ୍ତସ୍ଵରୂପ’ ତାଁର ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ-ଭାଇ ॥ ୧୨ ॥

*ithe bhakta-bhāva dhare caitanya gosāñi  
'bhakta-svarūpa' tāñra nityānanda-bhāi*

### SYNONYMS

*ithe*—for this reason; *bhakta-bhāva*—the ecstasy of a devotee; *dhare*—accepts; *caitanya*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *gosāñi*—the transcendental teacher; *bhakta-svarūpa*—exactly like a pure devotee; *tāñra*—His; *nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda; *bhāi*—brother.

### TRANSLATION

For this reason Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the supreme teacher, accepts the form of a devotee and accepts Lord Nityānanda as His elder brother.

### TEXT 13

‘ଭକ୍ତ-ଅବତାର’ ତାଁର ଆଚାର୍ୟ-ଗୋସାନୀଃ ।  
ଏହି ତିନ ତତ୍ତ୍ଵ ସବେ ଶ୍ରୀ କରି’ ଗାଇ ॥ ୧୩ ॥

*'bhakta-avatāra' tāñra ācārya-gosāñi  
ei tina tattva sabe prabhu kari' gāi*

### SYNONYMS

*bhakta-avatāra*—incarnation as a devotee; *tāñra*—His; *ācārya-gosāñi*—the supreme teacher, Advaita Ācārya Prabhu; *ei*—all these; *tina*—three; *tattva*—truths; *sabe*—all; *prabhu*—the predominator; *kari'*—by such understanding; *gāi*—we sing.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Advaita Ācārya is Lord Caitanya's incarnation as a devotee. Therefore these three tattvas [Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Nityānanda Prabhu and Advaita Gosāñi] are the predominators or masters.

### PURPORT

*Gosāñi* means *gosvāmī*. A person who has full control over the senses and mind is called a *gosvāmī* or *gosāñi*. One who does not have such control is called *godāsa*, or

a servant of the senses, and cannot become a spiritual master. A spiritual master who actually has control over the mind and senses is called *gosvāmī*. Although the *gosvāmī* title has become a hereditary designation for unscrupulous men, actually the title *gosāñī* or *gosvāmī* began from Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī, who presented himself as an ordinary *grhastha* and minister in government service but became *gosvāmī* when he was actually elevated by the instruction of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Therefore *gosvāmī* is not a hereditary title but refers to one's qualifications. When one is highly elevated in spiritual advancement, regardless of wherefrom he comes, he may be called *gosvāmī*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu and Śrī Advaita Gosāñī Prabhu are natural *gosvāmīs* because They belong to the *Viṣṇu-tattva* category. As such, all of Them are *prabhūs* ("predominators" or "masters"), and They are sometimes called Caitanya Gosāñī, Nityānanda Gosāñī and Advaita Gosāñī. Unfortunately Their so-called descendants who do not have the qualifications of *gosvāmīs* have accepted this title as a hereditary designation or a professional degree. That is not in accord with the sāstric injunctions.

### TEXT 14

এক মহাপ্রভু, আর প্রভু দুইজন।  
দুই প্রভু সেবে মহাপ্রভুর চরণ ॥ ১৮ ॥

*eka mahāprabhu, āra prabhu duijana  
dui prabhu sebe mahāprabhura caraṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*eka mahāprabhu*—one Mahāprabhu, or the supreme predominator; *āra prabhu duijana*—and the other two (Nityānanda and Advaita) are two *prabhūs* (masters); *dui prabhu*—the two *prabhūs* (Nityānanda and Advaita Gosāñī); *sebe*—serve; *mahāprabhura*—of the supreme predominator, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *caraṇa*—the lotus feet.

### TRANSLATION

One of them is Mahāprabhu, and the other two are *prabhūs*. These two *prabhūs* serve the lotus feet of Mahāprabhu.

### PURPORT

Although Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu and Śrī Advaita Prabhu all belong to the same *Viṣṇu* category, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is nevertheless accepted as the Supreme, and the other two *prabhūs* engage in His transcendental loving service to teach ordinary living entities that every one of us is subordinate to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. In another place in *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* (Ādi.5.142) it is said, *ekalā īśvara kṛṣṇa, āra saba bhṛtya*: the only supreme master is Kṛṣṇa, and all others, both *Viṣṇu-tattva* and *jīva-tattva*, engage in the service of the Lord. Both the *Viṣṇu-tattva* (as Nityānanda Prabhu and Advaita) and the *jīva-tattva* (*Śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*) engage in the service of the Lord, but one must distinguish between

the *Viṣṇu-tattva* servitors and the *jīva-tattva* servitors. The *jīva-tattva* servitor, the spiritual master, is actually the servitor God. As explained in previous verses, in the absolute world there are no such differences, yet one must observe these differences in order to distinguish the Supreme from His subordinates.

## TEXT 15

**ଏଇ ତିନ ତ୍ରୟ,—‘ସର୍ବାରାଧ୍ୟ’ କରି ମାନି ।  
ଚତୁର୍ଥ ଯେ ଭକ୍ତତତ୍ତ୍ଵ, —‘ଆରାଧକ’ ଜାନି ॥ ୧୫ ॥**

*ei tina tattva,—‘sarvārādhya’ kari māni  
caturtha ye bhakta-tattva,—‘ārādhaka’ jāni*

## SYNONYMS

*ei tina tattva*—all three of these truths; *sarvārādhya*—worshipable by all living entities; *kari māni*—accepting such; *caturtha*—fourth; *ye*—who is; *bhakta-tattva*—in the category of devotees; *ārādhaka*—worshiper; *jāni*—I understand.

## TRANSLATION

The three predominators [Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Nityānanda Prabhu and Advaita Prabhu] are worshipable by all living entities, and the fourth principle [Śrī Gadādhara Prabhu] is to be understood as Their worshiper.

## PURPORT

In his *Anubhāṣya*, Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura, describing the truth about the Pañca-tattva, explains that we can understand that Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the supreme predominator, and Nityānanda Prabhu and Advaita Prabhu are His subordinates but are also predominators. Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the Supreme Lord, and Nityānanda Prabhu and Advaita Prabhu are manifestations of the Supreme Lord. All of Them are *Viṣṇu-tattva*, the Supreme, and are therefore worshipable by the living entities. Although the other two *tattvas* within the category of Pañca-tattva—namely, *śakti-tattva* and *jīva-tattva*, represented by Gadādhara and Śrīvāsa—are worshipers of the Supreme Lord, they are in the same category because they eternally engage in the transcendental loving service of the Lord.

## TEXT 16

**ଶ୍ରୀବାସାଦି ଯତ କୋଟି କୋଟି ଭକ୍ତଗଣ ।  
‘ଶୁଦ୍ଧଭକ୍ତ’-ଭବ୍ୟମଧ୍ୟେ ତାନ୍-ସବାର ଗଣନ ॥ ୧୬ ॥**

*śrīvāsādi yata koṭi koṭi bhakta-gaṇa  
'śuddha-bhakta'-tattva-madhye tān-sabāra gaṇana*

## SYNONYMS

Śrīvāsa-ādi—devotees headed by Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura; *yata*—all others; *koṭi koṭi*—innumerable; *bhakta-gaṇa*—devotees; *śuddha-bhakta*—pure devotees; *tattva-madhye-*—in the truth; *tāñ-sabāra*—all of them; *gaṇana*—accounted.

## TRANSLATION

There are innumerable pure devotees of the Lord, headed by Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura, who are known as unalloyed devotees.

### TEXT 17

গদাধর-পণ্ডিতাদি প্রভুর ‘শক্তি’-অবতার ।  
‘অন্তরঙ্গ-ভক্ত’ করি’ গণন যান্হার ॥ ১৭ ॥

*gadādhara-paṇḍitādi prabhura ‘śakti’-avatāra  
'antaraṅga-bhakta' kari' gaṇana yāñhāra*

## SYNONYMS

*gadādhara*—of the name Gadādhara; *paṇḍita*—of the learned scholar; *ādi*—headed by; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *śakti*—potency; *avatāra*—incarnation; *antaraṅga*—very confidential; *bhakta*—devotee; *kari'*—accepting; *gaṇana*—counting; *yāñhāra*—of whom.

## TRANSLATION

The devotees headed by Gadādhara Paṇḍita are to be considered incarnations of the potency of the Lord. They are internal potential devotees engaged in the service of the Lord.

## PURPORT

In connection with verses sixteen and seventeen, Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura explains in his *Anubhāṣya*: “There are specific symptoms by which the internal devotees and the unalloyed or pure devotees are to be known. All unalloyed devotees are *śakti-tattvas*, or potencies of the Lord. Some of them are situated in conjugal love and others in filial affection, fraternity and servitude. Certainly all of them are devotees, but by making a comparative study it is found that the devotees or potencies who are engaged in conjugal love are better situated than the others. Thus devotees who are in a relationship with the Supreme Personality of Godhead in conjugal love are considered to be the most confidential devotees of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Those who engage in the service of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu and Lord Advaita Prabhu generally have relationships of parental love, fraternity, servitude and neutrality. When such devotees develop great attachment for Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, they too become situated within the intimate circle of devo-

tees in conjugal love." This gradual development of devotional service is described by Śrī Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura as follows:

*gaurāṅga balite habe pulaka śarīra  
 hari hari balite nayane ba'be nīra  
 āra kabe nitāicānda karuṇā karibe  
 sarīsāra-vāsanā mora kabe tuccha habe  
 viṣaya chāḍiyā kabe śuddha habe mana  
 kabe hāma heraba Śrī-vṛndāvana  
 rūpa-raghunātha-pade ha-ibe ākuti  
 kabe hāma bujhaba Śrī-yugala-pirīti*

"When will there be eruptions on my body as soon as I chant the name of Lord Caitanya, and when will there be incessant torrents of tears as soon as I chant the holy names Hare Kṛṣṇa? When will Lord Nityānanda be merciful toward me and free me from all desires for material enjoyment? When will my mind be completely freed from all contamination of desires for material pleasure? Only at that time will it be possible for me to understand Vṛndāvana. Only if I become attached to the instructions given by the six Gosvāmīs headed by Rūpa Gosvāmī and Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī will it be possible for me to understand the conjugal love of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa." By attachment to the devotional service of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu one immediately comes to the ecstatic position. When he develops his love for Nityānanda Prabhu he is freed from all attachment to the material world, and at that time he becomes eligible to understand the Lord's pastimes in Vṛndāvana. In that condition, when one develops his love for the six Gosvāmīs, he can understand the conjugal love between Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. These are the different stages of a pure devotee's promotion to conjugal love in the service of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa in an intimate relationship with Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

**ଶୀ-ସବା ଲଞ୍ଜା ପ୍ରଭୁର ନିତ୍ୟ ବିହାର ।**  
**ଶୀ-ସବା ଲଞ୍ଜା ପ୍ରଭୁର କୌରନ-ପ୍ରଚାର ॥ ୧୮ ॥**  
**ଶୀ-ସବା ଲଞ୍ଜା କରେନ ପ୍ରେମ ଆସଦନ ।**  
**ଶୀ-ସବା ଲଞ୍ଜା ଦାନ କରେ ପ୍ରେମଧନ ॥ ୧୯ ॥**  
*yāñ-sabā lañā prabhura nitya vihāra  
 yāñ-sabā lañā prabhura kīrtana-pracāra  
 yāñ-sabā lañā karena prema āsvādana  
 yāñ-sabā lañā dāna kare prema-dhana*

#### SYNONYMS

*yāñ-sabā-all; lañā-taking company; prabhura-of the Lord; nitya-eternal; vihāra-pastime; yāñ-sabā-all those who are; lañā-taking company; prabhura-of the*

Lord; *kīrtana-sāṅkīrtana*; *pracāra*—movement; *yāñ-sabā*—persons with whom; *lañā*—in accompaniment; *karena*—He does; *prema*—love of God; *āsvādana*—taste; *yāñ-sabā*—those who are; *lañā*—in accompaniment; *dāna kare*—gives in charity; *prema-dhana*—love of Godhead.

### TRANSLATION

The internal devotees or potencies are all eternal associates in the pastimes of the Lord. Only with them does the Lord advent to propound the sāṅkīrtana movement, only with them does the Lord taste the mellow of conjugal love, and only with them does He distribute this love of God to people in general.

### PURPORT

Distinguishing between pure devotees and internal or confidential devotees, Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī, in his book *Upadeśāmṛta*, traces the following gradual process of development. Out of many thousands of *karmīs*, one is better when he is situated in perfect Vedic knowledge. Out of many such learned scholars and philosophers, one who is actually liberated from material bondage is better, and out of many such persons who are actually liberated, one who is a devotee of the Supreme Personality of Godhead is considered to be the best. Among the many such transcendental lovers of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, the *gopīs* are the best, and among the *gopīs* Śrīmatī Rādhikā is the best. Śrīmatī Rādhikā is very dear to Lord Kṛṣṇa, and similarly Her ponds, namely, Śyāmakunda and Rādhākunda, are also very much dear to the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura comments in his *Anubhāṣya* that among the five *tattvas*, two are energies (*śakti-tattva*) and the three others are energetic (*śaktimān tattva*). Unalloyed and internal devotees are both engaged in the favorable culture of Kṛṣṇa consciousness untinged by philosophical speculation or fruitive activities. They are all understood to be pure devotees, and those among them who simply engage in conjugal love are called *mādhurya-bhaktas* or internal devotees. The potential loving services in parental love, fraternity and servitude are included in conjugal love of God. In conclusion, therefore, every confidential devotee is a pure devotee of the Lord.

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu enjoys His pastimes with His immediate expansion Nityānanda Prabhu. His pure devotees and His three *puruṣa* incarnations, namely, Kāraṇodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu and Kṣirodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, always accompany the Supreme Lord to propound the *sāṅkīrtana* movement.

### TEXTS 20-21

সেই পঞ্চতন্ত্র মিলি' পৃথিবী আসিয়া ।  
 পূর্ব-প্রেমভাণ্ডারের মুজা উঘাড়িয়া ॥ ২০ ॥  
 পাঁচে মিলি' ঝুটে প্রেম, করে আস্থাদল ।  
 যত যত পিয়ে, তত্ত্বা বাঢ়ে অনুক্ষণ ॥ ২১ ॥

*sei pañca-tattva mili' prthivī āsiyā  
 pūrva-premabhāñḍārera mudrā ughādiyā  
 pāñce mili' luṭe prema, kare āsvādana  
 yata yata piye, tṛṣṇā bāḍhe anukṣāṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*sei*—those; *pañca-tattva*—five truths; *mili'*—combined together; *prthivī*—on this earth; *āsiyā*—descending; *pūrva*—original; *prema-bhāñḍārera*—the store of transcendental love; *mudrā*—seal; *ughādiyā*—opening; *pāñce mili'*—mixing together all these five; *luṭe*—plunder; *prema*—love of Godhead; *kare āsvādana*—taste; *yata yata*—as much as; *piye*—drink; *tṛṣṇā*—thirst; *bāḍhe*—increases; *anukṣāṇa*—again and again.

### TRANSLATION

The characteristics of Kṛṣṇa are understood to be a storehouse of transcendental love. Although that storehouse of love certainly came with Kṛṣṇa when He was present, it was sealed. But when Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu came with His other associates of the Pañca-tattva, they broke the seal and plundered the storehouse to taste transcendental love of Kṛṣṇa. The more they tasted it, the more their thirst for it grew.

### PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is called *mahā-vadānyāvatāra* because although He is Śrī Kṛṣṇa Himself, He is even more favorably disposed to the poor fallen souls than Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa. When Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa Himself was personally present He demanded that everyone surrender unto Him and promised that He would then give one all protection, but when Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu came to this earth with His associates, He simply distributed transcendental love of God without discrimination. Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī, therefore, could understand that Lord Caitanya was none other than Śrī Kṛṣṇa Himself, for no one but the Supreme Personality of Godhead can distribute confidential love of the Supreme Person.

ପୁନଃ ପୁନଃ ପିଯାଇଯା ହୟ ମହାମତ୍ ।  
 ନାଚେ, କାନ୍ଦେ, ହାସେ, ଗାୟ, ଯୈଛେ ମଦମତ୍ ॥ ୨୨ ॥

*punaḥ punaḥ piyāiyā haya mahāmatta  
 nāce, kānde, hāse, gāya, yaiche mada-matta*

### SYNONYMS

*punaḥ punaḥ*—again and again; *piyāiyā*—causing to drink; *haya*—becomes; *mahā-matta*—highly ecstatic; *nāce*—dances; *kānde*—cries; *hāse*—laughs; *gāya*—chants; *yaiche*—as if; *mada-matta*—one is drunk.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Pañca-tattva themselves danced again and again and thus made it easier to drink nectarean love of Godhead. They danced, cried, laughed and chanted like madmen, and in this way they distributed love of Godhead.

## PURPORT

People generally cannot understand the actual meaning of chanting and dancing. Describing the Gosvāmīs, Śrī Śrīnivāsa Ācārya stated, *kṛṣṇotkīrtana-gāna-nartana-parau*: not only did Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and His associates demonstrate this chanting and dancing, but the six Gosvāmīs also followed in the next generation. The present Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement follows the same principle, and therefore simply by chanting and dancing we have received good responses all over the world. It is to be understood, however, that this chanting and dancing do not belong to this material world. They are actually transcendental activities, for the more one engages in chanting and dancing, the more he can taste the nectar of transcendental love of Godhead.

## TEXT 23

**পাত্রাপাত্র-বিচার নাহি, নাহি স্থানাস্থান ।  
যেই যাঁহা পায়, তাঁহা করে প্রেমদান ॥ ২৩ ॥**

*pātrāpātra-vicāra nāhi, nāhi sthānāsthāna  
yei yāñhā pāya, tāñhā kare prema-dāna*

## SYNONYMS

*pātra*—recipient; *apātra*—not a recipient; *vicāra*—consideration; *nāhi*—there is none; *nāhi*—there is none; *sthāna*—favorable place; *asthāna*—unfavorable place; *yei*—anyone; *yāñhā*—wherever; *pāya*—gets the opportunity; *tāñhā*—there only; *kare*—does; *prema-dāna*—distribution of love of Godhead.

## TRANSLATION

In distributing love of Godhead, Caitanya Mahāprabhu and His associates did not consider who was a fit candidate and who was not, nor where such distribution should or should not take place. They made no conditions. Wherever they got the opportunity the members of the Pañca-tattva distributed love of Godhead.

## PURPORT

There are some rascals who dare to speak against the mission of Lord Caitanya by criticizing the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement for accepting Europeans and Americans as *brāhmaṇas* and offering them *sannyāsa*. But here is an authoritative statement that in distributing love of Godhead one should not consider whether the recipients are Europeans, Americans, Hindus, Muslims, etc. The Kṛṣṇa consciousness

movement should be spread wherever possible, and one should accept those who thus become Vaiṣṇavas as being greater than *brāhmaṇas*, Hindus or Indians. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu desired that His name be spread in each and every town and village on the surface of the globe. Therefore, when the cult of Caitanya Mahāprabhu is spread all over the world, should those who embrace it not be accepted as Vaiṣṇavas, *brāhmaṇas* and *sannyāsīs*? These foolish arguments are sometimes raised by envious rascals, but Kṛṣṇa conscious devotees do not care about them. We strictly follow the principles set down by the Pañca-tattva.

### TEXT 24

ଲୁଟିଆ, ଖାଇଯା, ଦିଯା, ଭାଗ୍ନାର ଉଜାଡ଼େ ।  
ଆଶ୍ଚର୍ଯ୍ୟ ଭାଗ୍ନାର, ପ୍ରେମ ଶତଗୁଣ ବାଡ଼େ ॥ ୨୪ ॥

*luṭiyā, khāiyā, diyā, bhāṅḍāra ujāḍe  
āścarya bhāṅḍāra, prema śata-guṇa bāḍe*

### SYNONYMS

*luṭiyā*—plundering; *khāiyā*—eating; *diyā*—distributing; *bhāṅḍāra*—store; *ujāḍe*—emptied; *āścarya*—wonderful; *bhāṅḍāra*—store; *prema*—love of Godhead; *śata-guṇa*—one hundred times; *bāḍe*—increases.

### TRANSLATION

Although the members of the Pañca-tattva plundered the storehouse of love of Godhead and ate and distributed its contents, there was no scarcity, for this wonderful storehouse is so complete that as the love is distributed, the supply increases hundreds of times.

### PURPORT

A pseudo-incarnation of Kṛṣṇa once told his disciple that he had emptied himself by giving him all knowledge and was thus spiritually bankrupt. Such bluffers speak in this way to cheat the public, but actual spiritual consciousness is so perfect that the more it is distributed, the more it increases. Bankruptcy is a term which applies in the material world, but the storehouse of love of Godhead in the spiritual world can never be depleted. Kṛṣṇa is providing for millions and trillions of living entities by supplying all their necessities, and even if all the innumerable living entities wanted to become Kṛṣṇa conscious, there would be no scarcity of love of Godhead, nor would there be insufficiency in providing for their maintenance. Our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement was started single-handedly, and no one provided for our livelihood, but at present we are spending hundreds and thousands of dollars all over the world, and the movement is increasing more and more. Thus there is no question of scarcity. Although jealous persons may be envious, if we stick to our principles and follow in the footsteps of the Pañca-tattva, this move-

ment will go on unchecked by imitation *svāṁśis*, *sannyāśis*, religionists, philosophers or scientists, for it is transcendental to all material considerations. Therefore those who propagate the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement should not be afraid of such rascals and fools.

### TEXT 25

**উচলিল প্রেমবন্ধা চৌদিকে বেড়ায় ।  
স্ত্রী, বৃক্ষ, বালক, মুবা, সবারে ডুবায় ॥ ২৫ ॥**

*uchalila prema-vanyā caudike vedāya  
strī, vṛddha, bālaka, yuvā, sabāre duvāya*

### SYNONYMS

*uchalila*—became agitated; *prema-vanyā*—the inundation of love of Godhead; *caudike*—in all directions; *vedāya*—surrounding; *strī*—woman; *vṛddha*—old man; *bālaka*—child; *yuvā*—young man; *sabāre*—all of them; *duvāya*—merged into.

### TRANSLATION

The flood of love of Godhead swelled in all directions, and thus young men, old men, women and children were all immersed in that inundation.

### PURPORT

When the contents of the storehouse of love of Godhead is thus distributed, there is a powerful inundation which covers the entire land. In Śrīdhāma Māyāpura there is sometimes a great flood after the rainy season. This is an indication that from the birthplace of Lord Caitanya the inundation of love of Godhead should be spread all over the world, for this will help everyone, including old men, young men, women and children. The Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is so powerful that it can inundate the entire world and interest all classes of men in the subject of love of Godhead.

### TEXT 26

**সজ্জন, দুর্জন, পঙ্কু, জড়, অন্ধগণ ।  
প্রেমবন্ধায় ডুবাইল জগতের জন ॥ ২৬ ॥**

*saj-jana, dur-jana, pañgu, jaḍa, andha-gaṇa  
prema-vanyāya duvāila jagatera jana*

### SYNONYMS

*sat-jana*—gentlemen; *dur-jana*—rogues; *pañgu*—lame; *jaḍa*—invalid; *andha-gaṇa*—blind men; *prema-vanyāya*—in the inundation of love of Godhead; *duvāila*—drowned; *jagatera*—all over the world; *jana*—people.

## TRANSLATION

The Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement will inundate the entire world and drown everyone, whether one be a gentleman, a rogue or even lame, invalid or blind.

## PURPORT

Here again it may be emphasized that although jealous rascals protest that Europeans and Americans cannot be given the sacred thread or *sannyāsa*, there is no need even to consider whether one is a gentleman or a rogue because this is a spiritual movement which is not concerned with the external body of skin and bones. Because it is being properly conducted under the guidance of the Pañca-tattva, strictly following the regulative principles, it has nothing to do with external impediments.

## TEXT 27

ଅଗତ ଡୁବିଲ, ଜୀବେର ହୈଲ ବୀଜ ନାଶ ।  
ତାହା ଦେଖି' ପାଞ୍ଚ ଜନେର ପରମ ଉଲ୍ଲାସ ॥ ୨୭ ॥

*jagat ḍuvila, jīvera haila bīja nāśa  
tāhā dekhi' pānca janera parama ullāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*jagat*—the whole world; *ḍuvila*—drowned; *jīvera*—of the living entities; *haila*—it so became; *bīja*—the seed; *nāśa*—completely finished; *tāhā*—then; *dekhi'*—by seeing; *pānca*—five; *janera*—of the persons; *parama*—highest; *ullāsa*—happiness.

## TRANSLATION

When the five members of the Pañca-tattva saw the entire world drowned in love of Godhead and the seed of material enjoyment in the living entities completely destroyed, they all became exceedingly happy.

## PURPORT

In this connection, Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura writes in his *Anubhāṣya* that since the living entities all belong to the marginal potency of the Lord, each and every living entity has a natural tendency to become Kṛṣṇa conscious, although at the same time the seed of material enjoyment is undoubtedly within him. The seed of material enjoyment, watered by the course of material nature, fructifies to become a tree of material entanglement which endows the living entity with all kinds of material enjoyment. To enjoy such material facilities is to be afflicted with the three material miseries. However, when by nature's law there is a flood, the seeds within the earth become inactive. Similarly, as the inundation of love of Godhead spreads all over the world, the seeds of material enjoyment become impotent. Thus the more the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement spreads, the more the

desire for material enjoyment decreases. The seed of material enjoyment automatically becomes impotent with the increase of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. Instead of being envious that Kṛṣṇa consciousness is spreading all over the world by the grace of Lord Caitanya, those who are jealous should be happy, as indicated here by the words *parama ullāsa*. But because they are *kaniṣṭha-adhikārīs* or *prākṛta-bhaktas* (materialistic devotees who are not advanced in spiritual knowledge), they are envious instead of happy, and they try to find faults in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Yet Śrīmat Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī writes in his *Caitanya-candrāmṛta* that when influenced by Lord Caitanya's Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, materialists become averse to talking about their wives and children, supposedly learned scholars give up their tedious studies of Vedic literature, *yogīs* give up their impractical practices of mystic *yoga*, ascetics give up their austere activities of penance and austerity, and *sannyāsīs* give up their study of *Sāṅkhya* philosophy. Thus they are all attracted by the *bhakti-yoga* practices of Lord Caitanya and cannot relish a mellow taste superior to that of Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

### TEXT 28

যত যত প্ৰেমবৃষ্টি করে পঞ্চজনে ।  
তত তত বাঢ়ে জল, ব্যাপে ত্ৰিভুবনে ॥ ২৮ ॥

*yata yata prema-vṛṣṭi kare pañca-jane  
tata tata bāḍhe jala, vyāpe tri-bhuvane*

### SYNONYMS

*yata*—as many; *yata*—so many; *prema-vṛṣṭi*—showers of love of Godhead; *kare*—causes; *pañca-jane*—the five members of the Pañca-tattva; *tata tata*—as much as; *bāḍhe*—increases; *jala*—water; *vyāpe*—spreads; *tri-bhuvane*—all over the three worlds.

### TRANSLATION

The more the five members of the Pañca-tattva cause the rains of love of Godhead to fall, the more the inundation increases and spreads all over the world.

### PURPORT

The Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is not stereotyped or stagnant. It will spread all over the world in spite of all objections by fools and rascals that European and American *mlecchas* cannot be accepted as *brāhmaṇas* or *sannyāsīs*. Here it is indicated that this process will spread and inundate the entire world with Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

### TEXTS 29-30

মায়াবাদী, কর্মনিষ্ঠ কুতোক্তিকগণ ।  
নিষ্ক, পাষণ্ডী, যত পড়ুয়া অধম ॥ ২৯ ॥

সেই সব মহাদক্ষ ধার্ঘা পলাইল ।  
সেই বন্ধু তা-সবারে ছুঁইতে নারিল ॥ ৩০ ॥

*māyāvādī, karma-niṣṭha kutārkika-gaṇa  
nindaka, pāṣāṇḍī, yata paḍuyā adhama  
sei saba mahādakṣa dhāñā palāila  
sei vanyā tā-sabāre chuñite nārila*

### SYNONYMS

*māyāvādī*—the impersonalist philosophers; *karma-niṣṭha*—the fruitive workers; *kutārkika-gaṇa*—the false logicians; *nindaka*—the blasphemers; *pāṣāṇḍī*—nondevotees; *yata*—all; *paḍuyā*—students; *adhama*—the lowest class; *sei saba*—all of them; *mahā-dakṣa*—they are very expert; *dhāñā*—running; *palāila*—went away; *sei vanyā*—that inundation; *tā-sabāre*—all of them; *chuñite*—touching; *nārila*—could not.

### TRANSLATION

The impersonalists, fruitive workers, false logicians, blasphemers, nondevotees and lowest among the student community are very expert in avoiding the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, and therefore the inundation of Kṛṣṇa consciousness cannot touch them.

### PURPORT

Like Māyāvādī philosophers in the past such as Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī of Benares, modern impersonalists are not interested in Lord Caitanya's Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. They do not know the value of this material world; they consider it false and cannot understand how the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement can utilize it. They are so absorbed in impersonal thought that they take it for granted that all spiritual variety is material. Because they do not know anything beyond their misconception of the *brahmajyoti*, they cannot understand that Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is spiritual and therefore beyond the conception of material illusion. Whenever Kṛṣṇa incarnates personally or as a devotee, these Māyāvādī philosophers accept Him as an ordinary human being. This is condemned in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*avajānanti māṁ mūḍhā  
mānuṣīṁ tanum āśritam  
param bhāvam ajānanto  
mama bhūta-maheśvaram*

"Fools deride Me when I descend in the human form. They do not know My transcendental nature and My supreme dominion over all that be." (Bg. 9.11)

There are also other unscrupulous persons who exploit the Lord's appearance by posing as incarnations to cheat the innocent public. An incarnation of God should pass the tests of the statements of the *śāstras* and also perform uncommon

activities. One should not accept a rascal as an incarnation of God but should test his ability to act as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. For example, Kṛṣṇa taught Arjuna in *Bhagavad-gītā*, and Arjuna also accepted Him as the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but for our understanding Arjuna requested the Lord to manifest His universal form, thus testing whether He was actually the Supreme Lord. Similarly, one must test a so-called incarnation of Godhead according to the standard criteria. To avoid being misled by an exhibition of mystic powers, it is best to examine a so-called incarnation of God in the light of the statements of *sāstras*. Caitanya Mahāprabhu is described in the *sāstras* as an incarnation of Kṛṣṇa; therefore if one wants to imitate Lord Caitanya and claim to be an incarnation, he must show evidence from the *sāstras* about his appearance to substantiate his claim.

### TEXTS 31-32

তাহা দেখি' মহাপ্রভু করেন চিন্তন ।  
 অগৎ ডুবাইতে আমি করিলুঁ যতন ॥ ৩১ ॥  
 কেহ কেহ এড়াইল, প্রতিজ্ঞা হইল ভজ ।  
 তা-সবা ডুবাইতে পাতিব কিছু রণ ॥ ৩২ ॥

*tāhā dekhi' mahāprabhu karena cintana  
 jagat duvāite āmi kariluṅ yatana  
 keha keha eḍāila, pratijñā ha-ila bhaṅga  
 tā-sabā duvāite pātiba kichu raṅga*

### SYNONYMS

*tāhā dekhi'*—observing this advancement; *mahāprabhu*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahā-prabhu; *karena*—does; *cintana*—thinking; *jagat*—the whole world; *duvāite*—to drown; *āmi*—I; *kariluṅ*—endeavored; *yatana*—attempts; *keha keha*—some of them; *eḍāila*—escaped; *pratijñā*—promise; *ha-ila*—became; *bhaṅga*—broken; *tā-sabā*—all of them; *duvāite*—to make them drown; *pātiba*—shall devise; *kichu*—some; *raṅga*—trick.

### TRANSLATION

Seeing that the Māyāvādīs and others were fleeing, Lord Caitanya thought: I wanted everyone to be immersed in this inundation of love of Godhead, but some of them have escaped. Therefore I shall devise a trick to drown them also.

### PURPORT

Here is an important point. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu wanted to invent a way to capture the Māyāvādīs and others who did not take interest in the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. This is the symptom of an ācārya. An ācārya who comes for the service of the Lord cannot be expected to conform to a stereotype, for he must find the ways and means by which Kṛṣṇa consciousness may be spread. Sometimes

jealous persons criticize the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement because it engages equally both boys and girls in distributing love of Godhead. Not knowing that boys and girls in countries like Europe and America mix very freely, these fools and rascals criticize the boys and girls in Kṛṣṇa consciousness for intermingling. But these rascals should consider that one cannot suddenly change a community's social customs. However, since both the boys and girls are being trained to become preachers, those girls are not ordinary girls but are as good as their brothers who are preaching Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Therefore, to engage both boys and girls in fully transcendental activities is a policy intended to spread the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. These jealous fools who criticize the intermingling of boys and girls will simply have to be satisfied with their own foolishness because they cannot think of how to spread Kṛṣṇa consciousness by adopting ways and means which are favorable for this purpose. Their stereotyped methods will never help spread Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Therefore, what we are doing is perfect by the grace of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, for it is He who proposed to invent a way to capture those who strayed from Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

### TEXT 33

**এত বলি' মনে কিছু করিবা বিচার ।  
সন্ধ্যাস-আশ্রম প্রভু কৈলা অঙ্গীকার ॥ ৩৩ ॥**

*eta bali' mane kichu kariyā vicāra  
sannyāsa-āśrama prabhu kailā aṅgīkāra*

### SYNONYMS

*eta bali'*—saying this; *mane*—within the mind; *kichu*—something; *kariyā*—doing; *vicāra*—consideration; *sannyāsa-āśrama*—the renounced order of life; *prabhu*—the Lord; *kailā*—did; *aṅgīkāra*—accept.

### TRANSLATION

Thus the Lord accepted the sannyāsa order of life after full consideration.

### PURPORT

There was no need for Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu to accept *sannyāsa*, for He is God Himself and therefore has nothing to do with the material bodily concept of life. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu did not identify Himself with any of the eight *varṇas* and *āśramas*, namely, *brāhmaṇa*, *kṣatriya*, *vaiśya*, *śūdra*, *brahmacārī*, *grhastha*, *vānaprastha* and *sannyāsa*. He identified Himself as the Supreme Spirit. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, or for that matter any pure devotee, never identifies with these social and spiritual divisions of life, for a devotee is always transcendental to these different gradations of society. Nevertheless, Lord Caitanya decided to accept *sannyāsa* on the grounds that when He became a *sannyāsi* everyone would show Him respect and

in that way be favored. Although there was actually no need for Him to accept *sannyāsa*, He did so for the benefit of those who might think Him an ordinary human being. The main purpose of His accepting *sannyāsa* was to deliver the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*. This will be evident later in this chapter.

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura has explained the term “Māyāvādī” as follows: “The Supreme Personality of Godhead is transcendental to the material conception of life. A Māyāvādī is one who considers the body of the Supreme Personality of Godhead Kṛṣṇa to be made of *māyā* and who also considers the abode of the Lord and the process of approaching Him, devotional service, to be *māyā*. The Māyāvādī considers all the paraphernalia of devotional service to be *māyā*.” *Māyā* refers to material existence, which is characterized by the reactions of fruitive activities. Māyāvādīs consider devotional service to be among such fruitive activities. According to them, when *bhāgavatas* or devotees are purified by philosophical speculation, they will come to the real point of liberation. Those who speculate in this way regarding devotional service are called *kutārkikas* (false logicians), and those who consider devotional service to be fruitive activity are also called *karma-niṣṭhas*. Those who criticize devotional service are called *nindakas* (blasphemers). Similarly, nondevotees who consider devotional activities to be material are also called *pāṣaṇḍīs*, and scholars with a similar viewpoint are called *adhama paḍuyās*. The *kutārkikas*, *nindakas*, *pāṣaṇḍīs* and *adhama paḍuyās* all avoided the benefit of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu’s movement of developing love of Godhead. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu felt compassion for them, and it is for this reason that He decided to accept the *sannyāsa* order, for by seeing Him as a *sannyāsī* they would offer Him respects. The *sannyāsa* order is still respected in India. Indeed, the very dress of a *sannyāsī* still commands respect from the Indian public. Therefore Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu accepted *sannyāsa* to facilitate preaching His devotional cult, although otherwise He had no need to accept the fourth order of spiritual life.

#### TEXT 34

চক্রিবশ বৎসর ছিলা গৃহষ্ঠ-আশ্রমে ।  
পঞ্চবিংশতি বর্ষে কৈল যতিধর্মে ॥ ৩৪ ॥

*cabbisa vatsara chilā ḡṛhastha-āśrame  
pañca-viṁśati varṣe kaila yati-dharme*

#### SYNOMYS

*cabbisa*—twenty-four; *vatsara*—years; *chilā*—He remained; *ṛhastha*—householder life; *āśrame*—the order of; *pañca*—five; *viṁśati*—twenty; *varṣe*—in the year; *kaila*—did; *yati-dharme*—accepted the *sannyāsa* order.

#### TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu remained in householder life for twenty-four years, and on the verge of His twenty-fifth year He accepted the *sannyāsa* order.

## PURPORT

There are four orders of spiritual life, namely, *brahmacarya*, *grhastha*, *vānaprastha* and *sannyāsa*, and in each of these āśramas there are four divisions. The divisions of the *brahmacaryāśrama* are *sāvityra*, *prājāpatya*, *brāhma* and *bṛhat*, and the divisions of the *grhasthāśrama* are *vārtā* (professionals), *sañcaya* (accumulators), *śālīna* (those who do not ask anything from anyone) and *śiloñchana* (those who collect grains from the paddy fields). Similarly, the divisions of the *vānaprasthāśrama* are *vaikhānasa*, *bālikhilya*, *auḍumbara* and *phenapa*, and the divisions of *sannyāsa* are *kuṭīcaka*, *bahūdaka*, *harīṣa* and *niṣkriya*. There are two kinds of *sannyāsīs*, who are called *dhiṇas* and *narottāmas*, as stated in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (1.13.26-27). At the end of the month of January in the year 1432 Śākabda, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu accepted the *sannyāsa* order from Keśava Bhāratī, who belonged to the Śāṅkara-sampradāya.

## TEXT 35

**সন্ন্যাস করিয়া প্রভু কৈলা আকর্ষণ ।  
যতেক পালাণ্ডাছিল তার্কিকাদিগণ ॥ ৩৫ ॥**

*sannyāsa kariyā prabhu kailā ākarṣaṇa  
yateka pālāñāchila tārkikādigaṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*sannyāsa*—the *sannyāsa* order; *kariyā*—accepting; *prabhu*—the Lord; *kailā*—did; *ākarṣaṇa*—attract; *yateka*—all; *pālāñāchila*—fled; *tārkika-ādi-gaṇa*—all persons, beginning with the logicians.

## TRANSLATION

After accepting the *sannyāsa* order, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu attracted the attention of all those who had evaded Him, beginning with the logicians.

## TEXT 36

**পড়ুয়া, পাষণ্ডী, কর্মী, নিন্দকাদি যত ।  
তারা আসি' প্রভু-পায় হয় অবনত ॥ ৩৬ ॥**

*paḍuyā, pāṣaṇḍī, karmī, nindakādi yata  
tārā āsi' prabhu-pāya haya avanata*

## SYNONYMS

*paḍuyā*—students; *pāṣaṇḍī*—material adjusters; *karmī*—fruitive actors; *nindaka-ādi*—critics; *yata*—all; *tārā*—they; *āsi'*—coming; *prabhu*—the Lord's; *pāya*—lotus feet; *haya*—became; *avanata*—surrendered.

## TRANSLATION

Thus the students, infidels, fruitive workers and critics all came to surrender unto the lotus feet of the Lord.

### TEXT 37

অপরাধ ক্ষমাইল, ডুবিল প্রেমজলে ।  
কেবা এড়াইবে প্রভুর প্রেম-মহাজালে ॥ ৩৭ ॥

*aparādha kṣamāila, ḥubila prema-jale  
kebā eḍāibe prabhura prema-mahājale*

### SYNONYMS

*aparādha*—offense; *kṣamāila*—excused; *ḍubila*—merged into; *prema-jale*—in the ocean of love of Godhead; *kebā*—who else; *eḍāibe*—will go away; *prabhura*—the Lord's; *prema*—loving; *mahā-jāle*—network.

## TRANSLATION

Lord Caitanya excused them all, and they merged into the ocean of devotional service, for no one can escape the unique loving network of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu was an ideal *ācārya*. An *ācārya* is an ideal teacher who knows the purpose of the revealed scriptures, behaves exactly according to their injunctions and teaches his students to adopt these principles also. As an ideal *ācārya*, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu devised ways to capture all kinds of atheists and materialists. Every *ācārya* has a specific means of propagating his spiritual movement with the aim of bringing men to Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Therefore, the method of one *ācārya* may be different from that of another, but the ultimate goal is never neglected. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī recommends:

*yena tena prakāreṇa manah kṛṣṇe niveśayet  
sarve vidhi-niṣedhā syur etayor eva kiñkarāḥ*

An *ācārya* should devise a means by which people may somehow or other come to Kṛṣṇa consciousness. First they should become Kṛṣṇa conscious, and all the prescribed rules and regulations may later gradually be introduced. In our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement we follow this policy of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. For example, since boys and girls in the Western countries freely intermingle, special concessions regarding their customs and habits are necessary to bring them to Kṛṣṇa consciousness. The *ācārya* must devise a means to bring them to devotional service. Therefore, although I am a *sannyāsī* I sometimes take part in getting boys and girls

married, although in the history of *sannyāsa* no *sannyāsī* has personally taken part in marrying his disciples.

### TEXT 38

সবা নিষ্ঠারিতে প্রভু কৃপা-অবতার ।  
সবা নিষ্ঠারিতে করে চাতুরী অপার ॥ ৩৮ ॥

*sabā nistārite prabhu kṛpā-avatāra  
sabā nistārite kare cāturi apāra*

### SYNONYMS

*sabā*—all; *nistārite*—to deliver; *prabhu*—the Lord; *kṛpā*—mercy; *avatāra*—incarnation; *sabā*—all; *nistārite*—to deliver; *kare*—did; *cāturi*—devices; *apāra*—unlimited.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu appeared to deliver all the fallen souls. Therefore He devised many methods to liberate them from the clutches of māyā.

### PURPORT

It is the concern of the *ācārya* to show mercy to the fallen souls. In this connection, *deśa-kāla-pātra* (the place, the time and the object) should be taken into consideration. Since the European and American boys and girls in our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement preach together, less intelligent men criticize that they are mingling without restriction. In Europe and America boys and girls mingle unrestrictedly and have equal rights; therefore it is not possible to completely separate the men from the women. However, we are thoroughly instructing both men and women how to preach, and actually they are preaching wonderfully. Of course, we very strictly prohibit illicit sex. Boys and girls who are not married are not allowed to sleep together or live together, and there are separate arrangements for boys and girls in every temple. *Gṛhasthas* live outside the temple, for in the temple we do not allow even husband and wife to live together. The results of this are wonderful. Both men and women are preaching the gospel of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Lord Kṛṣṇa with redoubled strength. In this verse the words *sabā nistārite kare cāturi apāra* indicate that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu wanted to deliver one and all. Therefore it is a principle that a preacher must strictly follow the rules and regulations laid down in the *śāstras* yet at the same time devise a means by which the preaching work to reclaim the fallen may go on with full force.

### TEXT 39

ভবে নিজ ভক্ত কৈল যত গ্লেছ আদি ।  
সবে এড়াইল মাত্র কাশীর মাঝাবাদী ॥ ৩৯ ॥

*tabe nija bhakta kaila yata mleccha ādi  
sabe edāila mātra kāśīra māyāvādī*

### SYNONYMS

*tabe*—thereafter; *nija*—own; *bhakta*—devotee; *kaila*—converted; *yata*—all; *mleccha*—one who does not follow the Vedic principles; *ādi*—heading the list; *sabe*—all those; *edāila*—escaped; *mātra*—only; *kāśīra*—of Vārāṇasī; *māyāvādī*—impersonalists.

### TRANSLATION

All were converted into devotees of Lord Caitanya, even the *mlechhas* and *yavanas*. Only the impersonalist followers of Śaṅkarācārya evaded Him.

### PURPORT

In this verse it is clearly indicated that although Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu converted Mohammedans and other *mlechhas* into devotees, the impersonalist followers of Śaṅkarācārya could not be converted. After accepting the renounced order of life, Caitanya Mahāprabhu converted many *karma-niṣṭhas* who were addicted to fruitive activities, many great logicians like Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya, *nindakas* (blasphemers) like Prakāśananda Sarasvatī, *pāṣandīs* (nondevotees) like Jagāi and Mādhāi, and *adhamā paḍuyās* (degraded students) like Mukunda and his friends. All of them gradually became devotees of the Lord, even the Pathans or Muslims, but the worst offenders, the impersonalists, were extremely difficult to convert, for they very tactfully escaped the devices of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

In describing the Kāśīra Māyāvādīs, Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura has explained that persons who are bewildered by empiric knowledge or direct sensual perception, and who thus consider that even this limited material world can be gauged by their material estimations, conclude that anything that one can discern by direct sense perception is but *māyā* or illusion. They maintain that although the Absolute Truth is beyond the range of sense perception, it includes no spiritual variety or enjoyment. According to the Kāśīra Māyāvādīs, the spiritual world is simply void. They do not believe in the Personality of the Absolute Truth nor in His varieties of activities in the spiritual world. Although they have their own arguments which are not very strong, they have no conception of the variegated activities of the Absolute Truth. These impersonalists, who are followers of Śaṅkarācārya, are generally known as Kāśīra Māyāvādīs.

Near Vārāṇasī there is another group of impersonalists, who are known as Saranātha Māyāvādīs. Outside the city of Vārāṇasī is a place known as Saranātha where there is a big Buddhist *stūpa*. Many followers of Buddhist philosophy live there, and they are known as Saranātha Māyāvādīs. The impersonalists of Saranātha differ from those of Vārāṇasī, for the Vārāṇasī impersonalists propagate the idea that the impersonal Brahman is truth whereas material varieties are false, but the Saranātha impersonalists do not even believe that the Absolute Truth or Brahman can be understood as the opposite of *māyā* or illusion. According to their vision, materialism is the only manifestation of the Absolute Truth.

Factually both the Kāśīra and Saranātha Māyāvādīs, as well as any other philosophers who have no knowledge of the spirit soul, are advocates of utter materialism. None of them have clear knowledge regarding the Absolute or the spiritual world. Philosophers like the Saranātha Māyāvādīs who do not believe in the spiritual existence of the Absolute Truth but consider material varieties to be everything do not believe that there are two kinds of nature, inferior (material) and superior (spiritual), as described in *Bhagavad-gītā*. Actually, neither the Vārāṇasī nor Saranātha Māyāvādīs accept the principles of *Bhagavad-gītā*, due to a poor fund of knowledge.<sup>1</sup>

Since these impersonalists who do not have perfect spiritual knowledge cannot understand the principles of *bhakti-yoga*, they must be classified among the non-devotees who are against the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. We sometimes feel inconvenienced by the hindrances offered by these impersonalists, but we do not care about their so-called philosophy, for we are propagating our own philosophy as presented in *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is* and getting successful results. Theorizing as if devotional service were subject to their mental speculation, both kinds of Māyāvādī impersonalists conclude that the subject matter of *bhakti-yoga* is a creation of *māyā* and that Kṛṣṇa, devotional service and the devotee are also *māyā*. Therefore, as stated by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, *māyāvādī kṛṣṇe aparādhī*: “All the Māyāvādīs are offenders to Lord Kṛṣṇa.” (Cc. Madhya 17.129) It is not possible for them to understand the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement; therefore we do not value their philosophical conclusions. However expert such quarrelsome impersonalists are in putting forward their so-called logic, we defeat them in every respect and go forward with our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. Their imaginative mental speculation cannot deter the progress of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, which is completely spiritual and is never under the control of such Māyāvādīs.

#### TEXT 40

বৃন্দাবন যাইতে প্রভু রহিলা কাশীতে ।  
মায়াবাদিগণ তাঁরে লাগিল নিষিতে ॥ ৪০ ॥

*vṛndāvana yāite prabhu rahilā kāśīte  
māyāvādī-ghāna tānre lāgila nindite*

#### SYNONYMS

*vṛndāvana*—the holy place called Vṛndāvana; *yāite*—while going there; *prabhu*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *rahilā*—remained; *kāśīte*—at Vārāṇasī; *māyāvādī-ghāna*—the Māyāvādī philosophers; *tānre*—unto Him; *lāgila*—began; *nindite*—to speak against Him.

#### TRANSLATION

While Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was passing through Vārāṇasī on His way to Vṛndāvana, the Māyāvādī sannyāsī philosophers blasphemed against Him in many ways.

## PURPORT

While preaching Kṛṣṇa consciousness with full vigor, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu faced many Māyāvādī philosophers. Similarly, we are also facing opposing *svāmīs*, *yogīs*, impersonalists, scientists, philosophers and other mental speculators, and by the grace of Lord Kṛṣṇa we successfully defeat all of them without difficulty.

## TEXT 41

সন্ন্যাসী হইয়া করে গায়ন, নাচন ।  
না করে বেদান্ত-পাঠ, করে সংকীর্তন ॥ ৪১ ॥

*sannyāsī ha-iyā kare gāyana, nācana  
nā kare vedānta-pāṭha, kare saṅkīrtana*

## SYNONYMS

*sannyāsī*—a person in the renounced order of life; *ha-iyā*—accepting such a position; *kare*—does; *gāyana*—singing; *nācana*—dancing; *nā kare*—does not practice; *vedānta-pāṭha*—study of the Vedānta philosophy; *kare saṅkīrtana*—but simply engages in *saṅkīrtana*.

## TRANSLATION

“Although a *sannyāsī*, He does not take interest in the study of *Vedānta* but instead always engages in chanting and dancing in *saṅkīrtana*.

## PURPORT

Fortunately or unfortunately, we also meet such Māyāvādīs who criticize our method of chanting and accuse us of not being interested in study. They do not know that we have translated volumes and volumes of books into English and that the students in our temples regularly study them in the morning, afternoon and evening. We are writing and printing books, and our students study them and distribute them all over the world. No Māyāvādī school can present as many books as we have; nevertheless, they accuse us of not being fond of study. Such accusations are completely false. But although we study, we do not study the nonsense of the Māyāvādīs.

Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* neither chant nor dance. Their technical objection is that this method of chanting and dancing is called *tauryatrika*, which indicates that a *sannyāsī* should completely avoid such activities and engage his time in the study of *Vedānta*. Actually, such men do not understand what is meant by *Vedānta*. In *Bhagavad-gītā* it is said: *vedaiś ca sarvair aham eva vedānta-kṛd vedā-vid eva cāham*. “By all the *Vedas* I am to be known; indeed I am the compiler of *Vedānta*, and I am the knower of the *Vedas*.” (Bg. 15.15) Lord Kṛṣṇa is the actual compiler of *Vedānta*, and whatever He speaks is *Vedānta* philosophy. Although they are lacking the knowledge of *Vedānta* presented by the Supreme Personality of Godhead in the

transcendental form of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, the Māyāvādīs are very proud of their study. Foreseeing the bad effects of their presenting Vedānta philosophy in a perverted way, Śrīla Vyāsadeva compiled *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* as a commentary on *Vedānta-sūtra*. *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* is *bhāṣyaḥ brahma-sūtrāṇām*; in other words, all the Vedānta philosophy in the codes of the *Brahma-sūtras* is thoroughly described in the pages of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. Thus the factual propounder of Vedānta philosophy is a Kṛṣṇa conscious person who always engages in reading and understanding *Bhagavad-gītā* and *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* and teaching the purport of these books to the entire world. The Māyāvādīs are very proud of having monopolized the Vedānta philosophy, but devotees have their own commentaries on Vedānta such as *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* and others written by the ācāryas. The commentary of the Gaudīya Vaiṣṇavas is the *Govinda-bhāṣya*.

The Māyāvādīs' accusation that devotees do not study Vedānta is false. They do not know that chanting, dancing and preaching the principles of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, called *Bhāgavata-dharma*, are the same as studying Vedānta. Since they think that reading Vedānta philosophy is the only function of a *sannyāsī* and they did not find Caitanya Mahāprabhu engaged in such direct study, they criticized the Lord. Śrīpāda Śaṅkarācārya has given special stress to the study of Vedānta philosophy. *Vedānta-vākyeṣu sadā ramantaḥ kaupīnavantaḥ khalu bhāgyavantaḥ*: "A *sannyāsī*, accepting the renounced order very strictly and wearing nothing more than a loincloth, should always enjoy the philosophical statements in the *Vedānta-sūtra*. Such a person in the renounced order is to be considered very fortunate." The Māyāvādīs in Vārāṇasī blasphemed Lord Caitanya because His behavior did not follow these principles. Lord Caitanya, however, bestowed His mercy upon these Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* and delivered them by means of His Vedānta discourses with Prakāśananda Sarasvatī and Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya.

#### TEXT 42

মূর্খ সন্ন্যাসী নিজ-ধর্ম নাহি জানে ।  
ভাবুক হইয়া ফেরে ভাবুকের সনে ॥ ৪২ ॥

*mūrkha sannyāsī nija-dharma nāhi jāne  
bhāvuka ha-iyā phere bhāvukera sane*

#### SYNONYMS

*mūrkha*—illiterate; *sannyāsī*—one in the renounced order of life; *nija-dharma*—own duty; *nāhi*—does not; *jāne*—know; *bhāvuka*—in ecstasy; *ha-iyā*—becoming; *phere*—wanders; *bhāvukera*—with another ecstatic person; *sane*—with.

#### TRANSLATION

"This Caitanya Mahāprabhu is an illiterate sannyāsī and therefore does not know His real function. Guided only by His sentiments, He wanders about in the company of other sentimentalists."

## PURPORT

Foolish Māyāvādīs, not knowing that the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is based on a solid philosophy of transcendental science, superficially conclude that those who dance and chant do not have philosophical knowledge. Those who are Kṛṣṇa conscious actually have full knowledge of the essence of Vedānta philosophy, for they study the real commentary on the Vedānta philosophy, Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, and follow the actual words of the Supreme Personality of Godhead as found in *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is*. After understanding the *Bhāgavata* philosophy or *Bhāgavata-dharma*, they become fully spiritually conscious or Kṛṣṇa conscious, and therefore their chanting and dancing is not material but is on the spiritual platform. Although everyone admires the ecstatic chanting and dancing of the devotees, who are therefore popularly known as the “Hare Kṛṣṇa people,” Māyāvādīs cannot appreciate these activities because of their poor fund of knowledge.

## TEXT 43

এ সব শুনিয়া প্রভু হাসে অনে অনে ।  
উপেক্ষা করিয়া কারো না কৈল সম্ভাষণে ॥ ৪৩ ॥

*e saba śuniyā prabhu hāse mane mane  
upekṣā kariyā kāro nā kaila sambhāṣaṇe*

## SYNONYMS

*e saba—all these; śuniyā—after hearing; prabhu—the Lord; hāse—smiled; mane mane—withn His mind; uprekṣā—rejection; kariyā—doing so; kāro—with anyone; nā—did not; kaila—make; sambhāṣaṇe—conversation.*

## TRANSLATION

Hearing all this blasphemy, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu merely smiled to Himself, rejected all these accusations and did not talk with the Māyāvādīs.

## PURPORT

As Kṛṣṇa conscious devotees, we do not like to converse with Māyāvādī philosophers simply to waste valuable time, but whenever there is an opportunity we impress our philosophy upon them with great vigor and success.

## TEXT 44

উপেক্ষা করিয়া কৈল মধুরা গমন ।  
মধুরা দেখিয়া পুনঃ কৈল আগমন ॥ ৪৪ ॥

*upekṣā kariyā kaila mathurā gamana  
mathurā dekhiyā punaḥ kaila āgamana*

## SYNONYMS

*upekṣā*—neglecting them; *kariyā*—doing so; *kaila*—did; *mathurā*—the town named Mathurā; *gamana*—traveling; *mathurā*—Mathurā; *dekiyā*—after seeing it; *punaḥ*—again; *kaila āgamana*—came back.

## TRANSLATION

Thus neglecting the blasphemy of the Vārāṇasī Māyāvādīs, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu proceeded to Mathurā, and after visiting Mathurā He returned to meet the situation.

## PURPORT

Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu did not talk with the Māyāvādī philosophers when He first visited Vārāṇasī, but He returned there from Mathurā to convince them of the real purpose of Vedānta.

## TEXT 45

**କାଶିତେ ଲେଖକ ଶୁଦ୍ର-ଶ୍ରୀଚନ୍ଦ୍ରଶେଖର ।  
ତାଁର ଘରେ ରହିଲା ପ୍ରଭୁ ସତନ୍ତ୍ର ଈଶର ॥ ୪୫ ॥**

*kāśite lekhaka śūdra-śrīcandraśekhara  
tāñra ghare rahilā prabhu svatantra iśvara*

## SYNONYMS

*kāśite*—in Vārāṇasī; *lekhaka*—writer; *śūdra*—born of a *śūdra* family; *śrī-candraśekhara*—of the name Candraśekhara; *tāñra* *ghare*—in his house; *rahilā*—remained; *prabhu*—the Lord; *svatantra*—independent; *iśvara*—the supreme controller.

## TRANSLATION

This time Lord Caitanya stayed at the house of Candraśekhara, although he was regarded as a *śūdra* or *kāyastha*, for the Lord, as the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is completely independent.

## PURPORT

Lord Caitanya stayed at the house of Candraśekhara, a clerk, although a *sannyāsī* is not supposed to reside in a *śūdra*'s house. Five hundred years ago, especially in Bengal, it was the system that persons who were born in the families of *brāhmaṇas* were accepted as *brāhmaṇas*, and all those who took birth in other families—even the higher castes, namely, the *kṣatriyas* and *vaiśyas*—were considered *śūdra* non-*brāhmaṇas*. Therefore although Śrī Candraśekhara was a clerk from a *kāyastha* family in upper India, he was considered a *śūdra*. Similarly, *vaiśyas*, especially those of the *suvarṇa-vanīk* community, were accepted as *śūdras* in Bengal, and even the *vaidyas*, who were generally physicians, were also considered *śūdras*. Lord Caitanya

Mahāprabhu, however, did not accept this artificial principle, which was introduced in society by self-interested men, and later the *kāyasthas*, *vaidyas* and *vāṇiks* all began to accept the sacred thread, despite objections from the so-called *brāhmaṇas*.

Before the time of Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the *suvarṇa-vāṇik* class was condemned by Ballal Sen, who was then the King of Bengal, due to a personal grudge. In Bengal the *suvarṇa-vāṇik* class are always very rich, for they are bankers and dealers in gold and silver. Therefore, Ballal Sen used to borrow money from a *suvarṇa-vāṇik* banker. Ballal Sen's bankruptcy later obliged the *suvarṇa-vāṇik* banker to stop advancing money to him, and thus he became angry and condemned the entire *suvarṇa-vāṇik* society as belonging to the *śūdra* community. Ballal Sen tried to induce the *brāhmaṇas* not to accept the *suvarṇa-vāṇiks* as followers of the instructions of the *Vedas* under the brahminical directions, but although some *brāhmaṇas* approved of Ballal Sen's actions, others did not. Thus the *brāhmaṇas* also became divided amongst themselves, and those who supported the *suvarṇa-vāṇik* class were rejected from the *brāhmaṇa* community. At the present day the same biases are still being followed.

There are many Vaiṣṇava families in Bengal whose members, although not actually born *brāhmaṇas*, act as *ācāryas* by initiating disciples and offering the sacred thread as enjoined in the Vaiṣṇava *tantras*. For example, in the families of Thākura Raghunanda, Ācārya Thākura Kṛṣṇadāsa, Navanī Hoḍa and Rasikānanda-deva (a disciple of Śyāmānanda Prabhu), the sacred thread ceremony is performed, as it is for the caste Gosvāmīs, and this system has continued for the past three to four hundred years. Accepting disciples born in *brāhmaṇa* families, they are bona fide spiritual masters who have the facility to worship the Śālagrāma-śilā which is worshiped with the Deity. As of this writing, Śālagrāma-śilā worship has not yet been introduced in our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, but soon it will be introduced in all our temples as an essential function of *arcana-mārga* (Deity worship).

#### TEXT 46

তপন-মিশ্রের ঘরে ভিক্ষা-নির্বাহণ ।  
সন্ধ্যাসীর সঙ্গে নাহি মানে নিমন্ত্রণ ॥ ৪৬ ॥

*tapana-miśrera ghare bhikṣā-nirvāhaṇa  
sannyāsīra saṅge nāhi māne nimantraṇa*

#### SYNONYMS

*tapana-miśrera*—of Tapana Miśra; *ghare*—in the house; *bhikṣā*—accepting food; *nirvāhaṇa*—regularly executed; *sannyāsīra*—with other Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *saṅge*—in company with them; *nāhi*—never; *māne*—accepted; *nimantraṇa*—invitation.

#### TRANSLATION

As a matter of principle, Lord Caitanya regularly accepted His food at the house of Tapana Miśra. He never mixed with other *sannyāsīs*, nor did He accept invitations from them.

## PURPORT

This exemplary behavior of Lord Caitanya definitely proves that a Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsī* cannot accept invitations from Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* nor intimately mix with them.

## TEXT 47

সনাতন গোসাঙ্গি আসি' তঁহাই মিলিলা ।  
তাঁর শিক্ষা লাগি' অচু দু-মাস রহিলা ॥ ৪৭ ॥

*sanātana gosāñi āsi' tāñhāi mililā  
tāñra śikṣā lāgi' prabhu du-māsa rahilā*

## SYNONYMS

*sanātana*—of the name Sanātana; *gosāñi*—a great devotee; *āsi'*—coming there; *tāñhāi*—there at Vārāṇasī; *mililā*—visited Him; *tāñra*—His; *śikṣā*—instruction; *lāgi'*—for the matter of; *prabhu*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *du-māsa*—two months; *rahilā*—remained there.

## TRANSLATION

When Sanātana Gosvāmī came from Bengal, he met Lord Caitanya at the house of Tapana Miśra, where Lord Caitanya remained continuously for two months to teach him devotional service.

## PURPORT

Lord Caitanya taught Sanātana Gosvāmī in the line of disciplic succession. Sanātana Gosvāmī was a very learned scholar in Sanskrit and other languages, but until instructed by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu he did not write anything about Vaiṣṇava behavior. His very famous book *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa*, which gives directions for Vaiṣṇava candidates, was written completely in compliance with the instructions of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. In this *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa* Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī gives definite instructions that by proper initiation by a bona fide spiritual master one can immediately become a *brāhmaṇa*. In this connection he says:

*yathā kāñcanatāṁ yāti kāṁsyāṁ rasa-vidhānataḥ  
tathā dīkṣā-vidhānenā dvijatvāṁ jāyate nṛṇām*

“As bell metal is turned to gold when mixed with mercury in an alchemical process, so one who is properly trained and initiated by a bona fide spiritual master immediately becomes a *brāhmaṇa*.” Sometimes those born in *brāhmaṇa* families protest this, but they have no strong arguments against this principle. By the grace of Kṛṣṇa and His devotee, one's life can change. This is confirmed in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* by the words *jahāti bandham* and *śuddhanti*. *Jahāti bandham* indicates that a living entity is conditioned by a particular type of body. The body is certainly an impediment, but one who associates with a pure devotee and follows his instructions can avoid this impediment and become a regular *brāhmaṇa* by initiation under his strict

guidance. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī states how a non-*brāhmaṇa* can be turned into a *brāhmaṇa* by the association of a pure devotee. *Prabha viṣṇave namaḥ*: Lord Viṣṇu is so powerful that He can do anything He likes. Therefore it is not difficult for Viṣṇu to change the body of a devotee who is under the guidance of a pure devotee of the Lord.

### TEXT 48

ତୁମେ ଶିଖାଇଲା ସବ ବୈଷ୍ଣବେର ଧର୍ମ ।  
ଭାଗବତ-ଆଦି ଶାସ୍ତ୍ରର ସତ ଗୃହ ମର୍ମ ॥ ୪୮ ॥

*tāñre śikhāilā saba vaiṣṇavera dharma  
bhāgavata-ādi śāstrera yata gūḍha marma*

### SYNONYMS

*tāñre*—unto him (Sanātana Gosvāmī); *śikhāilā*—the Lord taught him; *saba*—all; *vaiṣṇavera*—of the devotees; *dharma*—regular activities; *bhāgavata*—Śrimad-Bhāgavatam; *ādi*—beginning with; *śāstrera*—of the revealed scriptures; *yata*—all; *gūḍha*—confidential; *marma*—purpose.

### TRANSLATION

On the basis of scriptures like Śrimad-Bhāgavatam which reveal these confidential directions, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu instructed Sanātana Gosvāmī regarding all the regular activities of a devotee.

### PURPORT

In the *paramparā* system, the instructions taken from the bona fide spiritual master must also be based on revealed Vedic scriptures. One who is in the line of disciplic succession cannot manufacture his own way of behavior. There are many so-called followers of the Vaiṣṇava cult in the line of Caitanya Mahāprabhu who do not scrupulously follow the conclusions of the *śāstras*, and therefore they are considered to be *apa-sampradāya*, which means “outside of the *sampradāya*.” Some of these groups are known as *āula*, *bāula*, *karttābhajā*, *neḍā*, *daraveśa*, *sāṅgi sahajiyā*, *sakhibhekī*, *smārtā*, *jata-gosāṅgi*, *ativāḍī*, *cūḍādhārī* and *gaurāṅga-nāgarī*. In order to follow strictly the disciplic succession of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, one should not associate with these *apa-sampradāya* communities.

One who is not taught by a bona fide spiritual master cannot understand the Vedic literature. To emphasize this point, Lord Kṛṣṇa, while instructing Arjuna, clearly said that it was because Arjuna was His devotee and confidential friend that he could understand the mystery of *Bhagavad-gītā*. It is to be concluded, therefore, that one who wants to understand the mystery of revealed scriptures must approach a bona fide spiritual master, hear from him very submissively and render service to

him. Then the import of the scriptures will be revealed. It is stated in the *Vedas*:

*yasya deve parā bhaktir yathā deve tathā gurau  
tasyaite kathitā hy arthā prakāśante mahātmanah*

“The real import of the scriptures is revealed to one who has unflinching faith in both the Supreme Personality of Godhead and the spiritual master.” Śrīla Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura advises, *sādhu-śāstra-guru-vākyā, hr̥daye kariyā aikya*. The meaning of this instruction is that one must consider the instructions of the *sādhu*, the revealed scriptures and the spiritual master in order to understand the real purpose of spiritual life. Neither a *sādhu* (saintly person or Vaiṣṇava) nor a bona fide spiritual master says anything that is beyond the scope of the sanction of the revealed scriptures. Thus the statements of the revealed scriptures correspond to those of the bona fide spiritual master and saintly persons. One must therefore act with reference to these three important sources of understanding.

#### TEXT 49

**ଇତିମଧ୍ୟେ ଚନ୍ଦ୍ରଶେଖର, ମିଶ୍ର-ତପନ ।  
ଦୁଃଖୀ ହଙ୍ଗା ପ୍ରଭୁ-ପାୟ କୈଳ ନିବେଦନ ॥ ୪୯ ॥**

*itimadhye candraśekhara, miśra-tapana  
duḥkhī hañā prabhu-pāya kaila nivedana*

#### SYNONYMS

*iti-madhye*—in the meantime; *candraśekhara*—the clerk of the name Candraśekhara; *miśra-tapana*—as well as Tapana Miśra; *duḥkhī hañā*—becoming very unhappy; *prabhu-pāya*—at the lotus feet of the Lord; *kaila*—made; *nivedana*—an appeal.

#### TRANSLATION

While Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was instructing Sanātana Gosvāmī, both Candraśekhara and Tapana Miśra became very unhappy. Therefore they submitted an appeal unto the lotus feet of the Lord.

#### TEXT 50

**କଡେକ ଶୁନିବ ପ୍ରଭୁ ତୋମାର ନିନ୍ଦନ ।  
ନା ପାରି ସହିତେ, ଏବେ ଛାଡ଼ିବ ଜୀବନ ॥ ୫୦ ॥**

*kateka ūuniba prabhu tomāra nindana  
nā pāri sahite, ebe chāḍiba jīvana*

## SYNONYMS

*kateka*—how much; *śuniba*—shall we hear; *prabhu*—O Lord; *tomāra*—Your; *nindana*—blasphemy; *nā pāri*—we are not able; *sahite*—to tolerate; *ebe*—now; *chāḍiba*—give up; *jīvana*—life.

## TRANSLATION

“How long can we tolerate the blasphemy of Your critics against Your conduct? We should give up our lives rather than hear such blasphemy.

## PURPORT

One of the most important instructions by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu regarding regular Vaiṣṇava behavior is that a Vaiṣṇava should be tolerant like a tree and submissive like grass.

*trīṇād api sunīcena  
taror api sahiṣṇunā  
amāninā mānadena  
kīrtanīyah sadā hariḥ*

“One should chant the holy name of the Lord in a humble state of mind, thinking oneself lower than the straw in the street; one should be more tolerant than a tree, devoid of all sense of false prestige and should be ready to offer all respect to others. In such a state of mind one can chant the holy name of the Lord constantly.” Nevertheless, the author of these instructions, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, did not tolerate the misbehavior of Jagāi and Mādhāi. When they harmed Lord Nityānanda Prabhu, He immediately became angry and wanted to kill them, and it was only by the mercy of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu that they were saved. One should be very meek and humble in his personal transactions, and if insulted a Vaiṣṇava should be tolerant and not angry. But if there is blasphemy against one's *guru* or another Vaiṣṇava, one should be as angry as fire. This was exhibited by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. One should not tolerate blasphemy against a Vaiṣṇava but should immediately take one of three actions. If someone blasphemers a Vaiṣṇava, one should stop him with arguments and higher reason. If one is not expert enough to do this he should give up his life on the spot, and if he cannot do this, he must go away. While Caitanya Mahāprabhu was in Benares or Kāśī, the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* blasphemed Him in many ways because although He was a *sannyāsī* He was indulging in chanting and dancing. Tapana Miśra and Candraśekhara heard this criticism, and it was intolerable for them because they were great devotees of Lord Caitanya. They could not stop it, however, and therefore they appealed to Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu because this blasphemy was so intolerable that they had decided to give up their lives.

## TEXT 51

তোমারে নিষ্পত্তি যত সন্ধ্যাসৌর গগ ।  
শুনিতে না পারি, কাটে হৃদয়-আবণ ॥ ৫১ ॥

*tomāre nindaye yata sannyāśīra gaṇa  
śunite nā pāri, phāṭe hṛdaya-śravaṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*tomāre*—unto You; *nindaye*—blasphemes; *yata*—all; *sannyāśīra gaṇa*—the Māyāvādī *sannyāśīs*; *śunite*—to hear; *nā*—cannot; *pāri*—tolerate; *phāṭe*—it breaks; *hṛdaya*—our hearts; *śravaṇa*—while hearing such blasphemy.

### TRANSLATION

“The Māyāvādī sannyāśīs are all criticizing Your Holiness. We cannot tolerate hearing such criticism, for this blasphemy breaks our hearts.”

### PURPORT

This is a manifestation of real love for Kṛṣṇa and Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. There are three categories of Vaiṣṇavas: *kaniṣṭha-adhikārīs*, *madhyama-adhikārīs* and *uttama-adhikārīs*. The *kaniṣṭha-adhikārī*, or the devotee in the lowest stage of Vaiṣṇava life, has firm faith but is not familiar with the conclusions of the *śāstras*. The devotee in the second stage, the *madhyama-adhikārī*, is completely aware of the śāstric conclusion and has firm faith in his *guru* and the Lord. He, therefore, avoiding non-devotees, preaches to the innocent. However, the *mahā-bhāgavata* or *uttama-adhikārī*, the devotee in the highest stage of devotional life, does not see anyone as being against the Vaiṣṇava principles, for he regards everyone as a Vaiṣṇava but himself. This is the essence of Caitanya Mahāprabhu’s instruction that one be more tolerant than a tree and think oneself lower than the straw in the street (*trṇādapi sunicena taror api sahiṣṇunā*). However, even if a devotee is in the *uttama-bhāgavata* status he must come down to the second status of life, *madhyama-adhikārī*, to be a preacher, for a preacher should not tolerate blasphemy against another Vaiṣṇava. Although a *kaniṣṭha-adhikārī* also cannot tolerate such blasphemy, he is not competent to stop it by citing śāstric evidences. Therefore Tapana Miśra and Candraśekhara are understood to be *kaniṣṭha-adhikārīs* because they could not refute the arguments of the *sannyāśīs* in Benares. They appealed to Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu to take action, for they felt that they could not tolerate such criticism although they also could not stop it.

### TEXT 52

ইহা শুনি রাহে প্রভু ইষৎ হাসিয়া ।  
সেই কালে এক বিপ্র ঘিলিল আসিয়া ॥ ৫২ ॥

*ihā Śuni rahe prabhu īsat ha-iyā  
sei kāle eka vipra milila īsiyā*

## SYNONYMS

*ihā*—this; *śuni*—hearing; *rahe*—remained; *prabhu*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *īṣat*—slightly; *hāsiyā*—smiling; *sei kāle*—at that time; *eka*—one; *vipra-brāhmaṇa*; *milila*—met; *āsiyā*—coming there.

## TRANSLATION

While Tapana Miśra and Candraśekhara were thus talking with Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, He only smiled slightly and remained silent. At that time a brāhmaṇa came there to meet the Lord.

## PURPORT

Because the blasphemy was cast against Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu Himself, He did not feel sorry, and therefore He was smiling. This is ideal Vaiṣṇava behavior. One should not become angry upon hearing criticism of himself, but if other Vaiṣṇavas are criticized one must be prepared to act as previously suggested. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu was very compassionate for His pure devotees Tapana Miśra and Candraśekhara; therefore by His grace this *brāhmaṇa* immediately came to Him. By His omnipotency the Lord created this situation for the happiness of His devotees.

## TEXT 53

আসি' নিবেদন করে চরণে ধরিয়া ।  
এক বস্তু মাগোঁ, দেহ প্রসন্ন হইয়া ॥ ৫৩ ॥

*āsi' nivedana kare caraṇe dhariyā  
eka vastu māgoñ, deha prasanna ha-iyā*

## SYNONYMS

*āsi'*—coming there; *nivedana*—submissive statement; *kare*—made; *caraṇe*—unto the lotus feet; *dhariyā*—capturing; *eka*—one; *vastu*—thing; *māgoñ*—beg from You; *deha*—kindly give it to me; *prasanna*—being pleased; *ha-iyā*—becoming so.

## TRANSLATION

The brāhmaṇa immediately fell at the lotus feet of Caitanya Mahāprabhu and requested Him to accept his proposal in a joyful mood.

## PURPORT

The Vedic injunctions state, *tad viddhi pranipātena paripraśnena sevayā*: one must approach a superior authority in humbleness (Bg. 4.34). One cannot challenge a superior authority, but with great submission one can submit his proposal for acceptance by the spiritual master or spiritual authorities. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is an ideal teacher by His personal behavior, and so also are all His disciples. Thus

this *brāhmaṇa*, being purified in association with Caitanya Mahāprabhu, followed these principles in submitting his request to the higher authority. He fell down at the lotus feet of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and then spoke as follows.

### TEXT 54

সকল সন্ধ্যাসী মুণ্ডি কৈনু নিমন্ত্রণ ।  
তুমি যদি আইস, পূর্ণ হয় মোর মন ॥ ৫৪ ॥

*sakala sannyāsī muñi kainu nimantraṇa  
tumi yadi āisa, pūrṇa haya mora mana*

### SYNONYMS

*sakala*—all; *sannyāsī*—renouncers; *muñi*—I; *kainu*—made; *nimantraṇa*—invited; *tumi*—Your good self; *yadi*—if; *āisa*—come; *pūrṇa*—fulfillment; *haya*—becomes; *mora*—my; *mana*—mind.

### TRANSLATION

“My dear Lord, I have invited all the sannyāsīs of Benares to my home. My desires will be fulfilled if You also accept my invitation.

### PURPORT

This *brāhmaṇa* knew that Caitanya Mahāprabhu was the only Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsī* in Benares at that time and all the others were Māyāvādīs. It is the duty of a *grhastha* to sometimes invite *sannyāsīs* to take food at his home. This *grhastha-brāhmaṇa* wanted to invite all the *sannyāsīs* to his house, but he also knew that it would be very difficult to induce Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu to accept such an invitation because the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* would be present. Therefore he fell down at His feet and fervently appealed to the Lord to be compassionate and grant his request. Thus he humbly submitted his desire.

### TEXT 55

না যাই সন্ধ্যাসি-গোষ্ঠী, ইহা আমি জানি :  
মোরে অনুগ্রহ কর নিমন্ত্রণ মানি' ॥ ৫৫ ॥

*nā yāha sannyāsi-goṣṭhī, ihā āmi jāni  
more anugraha kara nimantraṇa māni'*

### SYNONYMS

*nā*—not; *yāha*—You go; *sannyāsi-goṣṭhī*—the association of Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *ihā*—this; *āmi*—I; *jāni*—know; *more*—unto me; *anugraha*—merciful; *kara*—become; *nimantraṇa*—invitation; *māni'*—accepting.

## TRANSLATION

“My dear Lord, I know that You never mix with other sannyāsīs, but please be merciful unto me and accept my invitation.”

## PURPORT

An ācārya or great personality of the Vaiṣṇava school is very strict in his principles, but although he is as hard as a thunderbolt, sometimes he is as soft as a rose. Thus actually he is independent. He follows all the rules and regulations strictly, but sometimes he slackens this policy. It was known that Lord Caitanya never mixed with the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs, yet He conceded to the request of the brāhmaṇa, as stated in the next verse.

## TEXT 56

ପ୍ରଭୁ ହାସି' ନିମଞ୍ଜଣ କୈଳ ଅଙ୍ଗୀକାର ।  
ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସୀରେ କୃପା ଲାଗି' ଏ ଭଙ୍ଗି ତୁମାର ॥ ୫୬ ॥

*prabhu hāsi' nimantraṇa kaila aṅgikāra  
sannyāsīre kṛpā lāgi' e bhaṅgī tānhāra*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhu*—the Lord; *hāsi'*—smiling; *nimantraṇa*—invitation; *kaila*—made; *aṅgikāra*—acceptance; *sannyāsīre*—unto the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs; *kṛpā*—to show them mercy; *lāgi'*—for the matter of; *e*—this; *bhaṅgī*—gesture; *tānhāra*—His.

## TRANSLATION

Lord Caitanya smiled and accepted the invitation of the brāhmaṇa. He made this gesture to show His mercy to the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs.

## PURPORT

Tapana Miśra and Candraśekhara appealed to the lotus feet of the Lord regarding their grief at the criticism of Him by the sannyāsīs in Benares. Caitanya Mahāprabhu merely smiled, yet He wanted to fulfill the desires of His devotees, and the opportunity came when the brāhmaṇa came to request Him to accept his invitation to be present in the midst of the other sannyāsīs. This coincidence was made possible by the omnipotency of the Lord.

## TEXT 57

ମେ ବିଶ୍ଵ ଜାନେନ ପ୍ରଭୁ ନା ଯା'ନ କା'ର ସରେ ।  
ତୁମାର ପ୍ରେରଣାଯ ତା'ରେ ଅଭ୍ୟାଶକ କରେ ॥ ୫୭ ॥

*se vipra jānena prabhu nā yā'na kā'ra ghare  
tāñhāra preraṇāya tāñre atyāgraha kare*

### SYNONYMS

*se—that; vipra—brāhmaṇa; jānena—knew it; prabhu—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; nā—never; yā'na—goes; kā'ra—anyone's; ghare—house; tāñhāra—His; preraṇāya—by inspiration; tāñre—unto Him; atyāgraha kare—strongly urging to accept the invitation.*

### TRANSLATION

The brāhmaṇa knew that Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu never went to anyone else's house, yet due to inspiration from the Lord he earnestly requested Him to accept this invitation.

### TEXT 58

ଆର ଦିନେ ଗେଲା ପ୍ରଭୁ ସେ ବିଶ୍ଵାସନେ ।  
ଦେଖିଲେନ, ବସିଯାଛେନ ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସୀର ଗଣେ ॥ ୫୮ ॥

*āra dine gelā prabhu se vipra-bhavane  
dekhilena, vasiyāchena sannyāśira gaṇe*

### SYNONYMS

*āra—next; dine—day; gelā—went; prabhu—the Lord; se—that; vipra—brāhmaṇa; bhavane—in the house of; dekhilena—He saw; vasiyāchena—there were sitting; sannyāśira—all the sannyāsīs; gaṇe—in a group.*

### TRANSLATION

The next day, when Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu went to the house of that brāhmaṇa, he saw all the sannyāsīs of Benares sitting there.

### TEXT 59

সବା ନମକ୍ଷରି' ଗେଲା ପାଦ-ପ୍ରକ୍ଷାଳନେ ।  
ପାଦ ପ୍ରକ୍ଷାଳନ କରି ବସିଲା ମେହି ଘାନେ ॥ ୫୯ ॥

*sabā namaskari' gelā pāda-prakṣālana  
pāda prakṣālana kari vasilā sei sthāne*

### SYNONYMS

*sabā—to all, namaskari'—offering obeisances; gelā—went; pāda—foot; prakṣālana—for washing; pāda—foot; prakṣālana—washing; kari—finishing; vasilā—sat down; sei—in that; sthāne—place.*

## TRANSLATION

As soon as Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu saw the sannyāsīs He immediately offered obeisances, and then He went to wash His feet. After washing His feet, He sat down by the place where He had done so.

## PURPORT

By offering His obeisances to the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu very clearly exhibited His humbleness to everyone. Vaiṣṇavas must not be disrespectful to anyone, to say nothing of a *sannyāsī*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu teaches, *amāninā mānadena*: one should always be respectful to others but should not demand respect for himself. A *sannyāsī* should always walk barefoot, and therefore when he enters a temple or a society of devotees he should first wash his feet and then sit down in a proper place. In India it is still the prevalent custom that one put his shoes in a specified place and then enter the temple barefoot after washing his feet. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is an ideal ācārya, and those who follow in His footsteps should practice the methods of devotional life that He teaches us.

## TEXT 60

বসিয়া করিলা কিছু ঐশ্বর্য প্রকাশ ।  
মহাতেজোঘন বপু কোটিৰূপাভাস ॥ ৬০ ॥

*vasiyā kariłā kichu aiśvarya prakāśa  
mahātejomaya vapu koṭi-suryābhāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*vasiyā*—after sitting; *kariłā*—exhibited; *kichu*—some; *aiśvarya*—mystic power; *prakāśa*—manifested; *mahātejomaya*—very brilliantly; *vapu*—body; *koṭi*—millions; *surya*—sun; *ābhāsa*—reflection.

## TRANSLATION

After sitting on the ground, Caitanya Mahāprabhu exhibited His mystic power by manifesting an effulgence as brilliant as the illumination of millions of suns.

## PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, as the Supreme Personality of Godhead Kṛṣṇa, is full of all potencies. Therefore it is not remarkable for Him to manifest the illumination of millions of suns. Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa is known as *Yogeśvara*, the master of all mystic powers. Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu is Lord Kṛṣṇa Himself; therefore He can exhibit any mystic power.

## TEXT 61

ପ୍ରଭାବେ ଆକର୍ଷିଲ ସବ ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସୀର ମନ ।  
ଉଠିଲ ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସୀ ସବ ଛାଡ଼ିଯା ଆସନ ॥ ୬୧ ॥

*prabhāve ākarṣila saba sannyāśīra mana  
uṭhila sannyāsī saba chāḍiyā āsana*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhāve*—by such illumination; *ākarṣila*—He attracted; *saba*—all; *sannyāśīra*—the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *mana*—mind; *uṭhila*—stood up; *sannyāsī*—all the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *saba*—all; *chāḍiyā*—giving up; *āsana*—sitting places.

## TRANSLATION

When the *sannyāsīs* saw the brilliant illumination of the body of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, their minds were attracted, and they all immediately gave up their sitting places and stood in respect.

## PURPORT

To draw the attention of common men, sometimes saintly persons, *ācāryas* and teachers exhibit extraordinary opulences. This is necessary to attract the attention of fools, but a saintly person should not misuse such power for personal sense gratification like false saints who declare themselves to be God. Even a magician can exhibit extraordinary feats which are not understandable to common men, but this does not mean that the magician is God. It is a most sinful activity to attract attention by exhibiting mystic powers and utilizing this opportunity to declare oneself to be God. A real saintly person never declares himself to be God but always places himself in the position of a servant of God. For a servant of God there is no need to exhibit mystic powers, and he does not like to do so, but on behalf of the Supreme Personality of Godhead a humble servant of God performs his activities in such a wonderful way that no common man can dare try to act like him. Yet a saintly person never takes credit for such actions because he knows very well that when wonderful things are done on his behalf by the grace of the Supreme Lord, all credit goes to the master and not to the servant.

## TEXT 62

ପ୍ରକାଶାନନ୍ଦ-ନାମେ ସର୍ବ ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସୀ-ପ୍ରଧାନ ।  
ପ୍ରଭୁକେ କହିଲ କିଛୁ କରିଯା ସମ୍ମାନ ॥ ୬୨ ॥

*prakāśānanda-nāme sarva sannyāsī-pradhāna  
prabhuke kahila kichu kariyā sammāna*

## SYNONYMS

*prakāśānanda*—Prakāśānanda; *nāme*—of the name; *sarva*—all; *sannyāsi-pradhāna*—chief of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *prabhuke*—unto the Lord; *kahila*—said; *kichu*—something; *kariyā*—showing Him; *sammāna*—respect.

## TRANSLATION

The leader of all the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* present was named Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī, and after standing up he addressed Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu as follows with great respect.

## PURPORT

As Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu showed respect to all the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*, similarly the leader of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*, Prakāśānanda, also showed his respects to the Lord.

## TEXT 63

**ইহৈ আইস, ইহৈ আইস, শুনহ শ্রিপাদ।  
অপবিত্র স্থানে বৈস, কিবা অবসাদ ॥ ৬৩ ॥**

*ihān āisa, ihān āisa, śunaha śrīpāda  
apavitra sthāne vaisa, kibā avasāda*

## SYNONYMS

*ihān āisa*—come here; *ihān āisa*—come here; *śunaha*—kindly hear; *śrīpāda*—Your Holiness; *apavitra*—unholy; *sthāne*—place; *vaisa*—You are sitting; *kibā*—what is that; *avasāda*—lamentation.

## TRANSLATION

“Please come here. Please come here, Your Holiness. Why do You sit in that unclean place? What has caused Your lamentation?”

## PURPORT

Here is the distinction between Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī. In the material world everyone wants to introduce himself as very important and great, but Caitanya Mahāprabhu introduced Himself very humbly and meekly. The Māyāvādis were sitting in an exalted position, and Caitanya Mahāprabhu sat in a place which was not even clean. Therefore the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* thought that He must have been aggrieved for some reason, and Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī inquired about the cause for His lamentation.

## TEXT 64

ଅତୁ କହେ,—ଆମି ହୈ ହୀନ-ସମ୍ପ୍ରଦାୟ ।  
ତୋମା-ସବାର ସଭାୟ ବସିତେ ନା ଯୁଗ୍ମାୟ ॥ ୬୪ ॥

*prabhu kahe,—āmi ha-i hina-sampradāya  
tomā-sabāra sabhāya vasite nā yuyāya*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhu kahe*—the Lord replied; *āmi*—I; *ha-i*—am; *hīna-sampradāya*—belonging to a lower spiritual school; *tomā-sabāra*—of all of you; *sabhāya*—in the assembly; *vasite*—to sit down; *nā*—never; *yuyāya*—I can dare.

## TRANSLATION

The Lord replied: “I belong to a lower order of sannyāsīs. Therefore I do not deserve to sit with you.”

## PURPORT

Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* are always very puffed up because of their knowledge of Sanskrit and because they belong to the Śāṅkara-sampradāya. They are always under the impression that unless one is a *brāhmaṇa* and a very good Sanskrit scholar, especially in grammar, one cannot accept the renounced order of life nor become a preacher. Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* always misinterpret all the *śāstras* with their word jugglery and grammatical compositions, yet Śrīpāda Śāṅkarācārya himself condemned such jugglery of words in the verse, *prāpte sannihite khalu maraṇe nahi nahi rakṣati ḍukṛṇ-karaṇe*. *Ḍukṛṇ* refers to suffixes and prefixes in Sanskrit grammar. Śāṅkarācārya warned his disciples that if they concerned themselves only with the principles of grammar, not worshiping Govinda, they were fools who would never be saved. Yet in spite of Śrīpāda Śāṅkarācārya’s instructions, foolish Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* are always busy juggling words on the basis of strict Sanskrit grammar.

Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* are very puffed up if they hold the elevated *sannyāsa* titles *tīrtha*, *āśrama*, and *sarasvatī*. Even among Māyāvādīs, those who belong to other *sampradāyas* and hold other titles such as *Vana*, *Araṇya*, *Bhāratī*, etc., are considered to be lower-grade *sannyāsīs*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu accepted *sannyāsā* from the Bhāratī-sampradāya, and thus He considered Himself a lower *sannyāsī* than Prakāśananda Sarasvatī. To remain distinct from Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsīs*, the *sannyāsīs* of the Māyāvādī-sampradāya always think themselves to be situated in a very elevated spiritual order, but Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, in order to teach them how to become humble and meek, accepted Himself as belonging to a lower *sampradāya* of *sannyāsīs*. Thus He wanted to point out clearly that a *sannyāsī* is one who is advanced in spiritual knowledge. One who is advanced in spiritual knowledge should be accepted as occupying a better position than those who lack such knowledge.

The Māyāvādī-sampradāya *sannyāsīs* are generally known as Vedāntīs, as if Vedānta were their monopoly. Actually, however, Vedāntī refers to a person who perfectly knows Kṛṣṇa. As confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā*, *vedaiś ca sarvair aham eva vedyo*: “By all the *Vedas* it is Kṛṣṇa who is to be known.” (Bg. 15.15) The so-called Māyāvādī Vedāntīs do not know who Kṛṣṇa is; therefore their title of Vedāntī, or knower of Vedānta philosophy, is simply a pretension. Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* always think of themselves as real *sannyāsīs* and consider *sannyāsīs* of the Vaiṣṇava order to be *brahma-cārīs*. A *brahma-cārī* is supposed to engage in the service of a *sannyāsī* and accept him as his *guru*. Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* therefore declare themselves to be not only *gurus* but *jagad-gurus*, or the spiritual masters of the entire world, although, of course, they cannot see the entire world. Sometimes they dress gorgeously and travel on the backs of elephants in processions, and thus they are always puffed up, accepting themselves as *jagad-gurus*. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī, however, has explained that *jagad-guru* properly refers to one who is the controller of his tongue, mind, words, belly, genitals and anger. *Pṛthivīn sa śiṣyāt*: such a *jagad-guru* is completely fit to make disciples all over the world. Due to false prestige, Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* who do not have these qualifications sometimes harass and blaspheme a Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsī* who humbly engages in the service of the Lord.

## TEXT 65

আপনে প্রকাশনন্দ হাতেতে ধরিয়া ।  
বসাইলা সভামধ্যে সম্মান করিয়া ॥ ৬৫ ॥

*āpane prakāśananda hātete dhariyā  
vasāllā sabhā-madhye sammāna kariyā*

## SYNONYMS

*āpane*—personally; *prakāśananda*—Prakāśananda; *hātete*—by His hand; *dhariyā*—capturing; *vasāllā*—made Him sit; *sabhā-madhye*—in the assembly of; *sammāna*—with great respect; *kariyā*—offering Him.

## TRANSLATION

Prakāśananda Sarasvatī, however, caught Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu personally by the hand and seated Him with great respect in the midst of the assembly.

## PURPORT

The respectful behavior of Prakāśananda Sarasvatī toward Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is very much to be appreciated. Such behavior is calculated to be *ajñāta-sukṛti*, or pious activities that one executes without his knowledge. Thus Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu very tactfully gave Prakāśananda Sarasvatī an opportunity to ad-

vance in *ajñāta-sukṛti* so that in the future he might actually become a Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsī*.

### TEXT 66

পুছিল, তোমার নাম ‘শ্রীকৃষ্ণচেতনা’।  
কেশব-ভারতীর শিষ্য, তাতে তুমি ধন্য ॥ ৬৬ ॥

*puchila, tomāra nāma 'śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya'  
keśava-bhāratīra śiṣya, tāte tumi dhanya*

### SYNONYMS

*puchila*—inquired; *tomāra*—Your; *nāma*—name; *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—the name Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya; *keśava-bhāratīra śiṣya*—You are a disciple of Keśava Bhāratī; *tāte*—in that connection; *tumi*—You are; *dhanya*—glorious.

### TRANSLATION

Prakāśananda Sarasvatī then said: “I understand that Your name is Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya. You are a disciple of Śrī Keśava Bhāratī, and therefore You are glorious.

### TEXT 67

সাম্প্রদায়িক সন্ন্যাসী তুমি, রহ এই গ্রামে।  
কি কারণে আমা-সবার না কর দর্শনে ॥ ৬৭ ॥

*sāmpradāyika sannyāsī tumi, raha ei grāme  
ki kāraṇe āmā-sabāra nā kara darśane*

### SYNONYMS

*sāmpradāyika*—of the community; *sannyāsī*—Māyāvādī *sannyāsī*; *tumi*—You are; *raha*—live; *ei*—this; *grāme*—in Vārāṇasī; *ki kāraṇe*—for what reason; *āmā-sabāra*—with us; *nā*—do not; *kara*—endeavor; *darśane*—to mix.

### TRANSLATION

“You belong to our Śaṅkara-sampradāya and live in our village, Vārāṇasī. Why then do You not associate with us? Why is it that You avoid even seeing us?

### PURPORT

A Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsī* or a Vaiṣṇava in the second stage of advancement in spiritual knowledge can understand four principles—namely, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, the devotees, the innocent and the jealous—and he behaves differently with each. He tries to increase his love for Godhead, make friendship with devotees

and preach Kṛṣṇa consciousness among the innocent, but he avoids the jealous who are envious of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu Himself exemplified such behavior, and this is why Prakāśananda Sarasvatī inquired why He did not associate or even talk with them. Caitanya Mahāprabhu confirmed by example that a preacher of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement generally should not waste his time talking with Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*, but when there are arguments on the basis of *śāstra*, a Vaiṣṇava must come forward to talk and defeat them in philosophy.

According to Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*, only one who takes *sannyāsa* in the disciplic succession from Śāṅkarācārya is a Vedic *sannyāsī*. Sometimes it is challenged that the *sannyāsīs* who are preaching in the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement are not genuine because they do not belong to *brāhmaṇa* families, for Māyāvādīs do not offer *sannyāsa* to one who does not belong to a *brāhmaṇa* family by birth. Unfortunately, however, they do not know that at present everyone is born a *sūdra* (*kalau sūdra sambhava*). It is to be understood that there are no *brāhmaṇas* in this age because those who claim to be *brāhmaṇas* simply on the basis of birthright do not have the brahminical qualifications. However, even if one is born in a non-*brāhmaṇa* family, if he has the brahminical qualifications he should be accepted as a *brāhmaṇa*, as confirmed by Śrīla Nārada Muni and the great saint Śrīdhara Svāmī. This is also stated in *Śrimad-Bhāgavatam*. Both Nārada and Śrīdhara Svāmī completely agree that one cannot be a *brāhmaṇa* by birthright but must possess the qualities of a *brāhmaṇa*. Thus in our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement we never offer the *sannyāsa* order to a person whom we do not find to be qualified in terms of the prescribed brahminical principles. Although it is a fact that unless one is a *brāhmaṇa* he cannot become a *sannyāsī*, it is not a valid principle that an unqualified man who is born in a *brāhmaṇa* family is a *brāhmaṇa* whereas a brahminically qualified person born in a non-*brāhmaṇa* family cannot be accepted. The Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement strictly follows the injunctions of *Śrimad-Bhāgavatam*, avoiding misleading heresy and manufactured conclusions.

## TEXT 68

সন্ন্যাসী হইয়া কর নর্তন-গায়ন ।  
ভাবুক সব সঙ্গে লঞ্চা কর সংকীর্তন ॥ ৬৮ ॥

*sannyāsī ha-iyā kara nartana-gāyana  
bhāvuka saba saṅge lanā kara saṅkīrtana*

## SYNONYMS

*sannyāsī*—the renounced order of life; *ha-iyā*—accepting; *kara*—You do; *nartana-gāyana*—dancing and chanting; *bhāvuka*—fanatics; *saba*—all; *saṅge*—in Your company; *lanā*—accepting them; *kara*—You do; *saṅkīrtana*—chanting of the holy name of the Lord.

## TRANSLATION

**“You are a sannyāsī. Why then do You indulge in chanting and dancing, engaging in Your saṅkīrtana movement in the company of fanatics?**

## PURPORT

This is a challenge by Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura writes in his *Anubhāṣya* that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is the object of Vedānta philosophical research, has very kindly determined who is an appropriate candidate for study of Vedānta philosophy. The first qualification of such a candidate is expressed by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu in His *Sikṣāṣṭaka*:

*trṇād api sunīcena taror api sahiṣṇunā  
amāninā mānadena kīrtanīyah sadā hariḥ*

This statement indicates that one can hear or speak about Vedānta philosophy through the disciplic succession. One must be very humble and meek, more tolerant than a tree and more humble than the grass. One should not claim respect for himself but should be prepared to give all respect to others. One must have these qualifications to be eligible to understand Vedic knowledge.

## TEXT 69

**বেদান্ত-পঠন, ধ্যান, —সন্ধ্যাসীর ধর্ম।  
তাহা ছাড়ি' কর কেনে ভাবুকের কর্ম ॥ ৬৯ ॥**

*vedānta-paṭhana, dhyāna,—sannyāsīra dharma  
tāhā chāḍi' kara kene bhāvukera karma*

## SYNONYMS

*vedānta-paṭhana*—studying Vedānta philosophy; *dhyāna*—meditation; *sannyāsīra*—of a *sannyāsī*; *dharma*—duties; *tāhā chāḍi'*—giving them up; *kara*—You do; *kene*—why; *bhāvukera*—of the fanatics; *karma*—activities.

## TRANSLATION

**“Meditation and the study of Vedānta are the sole duties of a sannyāsī. Why do You abandon these to dance with fanatics?**

## PURPORT

As explained in regard to verse 41, Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* do not approve of chanting and dancing. Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī, like Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya, misunderstood Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu to be a misled young *sannyāsī*, and therefore he

asked Him why He indulged in the association of fanatics instead of executing the duty of a *sannyāsī*.

### TEXT 70

ଅଭାବେ ଦେଖିଯେ ତୋମା ସାକ୍ଷାତ୍ ନାରାୟଣ ।  
ହିନାଚାର କର କେନେ, ଇଥେ କି କାରଣ ॥ ୧୦ ॥

*prabhāve dekhiye tomā sākṣat nārāyaṇa  
hīnācāra kara kene, ithe ki kāraṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhāve*—in Your opulence; *dekhiye*—I see; *tomā*—You; *sākṣat*—directly; *nārāyaṇa*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *hīnācāra*—lower-class behavior; *kara*—You do; *kene*—why; *ithe*—in this; *ki*—what is; *kāraṇa*—reason.

### TRANSLATION

“You look as brilliant as if You were Nārāyaṇa Himself. Will You kindly explain the reason that You have adopted the behavior of lower-class people?”

### PURPORT

Due to renunciation, Vedānta study, meditation and the strict regulative principles of their daily routine, Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* are certainly in a position to execute pious activities. Thus Prakāśananda Sarasvatī, on account of his piety, could understand that Caitanya Mahāprabhu was not an ordinary person but the Supreme Personality of Godhead. *Sākṣat nārāyaṇa*: he considered Him to be Nārāyaṇa Himself. Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* address each other as Nārāyaṇa because they think that they are all going to be Nārāyaṇa or merge with Nārāyaṇa in the next life. Prakāśananda Sarasvatī appreciated that Caitanya Mahāprabhu had already directly become Nārāyaṇa and did not need to wait until His next life. One difference between the Vaiṣṇava and Māyāvādī philosophies is that Māyāvādī philosophers think that after giving up their bodies they are going to become Nārāyaṇa by merging with His body, whereas Vaiṣṇava philosophers understand that after the body dies they are going to have a transcendental, spiritual body in which to associate with Nārāyaṇa.

### TEXT 71

ଓଭୁ କହେ—ଶୁନ, ଶ୍ରୀପାଦ, ଇହାର କାରଣ ।  
ଗୁରୁ ମୋରେ ମୂର୍ଖ ଦେଖି' କରିଲ ଶାସନ ॥ ୧୧ ॥

*prabhu kahe—śuna, śrīpāda, ihaṛa kāraṇa  
guru more mūrkha dekhi' karila śāsana*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhu kahe*—the Lord replied; *śuna*—kindly hear; *śrīpāda*—Your Holiness; *ihāra*—of this; *kāraṇa*—reason; *guru*—My spiritual master; *more*—Me; *mūrkha*—fool; *dekhi*—understanding; *karila*—he did; *śāsana*—chastisement.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu replied to Prakāśananda Sarasvatī: “My dear sir, kindly hear the reason. My spiritual master considered Me a fool, and therefore he chastised Me.

## PURPORT

When Prakāśananda Sarasvatī inquired from Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu why He neither studied Vedānta nor performed meditation, Lord Caitanya presented Himself as a number one fool in order to indicate that the present age, Kali-yuga, is an age of fools and rascals in which it is not possible to obtain perfection simply by reading Vedānta philosophy and meditating. The śāstras strongly recommend:

*harer nāma harer nāma harer nāmaiva kevalam  
kalau nāsty eva nāsty eva nāsty eva gatir anyathā*

“In this age of quarrel and hypocrisy the only means of deliverance is the chanting of the holy names of the Lord. There is no other way. There is no other way. There is no other way.” People in general in Kali-yuga are so fallen that it is not possible for them to obtain perfection simply by studying *Vedānta-sūtra*. One should therefore seriously take to the constant chanting of the holy name of the Lord.

## TEXT 72

**মূর্খ তুমি, তোমার নাহিক বেদান্তাধিকার ।  
‘ক্রষ্ণমন্ত্র’ জপ সদা,—এই মন্ত্রসার ॥ ৭২ ॥**

*mūrkha tumi, tomāra nāhika vedāntādhikāra  
'krṣṇa-mantra' japa sadā,—ei mantra-sāra*

## SYNONYMS

*mūrkha tumi*—You are a fool; *tomāra*—Your; *nāhika*—there is not; *vedānta*—Vedānta philosophy; *adhikāra*—qualification to study; *krṣṇa-mantra*—the hymn of Kṛṣṇa (Hare Kṛṣṇa); *japa*—chant; *sadā*—always; *ei*—this; *mantra*—hymn; *sāra*—essence of all Vedic knowledge.

## TRANSLATION

“‘You are a fool,’ he said. ‘You are not qualified to study Vedānta philosophy, and therefore You must always chant the holy name of Kṛṣṇa. This is the essence of all mantras or Vedic hymns.

## PURPORT

Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī Mahārāja comments in this connection, "One can become perfectly successful in the mission of his life if he acts exactly according to the words he hears from the mouth of his spiritual master." This acceptance of the words of the spiritual master is called *śrauta-vākya*, which indicates that the disciple must carry out the spiritual master's instructions without deviation. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura remarks in this connection that a disciple must accept the words of his spiritual master as his life and soul. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu here confirms this by saying that since His spiritual master ordered Him only to chant the holy name of Kṛṣṇa, He always chanted the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* according to this direction ('*kṛṣṇa-mantra*' *japa sadā—ei mantra-sāra*).

Kṛṣṇa is the origin of everything. Therefore when a person is fully Kṛṣṇa conscious it is to be understood that his relationship with Kṛṣṇa has been fully confirmed. Lacking Kṛṣṇa consciousness, one is only partially related with Kṛṣṇa and is therefore not in his constitutional position. Although Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the Supreme Personality of Godhead Kṛṣṇa, the spiritual master of the entire universe, He nevertheless took the position of a disciple in order to teach by example how a devotee should strictly follow the orders of a spiritual master in executing the duty of always chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. One who is very much attracted to the study of Vedānta philosophy must take lessons from Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. In this age, no one is actually competent to study Vedānta, and therefore it is better that one chant the holy name of the Lord, which is the essence of all Vedic knowledge, as Kṛṣṇa Himself confirms in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*vedaiś ca sarvair aham eva vedyo  
vedānta-kṛd veda-vid eva cāham*

"By all the *Vedas* am I to be known; indeed I am the compiler of *Vedānta*, and I am the knower of the *Vedas*." (Bg. 15.15)

Only fools give up the service of the spiritual master and think themselves advanced in spiritual knowledge. In order to check such fools, Caitanya Mahāprabhu Himself presented the perfect example of how to be a disciple. A spiritual master knows very well how to engage each disciple in a particular duty, but if a disciple, thinking himself more advanced than his spiritual master, gives up his orders and acts independently, he checks his own spiritual progress. Every disciple must consider himself completely unaware of the science of Kṛṣṇa and must always be ready to carry out the orders of the spiritual master to become competent in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. A disciple should always remain a fool before his spiritual master. Therefore sometimes pseudo-spiritualists accept a spiritual master who is not even fit to become a disciple because they want to keep him under their control. This is useless for spiritual realization.

One who imperfectly knows Kṛṣṇa consciousness cannot know Vedānta philosophy. A showy display of Vedānta study without Kṛṣṇa consciousness is a feature of the external energy, *māyā*, and as long as one is attracted by the inebrieties

of this ever changing material energy, he deviates from devotion to the Supreme Personality of Godhead. An actual follower of Vedānta philosophy is a devotee of Lord Viṣṇu, who is the greatest of the great and the maintainer of the entire universe. Unless one surpasses the field of activities in service to the limited, one cannot reach the unlimited. Knowledge of the unlimited is actual *brahma jñāna*, or knowledge of the Supreme. Those who are addicted to fruitive activities and speculative knowledge cannot understand the value of the holy name of the Lord, Kṛṣṇa, who is always completely pure, eternally liberated and full of spiritual bliss. One who has taken shelter of the holy name of the Lord, which is identical with the Lord, does not have to study Vedānta philosophy, for he has already completed all such study.

One who is unfit to chant the holy name of Kṛṣṇa but thinks that the holy name is different from Kṛṣṇa and thus takes shelter of Vedānta study in order to understand Him must be considered a number one fool, as confirmed by Caitanya Mahāprabhu by His personal behavior, and philosophical speculators who want to make Vedānta philosophy an academic career are also considered to be within the material energy. A person who always chants the holy name of the Lord, however, is already beyond the ocean of nescience, and thus even a person born in a low family who engages in chanting the holy name of the Lord is considered to be beyond the study of Vedānta philosophy. In this connection the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam states:

*aho bata śvapaco'to garīyān  
yaj jihvāgre vartate nāma tubhyam  
tepus tapas te juhuvuḥ sasnur āryā  
brahmānūcur nāma gṛṇanti ye te*

"If a person born in a family of dog-eaters takes to the chanting of the holy name of Kṛṣṇa, it is to be understood that in his previous life he must have executed all kinds of austerities and penances and performed all the Vedic *yajñas*." (Bhāg. 3.33.7) Another quotation states:

*rg-vedo 'tha yajur-vedaḥ sāma-vedo 'py atharvaṇaḥ  
adhitāś tena yenoktaṁ harir ity akṣara-dvayam*

"A person who chants the two syllables *Ha-ri* has already studied the four *Vedas*—*Sāma*, *Rk*, *Yajuḥ* and *Atharva*."

Taking advantage of these verses, there are some *sahajiyās* who, taking everything very cheaply, consider themselves elevated Vaiṣṇavas but do not care even to touch the *Vedānta-sūtras* or Vedānta philosophy. A real Vaiṣṇava should, however, study Vedānta philosophy, but if after studying Vedānta one does not adopt the chanting of the holy name of the Lord, he is no better than a Māyāvādī. Therefore, one should not be a Māyāvādī, yet one should not be unaware of the subject matter of Vedānta philosophy. Indeed, Caitanya Mahāprabhu exhibited His knowledge of Vedānta in His discourses with Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī. Thus it is to be understood

that a Vaiṣṇava should be completely conversant with Vedānta philosophy, yet he should not think that studying Vedānta is all in all and therefore be unattached to the chanting of the holy name. A devotee must know the importance of simultaneously understanding Vedānta philosophy and chanting the holy names. If by studying Vedānta one becomes an impersonalist, he has not been able to understand Vedānta. This is confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 15.15). Vedānta means “the end of knowledge.” The ultimate end of knowledge is knowledge of Kṛṣṇa, who is identical with His holy name. Cheap Vaiṣṇavas (*sahajiyās*) do not care to study the Vedānta philosophy as commented upon by the four ācāryas. In the Gauḍīya-sampradāya there is a Vedānta commentary called the *Govinda-bhāṣya*, but the *sahajiyās* consider such commentaries to be untouchable philosophical speculation, and they consider the ācāryas to be mixed devotees. Thus they clear their way to hell.

### TEXT 73

কৃষ্ণমন্ত্র হৈতে হবে সংসার-যোচন ।  
কৃষ্ণনাম হৈতে পাবে কৃষ্ণের চরণ ॥ ৭৩ ॥

*kṛṣṇa-mantra haite habe saṁsāra-mocana  
kṛṣṇa-nāma haite pābe kṛṣṇera caraṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa-mantra*—the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*; *haite*—from; *habe*—it will be; *saṁsāra*—material existence; *mocana*—deliverance; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *haite*—from; *pābe*—one will get; *kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *caraṇa*—lotus feet.

### TRANSLATION

“Simply by chanting the holy name of Kṛṣṇa one can obtain freedom from material existence. Indeed, simply by chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra one will be able to see the lotus feet of the Lord.

### PURPORT

In the *Anubhāṣya*, Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī says that the actual effect that will be visible as soon as one achieves transcendental knowledge is that he will immediately become free from the clutches of *māyā* and fully engage in the service of the Lord. Unless one serves the Supreme Personality of Godhead Mukunda one cannot become free from fruitive activities under the external energy. However, when one chants the holy name of the Lord offenselessly, he can realize a transcendental position which is completely aloof from the material conception of life. Rendering service to the Lord, a devotee relates to the Supreme Personality of Godhead in one of five relationships—namely, *sānta*, *dāsy*, *sakhya*, *vātsalya*

and *mādhurya*—and thus he relishes transcendental bliss in that relationship. Such a relationship certainly transcends the body and mind. When one realizes that the holy name of the Lord is identical with the Supreme Person, he becomes completely eligible to chant the holy name of the Lord. Such an ecstatic chanter and dancer must be considered to have a direct relationship with the Lord.

According to the Vedic principles, there are three stages of spiritual advancement, namely, *sambandha-jñāna*, *abhidheya* and *prayojana*. *Sambandha-jñāna* refers to establishing one's original relationship with the Supreme Personality of Godhead, *abhidheya* refers to acting according to that constitutional relationship, and *prajojana* is the ultimate goal of life, which is to develop love of Godhead (*premā pumartho mahān*). If one adheres to the regulative principles under the order of the spiritual master, he very easily achieves the ultimate goal of his life. A person who is addicted to the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* very easily gets the opportunity to serve the Supreme Personality of Godhead directly. There is no need for such a person to understand the grammatical jugglery in which Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* generally indulge. Śrī Saṅkarācārya also stressed this point. *Nahi nahi rakṣati ḍukṛṇ-karaṇe*: “Simply by juggling grammatical suffixes and prefixes one cannot save himself from the clutches of death.” The grammatical word jugglers cannot bewilder a devotee who engages in chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*. Simply addressing the energy of the Supreme Lord as Hare and the Lord Himself as Kṛṣṇa very soon situates the Lord within the heart of the devotee. By thus addressing Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa one directly engages in His Lordship’s service. The essence of all revealed scriptures and all knowledge is present when one addresses the Lord and His energy by the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, for this transcendental vibration can completely liberate a conditioned soul and directly engage him in the service of the Lord.

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu presented Himself as a grand fool, yet He maintained that all the words that He had heard from His spiritual master strictly followed the principles stated by Vyāsadeva in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*.

*anarthopaśamarīn sāksād  
bhakti-yogam adhokṣaje  
lokasyājānato vidvāṁś  
cakre sātvata-saṁhitām*

“The material miseries of a living entity, which are superfluous to him, can be directly mitigated by the linking process of devotional service. But the mass of people do not know this, and therefore the learned Vyāsadeva compiled this Vedic literature, which is in relation to the Supreme Truth.” (*Bhāg.* 1.7.6) One can overcome all misconceptions and entanglement in the material world by practicing *bhakti-yoga*, and therefore Vyāsadeva, acting on the instruction of Śrī Nārada, has very kindly introduced *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* to relieve the conditioned souls from the clutches of *māyā*. Lord Caitanya’s spiritual master instructed Him, there-

fore, that one must read *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* regularly and with scrutiny to gradually become attached to the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*.

The holy name and the Lord are identical. One who is completely free from the clutches of *māyā* can understand this fact. This knowledge, which is achieved by the mercy of the spiritual master, places one on the supreme transcendental platform. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu presented Himself as a fool because prior to accepting the shelter of a spiritual master He could not understand that simply by chanting one can be relieved from all material conditions. But as soon as He became a faithful servant of His spiritual master and followed his instructions, He very easily saw the path of liberation. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* must be understood to be devoid of all offenses. The ten offenses against the holy name are as follows: (1) to blaspheme a devotee of the Lord, (2) to consider the Lord and the demigods to be on the same level or to think that there are many gods, (3) to neglect the orders of the spiritual master, (4) to minimize the authority of scriptures (*Vedas*), (5) to interpret the holy name of God, (6) to commit sins on the strength of chanting, (7) to instruct the glories of the Lord's name to the unfaithful, (8) to compare the chanting of the holy name with material piety, (9) to be inattentive while chanting the holy name, and (10) to be attached to material things in spite of chanting the holy name.

#### TEXT 74

नाम विशु कलिकाले नाहि आर धर्म ।  
सर्वगत्त्वार नाम, - एই शास्त्रमर्म ॥ १८ ॥

*nāma vinu kali-kāle nāhi āra dharma  
sarva-mantra-sāra nāma, ei śāstra-marma*

#### SYNONYMS

*nāma*—the holy name; *vinu*—without; *kali-kāle*—in this age of Kali; *nāhi*—there is none; *āra*—or any alternative; *dharma*—religious principle; *sarva*—all; *mantra*—hymns; *sāra*—essence; *nāma*—the holy name; *ei*—this is; *śāstra*—revealed scriptures; *marma*—purport.

#### TRANSLATION

“In this age of Kali there is no other religious principle than the chanting of the holy name, which is the essence of all Vedic hymns. This is the purport of all scriptures.”

#### PURPORT

The principles of the *paramparā* system were strictly honored in the ages *Satya-yuga*, *Tretā-yuga* and *Dvāpara-yuga*, but in the present age, *Kali-yuga*,

people neglect the importance of this system of *śrauta-paramparā*, or receiving knowledge by disciplic succession. In this age, people are prepared to argue that they can understand that which is beyond their limited knowledge and perception through so-called scientific observations and experiments, not knowing that actual truth comes down to man from authorities. This argumentative attitude is against the Vedic principles, and it is very difficult for one who adopts it to understand that the holy name of Kṛṣṇa is as good as Kṛṣṇa Himself. Since Kṛṣṇa and His holy name are identical, the holy name is eternally pure and beyond material contamination. It is the Supreme Personality of Godhead as a transcendental vibration. The holy name is completely different from material sound, as confirmed by Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura. *Golokera prema-dhana, hari-nāma-saṅkīrtana*: the transcendental vibration of *hari-nāma-saṅkīrtana* is imported from the spiritual world. Thus although materialists who are addicted to experimental knowledge and the so-called "scientific method" cannot place their faith in the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*, it is a fact that simply by chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* offenselessly one can be freed from all subtle and gross material conditions. The spiritual world is called *Vaikuṇṭha*, which means "without anxiety." In the material world everything is full of anxiety (*kuṇṭha*), whereas in the spiritual world (*Vaikuṇṭha*) everything is free from anxiety. Therefore those who are afflicted by a combination of anxieties cannot understand the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, which is free from all anxiety. In the present age the vibration of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra* is the only process which is in a transcendental position beyond material contamination. Since the holy name can deliver a conditioned soul, it is explained here to be *sarva-mantra-sāra*, the essence of all Vedic hymns.

A name which represents an object of this material world may be subjected to arguments and experimental knowledge, but in the absolute world a name and its owner, fame and the famous, are identical, and similarly the qualities, pastimes and everything else pertaining to the Absolute are also absolute. Although Māyāvādīs profess monism, they differentiate between the holy name of the Supreme Lord and the Lord Himself. For this offense of *nāmāparādha* they gradually glide down from their exalted position of *brahma-jñāna*, as confirmed in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (*Bhāg.* 10.2.32):

*āruhya kṛcchreṇa param padam tataḥ  
patanty adho 'nādṛta-yuṣmad-āṅghrayaḥ*

Although by severe austerities they rise to the exalted position of *brahma-jñāna*, they nevertheless fall down due to imperfect knowledge of the Absolute Truth. Although they profess to understand the Vedic *mantra*, *sarvam khalv idam brahma* ("everything is *brahman*"), they are unable to understand that the holy name is also *brahman*. If they regularly chant the *māhā-mantra*, however, they can be relieved from this misconception. Unless one properly takes shelter of the holy name, he cannot be relieved from the offensive stage in chanting the holy name.

## TEXT 75

এত বলি' এক শ্লোক শিখাইল গোরে ।  
কঠে করি' এই শ্লোক করিহ বিচারে ॥ ৭৫ ॥

*eta bali' eka śloka śikhāila more  
kaṇṭhe kari' ei śloka kariha vicāre*

## SYNONYMS

*eta bali'*—saying this; *eka śloka*—one verse; *śikhāila*—taught; *more*—Me; *kaṇṭhe*—in the throat; *kari'*—keeping; *ei*—this; *śloka*—verse; *kariha*—You should do; *vicāre*—in consideration.

## TRANSLATION

"After describing the potency of the Hare Kṛṣṇa mahā-mantra, My spiritual master taught Me another verse, advising Me to always keep the name within My throat.

## TEXT 76

হরেন্ম হরেন্ম হরেন্মামেব কেবলম् ।  
কলো নাস্ত্যেব নাস্ত্যেব নাস্ত্যেব গতিরস্থাঃ ॥ ১৬ ॥

*harer nāma harer nāma  
harer nāmaiva kevalam  
kalau nāsty eva nāsty eva  
nāsty eva gatir anyathā*

## SYNONYMS

*hareḥ nāma*—the holy name of the Lord; *hareḥ nāma*—the holy name of the Lord; *hareḥ nāma*—the holy name of the Lord; *eva*—certainly; *kevalam*—only; *kalau*—in this age of Kali; *na asti*—there is none; *eva*—certainly; *na asti*—there is none; *eva*—certainly; *na asti*—there is none; *eva*—certainly; *gatiḥ*—progress; *anyathā*—otherwise.

## TRANSLATION

"In this age of Kali there is no alternative, there is no alternative, there is no alternative for spiritual progress than the holy name, the holy name, the holy name of the Lord.'

## PURPORT

For progress in spiritual life, the *śāstras* recommend meditation in Satya-yuga, sacrifice for the satisfaction of Lord Viṣṇu in Tretā-yuga and gorgeous worship of the Lord in the temple in Dvāpara-yuga, but in the age of Kali one can achieve spiritual progress only by chanting the holy name of the Lord. This is confirmed in

various scriptures. In the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* there are many references to this fact. In the Twelfth Canto it is said, *kīrtanād eva kṛṣṇasya mukta-saṅgah param vrajet*: In the age of Kali there are many faults, for people are subjected to many miserable conditions, yet in this age there is one great benediction—simply by chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* one can be freed from all material contamination and thus be elevated to the spiritual world. The *Nārada-pañcarātra* also praises the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* as follows:

trayo vedāḥ ṣaḍ-āṅgāni  
chandāṁsi vividhāḥ surāḥ  
sarvam aṣṭākṣarāntaḥsthāṁ  
yac cānyad api vān-mayam  
sarva-vedānta-sārārthaḥ  
saṁsārārṇava-tāraṇaḥ

“The essence of all Vedic knowledge—comprehending the three kinds of Vedic activity [*karma-kāṇḍa*, *jñāna-kāṇḍa* and *upāsanā-kāṇḍa*], the *chandas* or Vedic hymns, and the processes for satisfying the demigods—is included in the eight syllables Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa. This is the reality of all Vedānta. The chanting of the holy name is the only means to cross the ocean of nescience.” Similarly, the *Kalisantaraṇa Upaniṣad* states, “Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare—these sixteen names composed of thirty-two syllables are the only means to counteract the evil effects of Kali-yuga. In all the *Vedas* it is seen that to cross the ocean of nescience there is no alternative to the chanting of the holy name.” Similarly, Śrī Madhvācārya, while commenting upon the *Muṇḍaka Upaniṣad*, has said:

dvāpariyair janair viṣṇuḥ  
pañcarātraiś ca kevalam  
kalau tu nāma-mātreṇa  
pūjyate bhagavān hariḥ

“In the Dvāpara-yuga one could satisfy Kṛṣṇa or Viṣṇu only by worshiping Him gorgeously according to the *Pāñcarātrikī* system, but in the age of Kali one can satisfy and worship the Supreme Personality of Godhead Hari simply by chanting the holy name.” In his *Bhakti-sandarbha* (verse 284), Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī strongly emphasizes the chanting of the holy name of the Lord as follows:

nanu bhagavan-nāmātmakā eva mantrāḥ; tatra višeṣeṇa namaḥ-śabdādy-alāṅkṛtāḥ śrī-  
bhagavatā śrīmad-ṛṣibhiḥ cāhita-śakti-višeṣāḥ, śrī-bhagavatā samam ātma-sambandha-višeṣa-  
pratipādakāś ca tatra kevalāni śrī-bhagavan-nāmāny api nirapekṣāṇy eva parama-puruṣārtha-  
phala-pariyanta-dāna-samarthāni tato mantrēṣu nāmato'py adhika-sāmarthyē labdhe kathāṁ  
dīkṣādy-apekṣā? ucyclate—yady api svarūpato nāsti, tathāpi prāyah svabhāvato dehādi-  
sambandhenā kadarya-śīlānām vikṣipta-cittānām janānām tat-saṅkocikaraṇāya śrīmad-ṛṣi-  
prabhṛtibhir atrārcana-mārgē kvacit kvacit kācīn maryādā sthāpitāsti

Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī states that the substance of all the Vedic *mantras* is the chanting of the holy name of the Lord. Every *mantra* begins with the prefix *nama om* and

eventually addresses by name the Supreme Personality of Godhead. By the supreme will of the Lord there is a specific potency in each and every *mantra* chanted by great sages like Nārada Muni and other ḥsis. Chanting the holy name of the Lord immediately renovates the transcendental relationship of the living being with the Supreme Lord.

To chant the holy name of the Lord, one need not depend upon other paraphernalia, for one can immediately get all the desired results of connecting or linking with the Supreme Personality of Godhead. It may therefore be questioned why there is a necessity for initiation or further spiritual activities in devotional service for one who engages in the chanting of the holy name of the Lord. The answer is that although it is correct that one who fully engages in chanting the holy name need not depend upon the process of initiation, generally a devotee is addicted to many abominable material habits due to material contamination from his previous life. In order to get quick relief from all these contaminations, it is required that one engage in the worship of the Lord in the temple. The worship of the Deity in the temple is essential to reduce one's restlessness due to the contaminations of conditional life. Thus Nārada, in his *Pāñcarātrikī-vidhi*, and other great sages have sometimes stressed that since every conditioned soul has a bodily concept of life aimed at sense enjoyment, to restrict this sense enjoyment the rules and regulations for worshiping the Deity in the temple are essential. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī has described that the holy name of the Lord can be chanted by liberated souls, but almost all the souls we have to initiate are conditioned. It is advised that one chant the holy name of the Lord without offenses and according to the regulative principles, yet due to their past bad habits they violate these rules and regulations. Thus the regulative principles for worship of the Deity are also simultaneously essential.

### TEXT 77

এই আজ্ঞা পাওয়া নাম লই অনুক্ষণ ।  
নাম লৈতে লৈতে মোর ভাস্তু হৈল মন ॥ ৭৭ ॥

*ei ājñā pāñā nāma la-i anukṣaṇa  
nāma laite laite mora bhrānta haila mana*

### SYNONYMS

*ei*—this; *ājñā*—order; *pāñā*—receiving; *nāma*—the holy name; *la-i*—chant; *anukṣaṇa*—always; *nāma*—the holy name; *laite*—accepting; *laite*—accepting; *mora*—My; *bhrānta*—bewilderment; *haila*—taking place; *mana*—in the mind.

### TRANSLATION

"Since I received this order from My spiritual master, I always chant the holy name, but I think that by chanting and chanting the holy name I have been bewildered.

## TEXT 78

ଧୈର୍ୟ ଧରିତେ ନାରି, ହୈଲାମ ଉପ୍ରମତ୍ତ ।  
ହାସି, କାନ୍ଦି, ନାଚି, ଗାଇ, ଯୈଛେ ମଦମତ୍ତ ॥ ୭୮ ॥

*dhairyā dharite nāri, hailāma unmatta  
hāsi, kāndi, nāci, gāi, yaiche madamatta*

## SYNONYMS

*dhairyā*—patience; *dharite*—capturing; *nāri*—unable to take; *hailāma*—I have become; *unmatta*—mad after it; *hāsi*—laugh; *kāndi*—cry; *nāci*—dance; *gāi*—sing; *yaiche*—as much as; *madamatta*—madman.

## TRANSLATION

“While chanting the holy name of the Lord in pure ecstasy, I lose myself, and thus I laugh, cry, dance and sing just like a madman.

## TEXT 79

ତବେ ଧୈର୍ୟ ଧରି' ମନେ କରିଲୁଁ ବିଚାର ।  
କୃଷ୍ଣନାମେ ଜ୍ଞାନାଚ୍ଛନ୍ନ ହଇଲ ଆମାର ॥ ୭୯ ॥

*tave dhairyā dhari' mane kariluṅ vicāra  
kr̥ṣṇa-nāme jñānācchana ha-ila āmāra*

## SYNONYMS

*tave*—thereafter; *dhairyā*—patience; *dhari'*—accepting; *mane*—in the mind; *kariluṅ*—I did; *vicāra*—consideration; *kr̥ṣṇa-nāme*—in the holy name of Kṛṣṇa; *jñānā-ācchanna*—covering of My knowledge; *ha-ila*—has become; *āmāra*—of Me.

## TRANSLATION

“Collecting My patience, therefore, I began to consider that chanting the holy name of Kṛṣṇa had covered all My spiritual knowledge.

## PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu hints in this verse that to chant the holy name of Kṛṣṇa one does not need to speculate on the philosophical aspects of the science of God, for one automatically becomes ecstatic and without consideration immediately chants, dances, laughs, cries and sings just like a madman.

## TEXT 80

ପାଗଳ ହେଲାଙ୍ଗ ଆମି, ଧୈର୍ୟ ନାହି ମନେ ।  
ଏତ ଚିନ୍ତି' ନିବେଦିଲୁଁ ଗୁରୁର ଚରଣେ ॥ ୮୦ ॥

*pāgala ha-ilāñ āmi, dhairyā nāhi mane  
eta cinti' nivediluñ gurura carañe*

### SYNONYMS

*pāgala*—madman; *ha-ilāñ*—I have become; *āmi*—I; *dhairyā*—patience; *nāhi*—not; *mane*—in the mind; *eta*—thus; *cinti'*—considering; *nivediluñ*—I submitted; *gurura*—of the spiritual master; *carañe*—on his lotus feet.

### TRANSLATION

“I saw that I had become mad by chanting the holy name, and I immediately submitted this the lotus feet of my spiritual master.

### PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, as an ideal teacher, shows us how a disciple should deal with his spiritual master. Whenever there is doubt regarding any point, he should refer the matter to his spiritual master for clarification. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu said that while chanting and dancing He had developed the kind of mad ecstasy that is possible only for a liberated soul. Yet even in His liberated position, He referred everything to His spiritual master whenever there were doubts. Thus in any condition, even when liberated, we should never think ourselves independent of the spiritual master, but must refer to him as soon as there is some doubt regarding our progressive spiritual life.

### TEXT 81

কিবা মন্ত্র দিলা, গোসাঙ্গ, কিবা তাৰ বল ।  
জপিতে জপিতে মন্ত্ৰ কৱিল পাগল ॥ ৮১ ॥

*kibā mantra dilā, gosāñi, kibā tāra bala  
japite japite mantra karila pāgala*

### SYNONYMS

*kibā*—what kind of; *mantra*—hymn; *dilā*—you have given; *gosāñi*—My lord; *kibā*—what is; *tāra*—its; *bala*—strength; *japite*—chanting; *japite*—chanting; *mantra*—the hymn; *karila*—has made Me; *pāgala*—madman.

### TRANSLATION

“My dear lord, what kind of mantra have you given Me? I have become mad simply by chanting this mahā-mantra!

### PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu prays in His *Śikṣāṣṭaka*:

*yugāyitarñ nimeṣena  
cakṣuṣā pravṛṣayitam*

*śūnyāyitāṁ jagat sarvāṁ  
govinda virahēṇa me*

"O Govinda! Feeling Your separation, I am considering a moment to be like twelve years or more. Tears are flowing from my eyes like torrents of rain, and I am feeling all vacant in the world in Your absence." It is the aspiration of a devotee that while he chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* his eyes will fill with tears, his voice falter and his heart throb. These are good signs in chanting the holy name of the Lord. In ecstasy, one should feel the entire world to be vacant without the presence of Govinda. This is a sign of separation from Govinda. In material life we are all separated from Govinda and are absorbed in material sense gratification. Therefore, when one comes to his senses on the spiritual platform he becomes so eager to meet Govinda that without Govinda the entire world becomes a vacant place.

### TEXT 82

হাসায়, নাচায়, মোরে করায় ক্রন্দন ।  
এত শুনি' শুক হাসি বলিলা বচন ॥ ৮২ ॥

*hāsāya, nācāya, more karāya krandana  
eta śuni' guru hāsi balilā vacana*

### SYNONYMS

*hāsāya*—it causes Me to laugh; *nācāya*—it causes Me to dance; *more*—unto Me; *karāya*—it causes; *krandana*—crying; *eta*—thus; *śuni'*—hearing; *guru*—My spiritual master; *hāsi*—smiling; *balilā*—said; *vacana*—words.

### TRANSLATION

"‘Chanting the holy name in ecstasy causes one to dance, laugh and cry.’ When My spiritual master heard all this, he smiled and then began to speak.

### PURPORT

When a disciple very perfectly makes progress in spiritual life, this gladdens the spiritual master, who then also smiles in ecstasy, thinking, "How successful my disciple has become!" He feels so glad that he smiles as he enjoys the progress of the disciple, just as a smiling parent enjoys the activities of a child who is trying to stand up or crawl perfectly.

### TEXT 83

কৃষ্ণাম-মহামন্ত্রের এই ত' স্মভাব ।  
যেই জপে, তার কৃষ্ণে উপজয়ে ভাব ॥ ৮৩ ॥

*kṛṣṇa-nāma-mahā-mantrera ei ta' svabhāva  
yei jape, tāra kṛṣṇe upajaye bhāva*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Kṛṣṇa; *mahā-mantrera*—of the supreme hymn; *ei ta'*—this is its; *svabhāva*—nature; *yei*—anyone; *jape*—chants; *tāra*—his; *kṛṣṇe*—unto Kṛṣṇa; *upajaye*—develops; *bhāva*—ecstasy.

### TRANSLATION

“It is the nature of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* that anyone who chants it immediately develops his loving ecstasy for Kṛṣṇa.

### PURPORT

In *Bhagavad-gītā* it is said:

*aham sarvasya prabhavo  
mattaḥ sarvam pravartate  
iti matvā bhajante māṁ  
budhā bhāva-samanvitāḥ*

“I am the source of all spiritual and material worlds. Everything emanates from Me. The wise who know this perfectly engage in My devotional service and worship Me with all their hearts.” (Bg. 10.8) In this verse it is explained that one who chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* develops *bhāva*, ecstasy, which is the point at which revelation begins. It is the preliminary stage in developing one’s original love for God. A neophyte disciple begins by hearing and chanting, associating with devotees and practicing the regulative principles, and thus he vanquishes all of his unwanted bad habits. In this way he develops attachment for Kṛṣṇa and cannot forget Kṛṣṇa even for a moment. *Bhāva* is almost the successful stage of spiritual life. A sincere student aurally receives the holy name from the spiritual master, and after being initiated he follows the regulative principles given by the spiritual master. When the holy name is properly served in this way, automatically the spiritual nature of the holy name spreads; in other words, the devotee becomes qualified in offenselessly chanting the holy name. When one is completely fit to chant the holy name in this way, he is eligible to make disciples all over the world, and he actually becomes *jagad-guru*. Then the entire world, under his influence, begins to chant the holy names of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. Thus all the disciples of such a spiritual master increase in attachment for Kṛṣṇa, and therefore he sometimes cries, sometimes laughs, sometimes dances and sometimes chants. These symptoms are very prominently manifest in the body of a pure devotee. Sometimes when our students of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement chant and dance, even in India people are astonished to see how these foreigners have learned to chant and dance in this ecstatic fashion. As explained by Caitanya Mahāprabhu, however, actually this is not due to practice, for without extra endeavor these symptoms become manifest

in anyone who sincerely chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*.

Many fools, not knowing the transcendental nature of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, sometimes impede our loudly chanting this *mantra*, yet one who is actually advanced in the fulfillment of chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* induces others to chant also. Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī explains, *kṛṣṇa-śakti vinā nahe tāra pravartana*: unless one receives special power of attorney from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, he cannot preach the glories of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. As devotees propagate the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, the general population of the entire world gets the opportunity to understand the glories of the holy name. While chanting and dancing or hearing the holy name of the Lord, one automatically remembers the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and because there is no difference between the holy name and Kṛṣṇa, the chanter is immediately linked with Kṛṣṇa. Thus connected, a devotee develops his original attitude of service to the Lord. In this attitude of constantly serving Kṛṣṇa, which is called *bhāva*, one always thinks of Kṛṣṇa in many different ways. One who has attained this *bhāva* stage is no longer under the clutches of the illusory energy. When other spiritual ingredients, such as trembling, perspiration, tears, etc., are added to this *bhāva* stage, the devotee gradually attains love of Kṛṣṇa.

The holy name of Kṛṣṇa is called the *mahā-mantra*. Other *mantras* mentioned in the *Nārada-pañcarātra* are known simply as *mantras*, but the chanting of the holy name of the Lord is called the *mahā-mantra*.

#### TEXT 84

কৃষ্ণবিষয়ক প্রেমা—পরম পুরুষার্থ।  
যার আগে তৃণতুল্য চারি পুরুষার্থ ॥ ৮৪ ॥

*kṛṣṇa-viṣayaka premā—parama puruṣārtha  
yāra āge tṛṇa-tulya cāri puruṣārtha*

#### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa-viṣayaka*—in the subject of Kṛṣṇa; *premā*—love; *parama*—the highest; *puruṣa-artha*—achievement of the goal of life; *yāra*—whose; *āge*—before; *tṛṇa-tulya*—like the grass in the street; *cāri*—four; *puruṣa-artha*—achievements.

#### TRANSLATION

“Religiosity, economic development, sense gratification and liberation are known as the four goals of life, but before love of Godhead, the fifth and highest goal, these appear as insignificant as straw in the street.

#### PURPORT

While chanting the holy name of the Lord, one should not desire the material advancements represented by economic development, religiosity, sense gratification

and ultimately liberation from the material world. As stated by Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the highest perfection in life is to develop one's love for Kṛṣṇa (*premā pumartho mahān śrī-caitanya-mahāprabhor matam idam*). When we compare love of Godhead with religiosity, economic development, sense gratification and liberation, we can understand that these achievements may be desirable objectives for *bubhukṣus*, or those who desire to enjoy this material world, and *mumukṣus*, or those who desire liberation from it, but they are very insignificant in the eyes of a pure devotee who has developed *bhāva*, the preliminary stage of love of Godhead.

*Dharma* (religiosity), *artha* (economic development), *kāma* (sense gratification) and *mokṣa* (liberation) are the four principles of religion which pertain to the material world. Therefore in the beginning of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* it is declared, *dharmaḥ projhita-kaitavo'tra*: cheating religious systems in terms of these four material principles are completely discarded from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, for *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* teaches only how to develop one's dormant love of God. *Bhagavad-gītā* is the preliminary study of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, and therefore it ends with the words, *sarva-dharmāṇ parityajya māṁ ekāṁśāraṇāṁ vraja*: "Abandon all varieties of religion and just surrender unto Me." (Bg. 18.66) To adopt this means, one should reject all ideas of religiosity, economic development, sense gratification and liberation and fully engage in the service of the Lord, which is transcendental to these four principles. Love of Godhead is the original function of the spirit soul, and it is as eternal as the soul and the Supreme Personality of Godhead. This eternity is called *sanātana*. When one revives his loving service to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, it should be understood that he has been successful in achieving the desired goal of his life. At that time everything is automatically done by the mercy of the holy name, and the devotee automatically advances in his spiritual progress.

### TEXT 85

পঞ্চম পুরুষার্থ—প্ৰেমানন্দামৃতসিন্ধু ।  
মোক্ষাদি আনন্দ যার নহে এক বিন্দু ॥ ৮৫ ॥

*pañcama puruṣārtha—prema-ānanda-amṛta-sindhu  
mokṣādi ānanda yāra nahe eka bindu*

### SYNONYMS

*pañcama*—fifth; *puruṣa-artha*—goal of life; *prema-ānanda*—the spiritual bliss of love of Godhead; *amṛta*—eternal; *sindhu*—ocean; *mokṣa-ādi*—liberation and other principles of religiosity; *ānanda*—pleasures derived from them; *yāra*—whose; *nahe*—never comparable; *eka*—one; *bindu*—drop.

### TRANSLATION

"For a devotee who has actually developed *bhāva*, the pleasure derived from *dharma*, *artha*, *kāma* and *mokṣa* appears like a drop in the presence of the sea.

## TEXT 86

কৃষ্ণনামের ফল—‘প্রেমা’, সর্বশাস্ত্রে কয়।  
ভাগ্যে সেই প্রেমা তোমায় করিল উদয় ॥ ৮৬ ॥

*kṛṣṇa-nāmera phala—‘premā’, sarva-śāstre kaya  
bhāgye sei premā tomāya karila udaya*

## SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa-nāmera*—of the holy name of the Lord; *phala*—result; *premā*—love of Godhead; *sarva*—in all; *śāstre*—revealed scriptures; *kaya*—describe; *bhāgye*—fortunately; *sei*—that; *premā*—love of Godhead; *tomāya*—Your; *karila*—has done; *udaya*—arisen.

## TRANSLATION

“The conclusion of all revealed scriptures is that one should awaken his dormant love of Godhead. You are greatly fortunate to have already done so.

## TEXT 87

প্রেমার স্বভাবে করে চিন্ত-তনু ক্ষোভ ।  
কৃষ্ণের চরণ-প্রাণ্যে উপজায় লোভ ॥ ৮৭ ॥

*premāra sva-bhāve kare citta-tanu kṣobha  
kṛṣṇera caraṇa-prāptye upajāya lobha*

## SYNONYMS

*premāra*—out of love of Godhead; *sva-bhāve*—by nature; *kare*—it induces; *citta*—the consciousness; *tanu*—the body; *kṣobha*—agitated; *kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *caraṇa*—lotus feet; *prāptye*—having obtained; *upajāya*—it so becomes; *lobha*—aspiration.

## TRANSLATION

“It is a characteristic of love of Godhead that by nature it induces transcendental symptoms in one's body and makes one more and more greedy to achieve the shelter of the lotus feet of the Lord.

## TEXT 88

প্রেমার স্বভাবে ভক্ত হাসে, কাঞ্জে, গায় ।  
উন্মত্ত হইয়া নাচে, ইতি-উতি ধায় ॥ ৮৮ ॥

*premāra sva-bhāve bhakta hāse, kānde, gāya  
unmatta ha-iyā nāce, iti-uti dhāya*

## SYNONYMS

*premāra*—by such love of Godhead; *sva-bhāve*—by nature; *bhakta*—the devotee; *hāse*—laughs; *kānde*—cries; *gāya*—chants; *unmatta*—mad; *ha-iyā*—becoming; *nāce*—dances; *iti*—here; *uti*—there; *dhāya*—moves.

## TRANSLATION

“When one actually develops love of Godhead, he naturally sometimes cries, sometimes laughs, sometimes chants and sometimes runs here and there just like a madman.

## PURPORT

In this connection Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī says that sometimes persons who have no love of Godhead at all display ecstatic bodily symptoms. Artificially they sometimes laugh, cry and dance just like madmen, but this cannot help one progress in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Rather, such artificial agitation of the body is to be given up when one naturally develops the necessary bodily symptoms. Actual blissful life, manifested in genuine spiritual laughing, crying and dancing, is the symptom of real advancement in Kṛṣṇa consciousness, which can be achieved by a person who always voluntarily engages in the transcendental loving service of the Lord. If one who is not yet developed imitates such symptoms artificially, he creates chaos in the spiritual life of human society.

## TEXTS 89-90

স্বেদ, কঞ্চ, রোগাধ্যাত্ম, গদগদ, বৈবর্ণ্য ।  
 উমাদ, বিষাদ, ধৈর্য, গর্ব, হৰ্ষ, দৈন্য ॥ ৮৯ ॥  
 এত ভাবে প্রেমা ভক্তগণেরে নাচায় ।  
 কৃষ্ণের আনন্দান্তসাগরে ভাসায় ॥ ৯০ ॥

*sveda, kampa, romāñcāśru, gadgada, vaivarṇya  
 unmāda, viṣāda, dhairyā, garva, harṣa, dainya  
 eta bhāve premā bhaktagaṇere nācāya  
 kṛṣṇera ānandāmr̥ta-sāgare bhāsāya*

## SYNONYMS

*sveda*—perspiration; *kampa*—trembling; *romāñca*—standing of the hairs on the body; *aśru*—tears; *gadgada*—faltering; *vaivarṇya*—changing of bodily color; *unmāda*—madness; *viṣāda*—melancholy; *dhairyā*—patience; *garva*—pride; *harṣa*—joyfulness; *dainya*—humblessness; *eta*—in many ways; *bhāve*—in ecstasy; *premā*—love of Godhead; *bhakta-gaṇere*—unto the devotees; *nācāya*—causes to dance; *kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *ānanda*—transcendental bliss; *amṛta*—nectar; *sāgare*—in the ocean; *bhāsāya*—floats.

## TRANSLATION

“Perspiration, trembling, standing of one’s bodily hairs, tears, faltering, fading, madness, melancholy, patience, pride, joy and humility—these are various natural symptoms of ecstatic love of Godhead, which causes a devotee to dance and float in an ocean of transcendental bliss while chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, in his *Prīti-sandarbha* (verse 66), explains this stage of love of Godhead: *bhagavat-prīti-rūpā vṛttir māyādimayī na bhavati; kintu svarūpa-śaktyananda-rūpā, yadānanda-parādhīnah śrī-bhagavān apīti*. Similarly, in the 69th verse he offers further explanation: *tad evāṁ prīter lakṣaṇāṁ citta-dravas tasya ca romaharṣādikam. kathañcij jāte’pi citta-drave romaharṣādike vā na ced āśaya-śuddhis tadāpi na bhakteḥ samyag-āvirbhāva iti jñāpitam. āśaya-śuddhir nāma cānya-tātparya-parityāgah prīti-tātparyām ca. ataevānimitṭā svābhāviki ceti tad viṣeṣaṇam.* Transcendental love of Godhead is not under the jurisdiction of the material energy, for it is the transcendental bliss and pleasure potency of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Since the Supreme Lord is also under the influence of transcendental bliss, when one comes in touch with such bliss in love of Godhead, one’s heart melts, and the symptoms of this are standing of the hairs on end, etc. Sometimes a person thus melts and manifests these transcendental symptoms yet at the same time is not well behaved in his personal transactions. This indicates that he has not yet reached complete perfection in devotional life. In other words, a devotee who dances in ecstasy but after dancing and crying appears to be attracted to material affairs has not yet reached the perfection of devotional service, which is called āśaya-śuddhi, or the perfection of existence. One who attains the perfection of existence is completely averse to material enjoyment and engrossed in transcendental love of Godhead. It is therefore to be concluded that the ecstatic symptoms of āśaya-śuddhi are visible when a devotee’s service has no material cause and is purely spiritual in nature. These are characteristics of transcendental love of Godhead, as stated in *Śrimad-Bhāgavatam*:

*sa vai puruṣāṁ paro dharma  
yato bhaktir adhokṣaje  
ahaituky apratiḥatā  
yayātmā suprasīdati*

“That religion is best which causes its followers to become ecstatic in love of God which is unmotivated and free from material impediments, for this only can completely satisfy the self.” (*Bhāg.* 1.2.6)

## TEXT 91

ভাল হৈল, পাইলে তুমি পরমপুরুষার্থ।  
তোমার প্রেমেতে আমি হৈলাঙ কৃতার্থ ॥ ৯১ ॥

*bhāla haila, pāile tumi parama-puruṣārtha  
tomāra premete āmi hailān kṛtārtha*

### SYNONYMS

*bhāla haila*—let it be good; *pāile*—You have gotten; *tumi*—You; *parama-puruṣārtha*—superexcellent goal of life; *tomāra*—Your; *premete*—by development in love of Godhead; *āmi*—I; *hailān*—become; *kṛta-artha*—very much obliged.

### TRANSLATION

“It is very good, my dear child, that You have attained the supreme goal of life by developing love of Godhead. Thus You have pleased me very much, and I am very much obliged to You.

### PURPORT

According to revealed scriptures, if a spiritual master can convert even one soul into a perfectly pure devotee, his mission in life is fulfilled. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura always used to say, “Even at the expense of all the properties, temples and *māṭhas* that I have, if I could convert even one person into a pure devotee, my mission would be fulfilled.” It is very difficult, however, to understand the science of Kṛṣṇa, not to speak of developing love of Godhead. Therefore if by the grace of Lord Caitanya and the spiritual master a disciple attains the standard of pure devotional service, the spiritual master is very happy. The spiritual master is not actually happy if the disciple brings him money, but when he sees that a disciple is following the regulative principles and advancing in spiritual life, he is very glad and feels obliged to such an advanced disciple.

### TEXT 92

**ନାଚ, ଗୋ, ଭକ୍ତସଙ୍ଗେ କର ସଂକିର୍ତ୍ତନ ।  
କୃଷ୍ଣନାମ ଉପଦେଶି' ତାର' ସରଜନ ॥ ୯୨ ॥**

*nāca, gāo, bhakta-saṅge kara saṅkīrtana  
kr̄ṣṇa-nāma upadeśi' tāra' sarva-jana*

### SYNONYMS

*nāca*—go on dancing; *gāo*—chant; *bhakta-saṅge*—in the society of devotees; *kara*—continue; *saṅkīrtana*—chanting of the holy name in assembly; *kr̄ṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Kṛṣṇa; *upadeśi'*—by instructing; *tāra'*—deliver; *sarva-jana*—all fallen souls.

### TRANSLATION

“My dear child, continue dancing, chanting and performing saṅkīrtana in association with devotees. Furthermore, go out and preach the value of

chanting Kṛṣṇa-nāma, for by this process You will be able to deliver all fallen souls.'

### PURPORT

It is another ambition of the spiritual master to see his disciples not only chant, dance and follow the regulative principles but also preach the *saṅkīrtana* movement to others in order to deliver them, for the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is based on the principle that one should become as perfect as possible in devotional service oneself and also preach the cult for others' benefit. There are two classes of unalloyed devotees—namely, *goṣṭhy-ānandīs* and *bhajanānandīs*. *Bhajanānandī* refers to one who is satisfied to cultivate devotional service for himself, and *goṣṭhy-ānandī* is one who is not satisfied simply to become perfect himself but wants to see others also take advantage of the holy name of the Lord and advance in spiritual life. The outstanding example is Prahlāda Mahārāja. When he was offered a benediction by Lord Nṛsiṁhadeva, Prahlāda Mahārāja said:

*naivodvijye para duratyaya-vaitaraṇyāś  
 tvad-vīrya-gāyana-mahāmṛta-magna-cittāḥ  
 śoce tato vimukha-cetasa indriyārtha-  
 māyā-sukhāya bharam udvahato vimūḍhān*

"My dear Lord, I have no problems and want no benediction from You because I am quite satisfied to chant Your holy name. This is sufficient for me because whenever I chant I immediately merge in an ocean of transcendental bliss. I only lament to see others bereft of Your love. They are rotting in material activities for transient material pleasure and spoiling their lives toiling all day and night simply for sense gratification, with no attachment for love of Godhead. I am simply lamenting for them and devising various plans to deliver them from the clutches of *māyā*." (Bhāg. 7.9.43)

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura explains in his *Anubhāṣya*, "A person who has attracted the attention of the spiritual master by his sincere service likes to dance and chant with similarly developed Kṛṣṇa conscious devotees. The spiritual master authorizes such a devotee to deliver fallen souls in all parts of the world. Those who are not advanced prefer to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* in a solitary place." Such activities constitute, in the language of Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura, a type of cheating process in the sense that they imitate the activities of exalted personalities like Haridāsa Ṭhākura. One should not attempt to imitate such exalted devotees. Rather, everyone should endeavor to preach the cult of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu in all parts of the world and thus become successful in spiritual life. One who is not very expert in preaching may chant in a secluded place, avoiding bad association, but for one who is actually advanced, preaching and meeting people who are not engaged in devotional service are not disadvantages. A devotee gives the nondevotees his association but is not affected by their misbehavior. Thus by the activities of a pure devotee even those who are bereft of love of Godhead get a chance to become devotees of the Lord one day. In this connection

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura advises that one discuss the verse in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, *naitat samācarej jātu manasāpi hy anīśvaraḥ* (10.33.31), and the following verse in *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu*:

*anāsaktasya viśayān yathārham upayuñjataḥ  
nirbandhaḥ kṛṣṇa-sambandhe yuktaṁ vairāgyam ucyate*  
(B.r.s. 1.2.255)

One should not imitate the activities of great personalities. One should be detached from material enjoyment and should accept everything in connection with Kṛṣṇa's service.

### TEXT 93

এত বলি' এক শ্লোক শিখাইল ঘোরে ।  
ভাগবতের সার এই বলে বারে বারে ॥ ৯৩ ॥

*eta bali' eka śloka śikhāila more  
bhāgavatera sāra ei—bale vāre vāre*

### SYNONYMS

*eta bali'*—saying this; *eka*—one; *śloka*—verse; *śikhāila*—has taught; *more*—unto Me; *bhāgavatera*—of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*; *sāra*—essence; *ei*—this is; *bale*—he said; *vāre vāre*—again and again.

### TRANSLATION

"Saying this, My spiritual master taught Me one verse from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. It is the essence of all the *Bhāgavatam*'s instructions; therefore he instructed Me this verse again and again.

### PURPORT

This verse from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (11.2.40) was spoken by Śrī Nārada Muni to Vasudeva to teach him about *Bhāgavata-dharma*. Vasudeva had already achieved the result of *Bhāgavata-dharma* because Lord Kṛṣṇa appeared in his house as his son, yet in order to teach others, he desired to hear from Śrī Nārada Muni to be enlightened in the process of *Bhāgavata-dharma*. This is the humbleness of a great devotee.

### TEXT 94

এবংততঃ স্বপ্রিয়নামকীর্ত্যা  
জ্ঞাতামুরাগো দ্রুতচিত্ত উচৈশ্চ ।  
হস্ত্যথো রোদিতি রৌতি গায়-  
তুয়াদবন্ধু ত্যাতি লোকবাহঃ ॥ ৯৪ ॥

*evaṁvrataḥ sva-priya-nāma-kīrt�ā  
jātānurāgo druta-citta uccaiḥ  
hasaty atmo roditi rauti gāyatry  
unmādavan nṛtyati loka-bāhyāḥ*

### SYNONYMS

*evaṁvrataḥ*—when one thus engages in the vow to chant and dance; *sva*—own; *priya*—very dear; *nāma*—holy name; *kīrt�ā*—by chanting; *jāta*—in this way develops; *anurāgaḥ*—attachment; *druta-cittāḥ*—very eagerly; *uccaiḥ*—loudly; *hasati*—laughs; *atmo*—also; *roditi*—cries; *rauti*—becomes agitated; *gāyatry*—chants; *unmādavat*—like a madman; *nṛtyati*—dancing; *loka-bāhyāḥ*—without caring for outsiders.

### TRANSLATION

“When a person is actually advanced and takes pleasure in chanting the holy name of the Lord, who is very dear to him, he is agitated and loudly chants the holy name. He also laughs, cries, becomes agitated and chants just like a madman, not caring for outsiders.”

### TEXTS 95-96

এই তাঁর বাক্যে আমি দৃঢ় বিশ্বাস ধরি' ।  
নিরস্তর কৃষ্ণনাম সংকীর্তন করি ॥ ৯৫ ॥  
সেই কৃষ্ণনাম কভু গাওয়ায়, নাচায় ।  
গাহি, নাচি নাহি আমি আপন-ইচ্ছায় ॥ ৯৬ ॥

*ei tānra vākye āmi dṛḍha viśvāsa dhari'  
nirantara kṛṣṇa-nāma saṅkīrtana kari  
sei kṛṣṇa-nāma kabhu gāoyāya, nācāya  
gāhi, nāci nāhi āmi āpana-icchāya*

### SYNONYMS

*ei*—this; *tānra*—his (My spiritual master's); *vākye*—in the words of; *āmi*—I; *dṛḍha*—firm; *viśvāsa*—faith; *dhari'*—depend; *nirantara*—always; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *saṅkīrtana*—chanting; *kari*—continue; *sei*—that; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *kabhu*—sometimes; *gāoyāya*—causes Me to chant; *nācāya*—causes Me to dance; *gāhi*—by chanting; *nāci*—dancing; *nāhi*—not; *āmi*—Myself; *āpana*—own; *icchāya*—will.

### TRANSLATION

“I firmly believe in these words of My spiritual master, and therefore I always chant the holy name of the Lord, alone and in the association of devotees. That holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa sometimes causes Me to chant and dance, and therefore I chant and dance. Please do not think that I intentionally do it. I do it automatically.”

## PURPORT

A person who cannot keep his faith in the words of his spiritual master but acts independently never receives the authority to chant the holy name of the Lord. It is said in the *Vedas*:

*yasya deve para bhaktir yathā deve tathā gurau  
tasyaite kathitā hy arthāt prakāśante mahātmānah*

"Only unto those great souls who have implicit faith in both the Lord and the spiritual master are all the imports of Vedic knowledge automatically revealed." This Vedic injunction is very important, and Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu supported it by His personal behavior. Believing in the words of His spiritual master, He introduced the *sāṅkīrtana* movement, just as the present Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement was started with belief in the words of our spiritual master. He wanted to preach, we believed in his words and tried somehow or other to fulfill them, and now this movement has become successful all over the world. Therefore faith in the words of the spiritual master and in the Supreme Personality of Godhead is the secret of success. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu never disobeyed the orders of His spiritual master and stopped propagating the *sāṅkīrtana* movement. Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvami, at the time of his passing away, ordered all his disciples to work conjointly to preach the mission of Caitanya Mahāprabhu all over the world. Later, however, some self-interested, foolish disciples disobeyed his orders. Each one of them wanted to become head of the mission, and they fought in the courts, neglecting the order of the spiritual master, and the entire mission was defeated. We are not proud of this; however, the truth must be explained. We believed in the words of our spiritual master and started in a humble way—in a helpless way—but due to the spiritual force of the order of the supreme authority, this movement has become successful.

It is to be understood that when Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu chanted and danced, He did so by the influence of the pleasure potency of the spiritual world. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu never considered the holy name of the Lord to be a material vibration, nor does any pure devotee mistake the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* to be a material musical manifestation. Lord Caitanya never tried to be the master of the holy name; rather He taught us how to be servants of the holy name. If one chants the holy name of the Lord just to make a show, not knowing the secret of success, he may increase his bile secretion, but he will never attain perfection in chanting the holy name. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu presented himself in this way: "I am a great fool and do not have knowledge of right and wrong. In order to understand the real meaning of *Vedānta-sūtra*, I never followed the explanation of the Śaṅkara-sampradāya or Māyāvādī sannyāsīs. I'm very much afraid of the illogical arguments of the Māyāvādī philosophers. Therefore I think I have no authority regarding their explanations of *Vedānta-sūtra*. I firmly believe that simply chanting the holy name of the Lord can remove all misconceptions of the material world. I believe that simply by chanting the holy name of the Lord one can attain the shelter of the lotus feet of the Lord. In this age of quarrel and

disagreement, the chanting of the holy names is the only way to liberation from the material clutches.

"By chanting the holy name," Lord Caitanya continued, "I became almost mad. However, after inquiring from My spiritual master I have come to the conclusion that instead of striving for achievement in the four principles of religiosity (*dharma*), economic development (*artha*), sense gratification (*kāma*) and liberation (*mokṣa*), it is better if somehow or other one develops transcendental love of Godhead. That is the greatest success in life. One who has attained love of Godhead chants and dances by his nature, not caring for the public." This stage of life is known as *bhāgavata-jīvana*, or the life of a devotee.

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu continued, "I never chanted and danced to make an artificial show. I dance and chant because I firmly believe in the words of My spiritual master. Although the Māyāvādī philosophers do not like this chanting and dancing, I nevertheless perform it on the strength of his words. Therefore it is to be concluded that I deserve very little credit for these activities of chanting and dancing, for they are being done automatically by the grace of the Supreme Personality of Godhead."

## TEXT 97

কৃষ্ণনামে যে আনন্দসিন্ধু-আশ্঵াদন ।  
ব্ৰহ্মানন্দ তাৰ আগে খাতোদক-সম ॥ ৯৭ ॥

*kṛṣṇa-nāme ye ānanda-sindhu-āsvādana  
brahmānanda tāra āge khātā-udaka-sama*

## SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa-nāme*—in the holy name of the Lord; *ye*—which; *ānanda*—transcendental bliss; *sindhu*—ocean; *āsvādana*—tasting; *brahmānanda*—the transcendental bliss of impersonal understanding; *tāra*—its; *āge*—in front; *khātā-udaka*—shallow water in the canals; *sama*—like.

## TRANSLATION

"Compared to the ocean of transcendental bliss which is tasted by chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra, the pleasure derived from impersonal Brahman realization [brahmānanda] is like the shallow water in a canal.

## PURPORT

In the *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu* it is stated:

*brahmānando bhaved eṣa  
cet parārdha-guṇikrtah  
naiti bhakti-sukhāmbodheḥ  
paramāṇu-tulām api*

"If *brahmānanda*, the transcendental bliss derived from understanding impersonal Brahman, were multiplied a million times, such a quantity of *brahmānanda* could not compare with even an atomic portion of the pleasure relished in pure devotional service." (B.r.s. 1.1.38)

### TEXT 98

তৎসাক্ষাৎকরণাহ্লাদ-বিশুদ্ধাঙ্গিষ্ঠিতস্ত মে ।  
স্থানি গোপনায়স্তে আক্ষাগ্র্যপি জগদ্গুরো ॥ ৯৮ ॥

*tvat-sākṣāt karaṇāḥlāda-*  
*viśuddhābdhi-sthitasya me*  
*sukhāni goṣpadāyante*  
*brāhmāṇy api jagad-guro*

### SYNONYMS

*tvat*—Your; *sākṣāt*—meeting; *karaṇa*—such action; *āhlāda*—pleasure; *viśuddha*—spiritually purified; *abdhi*—ocean; *sthitasya*—being situated; *me*—by me; *sukhāni*—happiness; *goṣpadāyante*—a small hole created by the hoof of a calf; *brāhmāṇi*—the pleasure derived from impersonal Brahman understanding; *api*—also; *jagat-guro*—O master of the universe.

### TRANSLATION

"My dear Lord, O master of the universe, since I have directly seen You, my transcendental bliss has taken the shape of a great ocean. Being situated in that ocean, I now realize all other so-called happiness to be like the water contained in the hoofprint of a calf."

### PURPORT

The transcendental bliss enjoyed in pure devotional service is like an ocean, whereas material happiness and even the happiness to be derived from the realization of impersonal Brahman are just like the water in the hoofprint of a calf. This is a verse from the *Hari-bhakti-sudhodaya* (14.36).

### TEXT 99

প্রভুর গিষ্টবাক্য শুনি' সন্ন্যাসীর গণ ।  
চিত্ত ফিরি' গেল, কহে মধুর বচন ॥ ৯৯ ॥

*prabhura miṣṭa-vākyā ūni' sannyāsīra gaṇa*  
*citta phiri' gela, kahe madhura vacana*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhura*—of the Lord; *miṣṭa-vākyā*—sweet words; *ūni'*—after hearing; *sannyāsīra gaṇa*—all the groups of *sannyāsīs*; *citta*—consciousness; *phiri'*—moved; *gela*—went; *kahe*—said; *madhura*—pleasing; *vacana*—words.

## TRANSLATION

After hearing Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, all the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs were moved. Their minds changed, and thus they spoke with pleasing words.

## PURPORT

The Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* met Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Vārāṇasī to criticize the Lord regarding His participation in the *saṅkīrtana* movement, which they did not like. This demonic nature of opposition to the *saṅkīrtana* movement perpetually exists. As it existed in the time of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, similarly it existed long before that, even in the time of Prahlāda Mahārāja. He used to chant in *saṅkīrtana* although his father did not like it, and that was the reason for misunderstanding between the father and son. In *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord says:

*na mārin duṣkṛtino mūḍhāḥ  
prapadyante narādhamaḥ  
māyayāpahṛta-jñānā  
āsuram bhāvam āśritāḥ*

"Those miscreants who are grossly foolish, lowest among mankind, whose knowledge is stolen by illusion, and who partake of the atheistic nature of demons, do not surrender unto Me." (Bg. 7.15) The Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* are *āsuram bhāvam āśritāḥ*, which means that they have taken the path of the *asuras* (demons) who do not believe in the existence of the form of the Lord. The Māyāvādīs say that the ultimate source of everything is impersonal, and in this way they deny the existence of God. Saying that there is no God is direct denial of God, and saying that God exists but has no head, legs and hands and cannot speak, hear or eat is a negative way of denying His existence. A person who cannot see is called blind, one who cannot walk can be called lame, one who has no hands can be called helpless, one who cannot speak can be called dumb, and one who cannot hear can be called deaf. The Māyāvādīs' proposition that God has no legs, no eyes, no ears and no hands is an indirect way of insulting Him by defining Him as blind, deaf, dumb, lame, helpless, etc. Therefore although they present themselves as great Vedāntists, they are factually *māyayāpahṛta-jñāna*; in other words, they seem to be very learned scholars, but the essence of their knowledge has been taken away.

Impersonalist Māyāvādīs always try to defy Vaiṣṇavas because Vaiṣṇavas accept the Supreme Personality as the supreme cause and want to serve Him, talk with Him and see Him, just as the Lord is also eager to see His devotees and talk, eat and dance with them. These personal exchanges of love do not appeal to the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*. Therefore the original purpose of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* of Benares in meeting Caitanya Mahāprabhu was to defeat His personal conception of God. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, however, as a preacher, turned the minds of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*. They were melted by the sweet words of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and thus became friendly and spoke to Him also in sweet words. Similarly, all preachers will have to meet opponents, but they should not make them more inimical. They are already enemies, and if we talk with them harshly or impolitely their enmity will merely increase. We should therefore follow in the footsteps of Lord Caitanya

Mahāprabhu as far as possible and try to convince the opposition by quoting from the *śāstras* and presenting the conclusion of the *ācāryas*. It is in this way that we should try to defeat all the enemies of the Lord.

### TEXT 100

যে কিছু কহিলে তুমি, সব সত্যহয় ।  
কৃষ্ণেরা সেই পায়, যার ভাগ্যাদ্য ॥ ১০০ ॥

*ye kichu kahile tumi, saba satya haya  
krṣṇa-premā sei pāya, yāra bhāgyodaya*

### SYNONYMS

*ye—all; kichu—that; kahile—You spoke; tumi—You; saba—everything; satya—truth; haya—becomes; krṣṇa-premā—love of Godhead; sei—anyone; pāya—achieves; yāra—whose; bhāgya-udaya—fortune is now awakened.*

### TRANSLATION

“Dear Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, what You have said is all true. Only one who is favored by fortune attains love of Godhead.

### PURPORT

One who is actually very fortunate can begin Kṛṣṇa consciousness, as stated by Caitanya Mahāprabhu to Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī:

*brahmāṇḍa bhramite kona bhāgyavān jīva  
guru-kṛṣṇa-prasāde pāya bhakti-latā-bīja*  
(Cc. Madhya 19.151)

There are millions of living entities who have become conditioned by the laws of material nature, and they are wandering throughout the planetary systems of this universe in different bodily forms. Among them, one who is fortunate meets a bona fide spiritual master by the grace of Kṛṣṇa and comes to understand the meaning of devotional service. By discharging devotional service under the direction of the bona fide spiritual master or *ācārya*, he develops love of Godhead. One whose love of Godhead (*Kṛṣṇa-premā*) is awakened and who thus becomes a devotee of the inconceivable Supreme Personality of Godhead is to be considered extremely fortunate. The Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* admitted this fact to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. It is not easy for one to become a Kṛṣṇa conscious person, but by the mercy of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu it can be possible, as will be proven in the course of this narration.

### TEXT 101

কৃষ্ণে ভক্তি কর – ইহাম্ব সবার সন্তোষ ।  
বেদান্ত না শুন কেনে, তার কিবা দোষ ॥ ১০১ ॥

*kṛṣṇe bhakti kara—ihāya sabāra santoṣa  
vedānta nā śuna kene, tāra kibā doṣa*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇe*—unto Kṛṣṇa; *bhakti*—devotional service; *kara*—do; *ihāya*—in this matter; *sabāra*—of everyone; *santoṣa*—there is satisfaction; *vedānta*—the philosophy of *Vedānta-sūtra*; *nā*—do not; *śuna*—hear; *kene*—why; *tāra*—of the philosophy; *kibā*—what is; *doṣa*—fault.

### TRANSLATION

“Dear sir, there is no objection to Your being a great devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa. Everyone is satisfied with this. But why do You avoid discussion on the Vedānta-sūtra? What is the fault in it?”

### PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura comments in this connection, “Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* accept that the commentary by Śrī Śaṅkarācārya known as *Śārīraka-bhāṣya* gives the real meaning of *Vedānta-sūtra*. In other words, Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* accept the meanings expressed in the explanations of *Vedānta-sūtra* by Śaṅkarācārya, which are based on monism. Thus they explain *Vedānta-sūtra*, the *Upaniṣads* and all such Vedic literatures in their own impersonal way.” The great Māyāvādī *sannyāsī* Sadānanda Yogīndra has written a book known as *Vedānta-sāra* in which he writes:

*vedānto nāma upaniṣat-pramāṇam  
tad-upakāriṇī Śārīraka-sūtrādīni ca*

According to Sadānanda Yogīndra, the *Vedānta* and *Upaniṣads*, as presented by Śrī Śaṅkarācārya in his *Śārīraka-bhāṣya* commentary, are the only sources of Vedic evidence. Actually, however, *Vedānta* refers to the essence of Vedic knowledge, and it is not a fact that there is nothing more than Śaṅkarācārya’s *Śārīraka-bhāṣya*. There are other *Vedānta* commentaries written by Vaiṣṇava ācāryas, none of whom follow Śrī Śaṅkarācārya or accept the imaginative commentary of his school. Their commentaries are based on the philosophy of duality. Monist philosophers like Śaṅkarācārya and his followers want to establish that God and the living entity are one, and instead of worshiping the Supreme Personality of Godhead they present themselves as God. They want to be worshiped as God by others. Such persons do not accept the philosophies of the Vaiṣṇava ācāryas, which are known as *śuddhādvaita* (purified monism), *śuddha-dvaita* (purified dualism), *viśiṣṭādvaita* (specific monism), *dvaitādvaita* (monism and dualism) and *acintya-bhedābheda* (inconceivable oneness and difference). Māyāvādīs do not discuss these philosophies, for they are firmly convinced of their own philosophy of *kevalādvaita*, exclusive monism. Accepting this system of philosophy as the pure understanding of *Vedānta-sūtra*, they believe that Kṛṣṇa has a body made of material elements and that the activities of loving service to Kṛṣṇa are sentimentality. They are known as Māyāvādīs because according to their opinion Kṛṣṇa has a body which is made of *māyā*, and the loving service of the

Lord executed by devotees is also *māyā*. They consider such devotional service to be an aspect of fruitive activities (*karma-kāṇḍa*). According to their view, *bhakti* consists of mental speculation or sometimes meditation. This is the difference between the Māyāvādī and Vaiṣṇava philosophies.

## TEXT 102

এত শুনি' হাসি' প্রভু বলিলা বচন ।  
দুঃখ না মানহ যদি, করি নিবেদন ॥ ১০২ ॥

*eta śuni' hāsi' prabhu balilā vacana  
duḥkha nā mānaha yadi, kari nivedana*

## SYNONYMS

*eta*—thus; *śuni'*—hearing; *hāsi'*—smiling; *prabhu*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *balilā*—said; *vacana*—His words; *duḥkha*—unhappy; *nā*—do not; *mānaha*—take it; *yadi*—if; *kari*—I say; *nivedana*—something unto you.

## TRANSLATION

After hearing the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs speak in that way, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu smiled slightly and said, “My dear sirs, if you don’t mind I can say something to you regarding Vedānta philosophy.”

## PURPORT

The Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*, appreciating Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, inquired from Him why He did not discuss Vedānta philosophy. Actually, however, the entire system of Vaiṣṇava activities is based on Vedānta philosophy. Vaiṣṇavas do not neglect Vedānta, but they do not care to understand Vedānta on the basis of the *Śārīraka-bhāṣya* commentary. Therefore, to clarify the situation, Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, with the permission of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*, wanted to speak regarding Vedānta philosophy. The Vaiṣṇavas are by far the greatest philosophers in the world, and the greatest among them was Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī Prabhu, whose philosophy was again presented less than four hundred years later by Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura Mahārāja. Therefore one must know very well that Vaiṣṇava philosophers are not sentimentalists or cheap devotees like the *sahajiyās*. All the Vaiṣṇava *ācāryas* were vastly learned scholars who understood Vedānta philosophy fully, for unless one knows Vedānta philosophy he cannot be an *ācārya*. To be accepted as an *ācārya* among Indian transcendentalists who follow the Vedic principles, one must become a vastly learned scholar in Vedānta philosophy, either by studying it or hearing it.

*Bhakti* develops in pursuance of Vedānta philosophy. This is stated in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (1.2.12):

*tac chraddadhānā munayo  
jñāna-vairāgya-yuktayā*

*paśyanty ātmani cātmānam  
bhaktyaśruta-ghītayā*

The words *bhaktyaśruta-ghītayā* in this verse are very important, for they indicate that *bhakti* must be based upon the philosophy of the *Upaniṣads* and *Vedānta-sūtra*. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī said:

*śruti-smṛti-purāṇādi-  
pañcarātra-vidhiṁ vinā  
aikāntikī harer bhaktir  
utpātāyaiva kalpate*

"Devotional service performed without reference to the *Vedas*, *Purāṇas*, *Pañcarātras*, etc., must be considered sentimentalism, and it causes nothing but disturbance to society." There are different grades of Vaiṣnavas (*kaniṣṭha-adhikārī*, *madhyama-adhikārī*, *uttama-adhikārī*), but to be a *madhyama-adhikārī* preacher one must be a learned scholar in *Vedānta-sūtra* and other Vedic literature because when *bhakti-yoga* develops on the basis of *Vedānta* philosophy it is factual and steady. In this connection we may quote the translation and purport of the verse mentioned above (*Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, 1.2.12):

#### TRANSLATION

That Absolute Truth is realized by the seriously inquisitive student or sage who is well equipped with knowledge and who has become detached by rendering devotional service and hearing the *Vedānta-śruti*.

#### PURPORT

The Absolute Truth is realized in full by the process of devotional service to the Lord Vāsudeva or the Personality of Godhead who is the full-fledged Absolute Truth. Brahman is His transcendental bodily effulgence, and Paramātmā is His partial representation. As such, Brahman or Paramātmā realization of the Absolute Truth is but a partial realization. There are four different types of living beings, the *karmīs*, the *jñānīs*, the *yogīs* and the devotees. The *karmīs* are materialistic, whereas the other three are transcendental. The first-class transcendentalists are the devotees who have realized the Supreme Person. The second-class transcendentalists are those who have partially realized the plenary portion of the absolute person. And the third-class transcendentalists are those who have barely realized the spiritual focus of the absolute person. As stated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* and other Vedic literatures, the Supreme Person is realized by devotional service, which is backed by full knowledge and detachment from the material association. We have already discussed the point that devotional service is followed by knowledge and detachment from material association. As Brahman and Paramātmā realization are imperfect realizations of the Absolute Truth, so the means of realizing Brahman and Paramātmā, i.e., the paths of *jñāna* and *yoga*, are also imperfect means of realizing the Absolute Truth. Devotional service, which is based on the foreground of full knowledge combined with detachment from material association fixed up on the aural reception of the *Vedānta-śruti*, is the only perfect method of realizing the Absolute Truth by the seriously inquisitive student. Devotional service is not, therefore, meant for the less intelligent class of transcendentalist.

There are three classes of devotees, namely first, second and third class. The third-class devotees, or the neophytes, who have no knowledge nor are detached from the material association, but who are simply attracted by the preliminary processes of worshiping the Deity in the temple, are called material devotees. Material devotees are more attached to material benefit than transcendental profit. Therefore, one has to make definite progress from the position of material devotional service to the second-class devotional position. In the second-class position, the devotee can see four principles in the devotional line, namely the Personality of Godhead, His devotees, the ignorant and the envious. One has to raise himself at least to the stage of a second-class devotee and thus become eligible to know the Absolute Truth.

A third-class devotee, therefore, has to receive the instructions of devotional service from the authoritative sources of *Bhāgavatam*. The number one *Bhāgavatam* is the established personality of devotee, and the other *Bhāgavatam* is the message of Godhead. The third-class devotee has, therefore, to go to the personality of devotee in order to learn the instructions of devotional service. Such a personality of devotee is not a professional man who earns his livelihood by the business of *Bhāgavatam*. Such a devotee must be a representative of Śukadeva Gosvāmī, like Sūta Gosvāmī, and must preach the cult of devotional service for the all-around benefit of all people. A neophyte devotee has very little taste for hearing from the authorities. Such a neophyte devotee makes a show of hearing from the professional man to satisfy his senses. This sort of hearing and chanting has spoiled the whole thing, so one should be very careful about the faulty process. The holy messages of Godhead, as inculcated in the *Bhagavad-gītā* or in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, are undoubtedly transcendental subjects, but even though they are so, such transcendental matters are not to be received from the professional man who spoils them like the serpent spoils the milk simply by the touch of his tongue.

A sincere devotee must, therefore, be prepared to hear the Vedic literature like the *Upaniṣads*, *Vedānta* and other literatures left by the previous authorities or Gosvāmīs, for the benefit of his progress. Without hearing such literatures, one cannot make actual progress. And without hearing and following the instructions, the show of devotional service becomes worthless and therefore a sort of disturbance in the path of devotional service. Unless, therefore, devotional service is established on the principles of *śruti*, *smṛti*, *purāṇa* or *pañcarātra* authorities, the make-show of devotional service should at once be rejected. An unauthorized devotee should never be recognized as a pure devotee. By assimilation of such messages from the Vedic literatures, one can see the all-pervading localized aspect of the Personality of Godhead within his own self constantly. This is called *saṁādhi*.

### TEXT 103

**ইহা শুনি' বলে সর্ব সন্ন্যাসীর গণ।  
তোমাকে দেখিয়ে মৈছে সাক্ষাত নারায়ণ ॥ ১০৩ ॥**

*ihā śuni' bale sarva sannyāśīra gaṇa  
tomāke dekhiye yaiche sākṣat nārāyaṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*ihā*—this; *śuni'*—hearing; *bale*—spoke; *sarva*—all; *sannyāśīra*—of the Māyāvādī *sannyāśīs*; *gaṇa*—group; *tomāke*—unto You; *dekhiye*—we see; *yaiche*—exactly like; *sākṣat*—directly; *nārāyaṇa*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

## TRANSLATION

Hearing this, the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs became somewhat humble and addressed Caitanya Mahāprabhu as Nārāyaṇa Himself, who they all agreed He was.

## PURPORT

Māyāvādī sannyāsīs address each other as Nārāyaṇa. Whenever they see another sannyāsī, they offer him respect by calling, *namo nārāyaṇa* (“I offer my respect unto you, Nārāyaṇa”), although they know perfectly well what kind of Nārāyaṇa he is. Nārāyaṇa has four hands, but although they are puffed-up with the idea of being Nārāyaṇa, they cannot exhibit more than two. Since their philosophy declares that Nārāyaṇa and an ordinary human being are both on the same level, they sometimes use the term *daridrā-nārāyaṇa* (“poor Nārāyaṇa”), which was invented by a so-called *svāmī* who did not know anything about Vedānta philosophy. Therefore although all these Māyāvādī sannyāsīs who called themselves Nārāyaṇa were actually unaware of the position of Nārāyaṇa, due to their austerities Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu enabled them to understand Him to be Nārāyaṇa Himself. Lord Caitanya is certainly the Supreme Personality of Godhead Nārāyaṇa appearing as a devotee of Nārāyaṇa, and thus the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs, understanding that He was directly Nārāyaṇa Himself whereas they were false puffed-up Nārāyaṇas, spoke to Him as follows.

## TEXT 104

**তোমার বচন শুনি' জুড়ায় শ্রবণ ।  
তোমার মাধুরী দেখি' জুড়ায় নয়ন ॥ ১০৪ ॥**

*tomāra vacana śuni' juḍāya śravaṇa  
tomāra mādhurī dekhi' juḍāya nayana*

## SYNONYMS

*tomāra*—Your; *vacana*—speeches; *śuni'*—hearing; *juḍāya*—very much satisfied; *śravaṇa*—aural reception; *tomāra*—Your; *mādhuri*—nectar; *dekhi'*—seeing; *juḍāya*—satisfies; *nayana*—our eyes.

## TRANSLATION

“Dear Caitanya Mahāprabhu,” they said, “to tell You the truth, we are greatly pleased to hear Your words, and furthermore Your bodily features are so pleasing that we feel extraordinary satisfaction in seeing You.”

## PURPORT

In the *śāstras* it is said:

*ataḥ śrī-kṛṣṇa-nāmādi na bhaved grāhyam indriyaiḥ  
sevonmukhe hi jihvādau svayam eva sphuraty adaḥ*

"One cannot understand the Supreme Personality of Godhead or His name, form, qualities or paraphernalia, but if one renders service unto Him the Lord reveals Himself." (*Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu* 1.2.234) Here one can see the effect of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*' service toward Nārāyaṇa. Because they offered a little respect to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and because they were pious and actually followed the austere rules and regulations of *sannyāsa*, they had some understanding of Vedānta philosophy, and by the grace of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu they could appreciate that He was none other than the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is endowed with all six opulences. One of these opulences is His beauty. By His extraordinarily beautiful bodily features the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* recognized Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu as Nārāyaṇa Himself. He was not a farcical Nārāyaṇa like the *daridrā-nārāyaṇas* invented by so-called *sannyāsīs*.

### TEXT 105

তোমার প্রভাবে সবার আনন্দিত ঘন ।  
কভু অসঙ্গত নহে তোমার বচন ॥ ১০৫ ॥

*tomāra prabhāve sabāra ānandita mana  
kabhu asaṅgata nahe tomāra vacana*

### SYNONYMS

*tomāra*—Your; *prabhāve*—by influence; *sabāra*—of everyone; *ānandita*—joyful; *mana*—mind; *kabhu*—at any time; *asaṅgata*—unreasonable; *nahe*—does not; *tomāra*—Your; *vacana*—speeches.

### TRANSLATION

"Dear sir, by Your influence our minds are greatly satisfied, and we believe that Your words will never be unreasonable. Therefore You can speak on Vedānta-sūtra."

### PURPORT

In this verse the words *tomāra prabhāve* ("Your influence") are very important. Unless one is spiritually advanced he cannot influence an audience. Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura has sung, *śuddha bhakata caraṇa reṇu, bhajana-anukūla*: "Unless one associates with a pure devotee he cannot be influenced to understand devotional service." These Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* were fortunate enough to meet the Supreme Personality of Godhead in the form of a devotee, and certainly they were greatly influenced by the Lord. They knew that since a perfectly advanced spiritualist never says anything false, all his words are reasonable and agree with the Vedic version. A highly realized person never says anything that has no meaning. Māyāvādī philosophers claim to be the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and this has no meaning, but Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu never uttered such nonsense. The Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* were convinced about His personality, and therefore they wanted to hear from Him the purport of Vedānta philosophy.

## TEXT 106

ପ୍ରଭୁ କହେ, ବେଦାନ୍ତ-ସୂତ୍ର ଈଶ୍ଵର-ବଚନ ।  
ବ୍ୟାସଙ୍କରେ କୈଳ ସାହା ଶ୍ରୀନାରାୟଣ ॥ ୧୦୬ ॥

*prabhu kahe, vedānta-sūtra īśvara-vacana  
vyāsa-rūpe kaila yāhā śrī-nārāyaṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhu kahe*—the Lord began to speak; *vedānta-sūtra*—the philosophy of *Vedānta-sūtra*; *īśvara-vacana*—spoken by the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *vyāsa-rūpe*—in the form of Vyāsadeva; *kaila*—He has made; *yāhā*—whatever; *śrī-nārāyaṇa*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

## TRANSLATION

The Lord said: “*Vedānta* philosophy consists of words spoken by the Supreme Personality of Godhead Nārāyaṇa in the form of Vyāsadeva.

## PURPORT

*Vedānta-sūtra*, which consists of codes revealing the method of understanding Vedic knowledge, is the concise form of all Vedic knowledge. It begins with the words *athāto brahma-jijñāsā* (“now is the time to inquire about the Absolute Truth”). The human form of life is especially meant for this purpose, and therefore the *Vedānta-sūtra* very concisely explains the human mission. This is confirmed by the words of the *Vāyu* and *Skanda Purāṇas*, which define a *sūtra* as follows:

*alpākṣaram asandigdham sāravat viśvatomukham  
astobhamanavadyam ca sūtram sūtra-vido viduh*

“A *sūtra* is a code that expresses the essence of all knowledge in a minimum of words. It must be universally applicable and faultless in its linguistic presentation.” Anyone familiar with such *sūtras* must be aware of the *Vedānta-sūtra*, which is well known among scholars by the following different names: (1) *Brahma-sūtra*, (2) *Śāṅkara*, (3) *Vyāsa-sūtra*, (4) *Bādarāyaṇa-sūtra*, (5) *Uttara-mīmāṁsā* and (6) *Vedānta-darśana*.

There are four chapters (*adhyāyas*) in the *Vedānta-sūtra*, and there are four divisions (*pādas*) in each chapter. Therefore the *Vedānta-sūtra* may be referred to as *śoḍaśa-pāda*, or sixteen divisions of codes. The theme of each and every division is fully described in terms of five different subject matters (*adhikaranas*), which are technically called *pratijñā*, *hetu*, *uādharana*, *upanaya* and *nigamana*. Every theme must necessarily be explained with reference to *pratijñā*, or a solemn declaration of the purpose of the treatise. The solemn declaration given in the beginning of the *Vedānta-sūtra* is *athāto brahma-jijñāsā*, which indicates that this book was written with the solemn declaration to inquire about the Absolute Truth. Similarly, reasons

must be expressed (*hetu*), examples must be given in terms of various facts (*udāharaṇa*), the theme must gradually be brought nearer for understanding (*upanaya*), and finally it must be supported by authoritative quotations from the Vedic *śāstras* (*nigamana*).

According to the great dictionary compiler Hemacandra, also known as Koṣakara, Vedānta refers to the purport of the *Upaniṣads* and the *Brāhmaṇa* portion of the *Vedas*. Professor Apte, in his dictionary, describes the *Brāhmaṇa* portion of the *Vedas* as that portion which states the rules for employment of hymns at various sacrifices and gives detailed explanations of their origin, sometimes with lengthy illustrations in the form of legends and stories. It is distinct from the *mantra* portion of the *Vedas*. Hemacandra said that the supplement of the *Vedas* is called the *Vedānta-sūtra*. *Veda* means knowledge, and *anta* means the end. In other words, proper understanding of the ultimate purpose of the *Vedas* is called Vedānta knowledge. Such knowledge, as given in the codes of the *Vedānta-sūtra*, must be supported by the *Upaniṣads*.

According to learned scholars, there are three different sources of knowledge, which are called *prasthāna-traya*. According to these scholars, Vedānta is one of such sources, for it presents Vedic knowledge on the basis of logic and sound arguments. In *Bhagavad-gītā* (13.5) the Lord said, *brahma-sūtra-padais caiva hetumadbhir viniścitatih*: “Understanding of the ultimate goal of life is ascertained in the *Brahma-sūtra* by legitimate logic and argument concerning cause and effect.” Therefore the *Vedānta-sūtra* is known as *nyāya-prasthāna*, the *Upaniṣads* are known as *śruti-prasthāna*, and the *Gītā*, *Mahābhārata* and *Purāṇas* are known as *smṛti-prasthāna*. All scientific knowledge of transcendence must be supported by *śruti*, *smṛti* and a sound logical basis.

It is said that both the Vedic knowledge and the supplement of the *Vedas* called the *Sātvata-pañcarātra* emanated from the breathing of Nārāyaṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The *Vedānta-sūtra* codes were compiled by Śrīla Vyāsadeva, the powerful incarnation of Śrī Nārāyaṇa, although it is sometimes said that they were compiled by a great sage named Apāntaratamā. Both the *Pañcarātra* and *Vedānta-sūtra*, however, express the same opinions. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu therefore confirms that there is no difference in opinion between the two, and He declares that because *Vedānta-sūtra* was compiled by Śrīla Vyāsadeva, it may be understood to have emanated from the breathing of Śrī Nārāyaṇa. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura comments that while Vyāsadeva was compiling the *Vedānta-sūtra*, seven of his great saintly contemporaries were also engaged in similar work. These saints were Ātreya Ṛṣi, Āśmarathya, Audulomi, Kārṣṇajīni, Kāśakṛtsna, Jaimini and Bādarāi. In addition, it is stated that Pārāśarī and Karmandībhikṣu also discussed the *Vedānta-sūtra* codes before Vyāsadeva.

The *Vedānta-sūtra* consists of four chapters. The first two chapters discuss the relationship of the living entity with the Supreme Personality of Godhead. This is known as *sambandha-jñāna*, or knowledge of the relationship. The third chapter describes how one can act in his relationship with the Supreme Personality of Godhead. This is called *abhidheya-jñāna*. The relationship of the living entity with the Supreme Lord is described by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. *Jīvera svarūpa haya kṛṣṇera*

*'nitya-dāsa'*: the living entity is an eternal servant of the Supreme God. (Cc. Madhya 20.108) Therefore, to act in that relationship, one must perform *sādhana-bhakti*, or the prescribed duties of service to the Supreme Personality of Godhead. This is called *abhidheya-jñāna*. The fourth chapter describes the result of such devotional service (*prayojana-jñāna*). This ultimate goal of life is to go back home, back to Godhead. The words *anāvṛttiḥ śabdāt* in the *Vedānta-sūtra* indicate this ultimate goal.

Śrīla Vyāsadeva, the powerful incarnation of Nārāyaṇa, compiled *Vedānta-sūtra*, and in order to protect it from unauthorized commentaries, he personally composed *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* on the instruction of his spiritual master, Nārada Muni, as the original commentary on *Vedānta-sūtra*. Besides *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, there are commentaries on the *Vedānta-sūtra* composed by all the major Vaiṣṇava ācāryas, and in each of them devotional service to the Lord is described very explicitly. Only those who follow Śāṅkara's commentary have described *Vedānta-sūtra* in an impersonal way, without reference to *Viṣṇu-bhakti*, or devotional service to the Lord, Viṣṇu. Generally people very much appreciate this *Sārīraka-bhāṣya* or impersonal description of the *Vedānta-sūtra*, but all commentaries which are devoid of devotional service to Lord Viṣṇu must be considered to differ in purpose from the original *Vedānta-sūtra*. In other words, Lord Caitanya definitely confirmed that the commentaries or *bhāṣyas* written by the Vaiṣṇava ācāryas on the basis of devotional service to Lord Viṣṇu, and not the *Sārīraka-bhāṣya* of Śāṅkarācārya, give the actual explanation of *Vedānta-sūtra*.

### TEXT 107

ত্রম, প্রামাদ, বিপ্রলিপ্সা, করণপাটব ।  
ঈশ্বরের বাক্যে নাহি দোষ এই সব ॥ ১০৭ ॥

*bhrahma, pramāda, vipralipsā, karaṇapāṭava  
īśvarera vākye nāhi doṣa ei saba*

*bhrahma*—mistake; *pramāda*—illusion; *vipralipsā*—cheating purposes; *karaṇapāṭava*—inefficiency of the material senses; *īśvarera*—of the Lord; *vākye*—in the speech; *nāhi*—there is not; *doṣa*—fault; *ei saba*—all this.

### TRANSLATION

"The material defects of mistakes, illusions, cheating and sensory inefficiency do not exist in the words of the Supreme Personality of Godhead."

### PURPORT

A mistake is the acceptance of an object to be different than what it is or the acceptance of false knowledge. For example, one may see a rope in the dark and think it to be a serpent, or one may see a glittering oyster shell and think it to be gold. These are mistakes. Similarly, an illusion is a misunderstanding which arises

from inattention while hearing, and cheating is the transmission of such defective knowledge to others. Materialistic scientists and philosophers generally use such words as “maybe” and “perhaps” because they do not have actual knowledge of complete facts. Therefore their instructing others is an example of cheating. The final defect of the materialistic person is his inefficient senses. Although our eyes, for example, have the power to see, they cannot see that which is situated at a distance, nor can they see the eyelid, which is the object nearest to the eye. To our untrained eyes the sun appears to be just like a plate, and to the eyes of one who is suffering from jaundice everything appears to be yellow. Therefore we cannot rely on the knowledge acquired through such imperfect eyes. The ears are equally imperfect. We cannot hear a sound vibrated a long distance away unless we put a telephone to our ear. Similarly, if we analyze all our senses in this way, we will find them all to be imperfect. Therefore it is useless to acquire knowledge through the senses. The Vedic process is to hear from authority. In *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord says, *evāṁ paramparā-prāptam imāṁ rājarshayo viduh*: “The supreme science was thus received through the chain of disciplic succession, and the saintly kings understood it in that way.” (Bg. 4.2) We have to hear not from a telephone but from an authorized person, for it is he who has real knowledge.

### TEXT 108

**উপনিষৎ-সহিত সূত্র কহে ষেই তত্ত্ব।  
মুখ্যবৃত্ত্যে সেই অর্থ পরম মহাত্মা ॥ ১০৮ ॥**

*upaniṣat-sahita sūtra kahe yei tattva  
mukhya-vṛttye sei artha parama mahattva*

### SYNONYMS

*upaniṣat*—the authorized Vedic version; *sahita*—along with; *sūtra*—the *Vedānta-sūtra*; *kahe*—it is said; *yei*—the subject matter; *tattva*—in truth; *mukhya-vṛttye*—by direct understanding; *sei*—that truth; *artha*—meaning; *parama*—ultimate; *mahattva*—glory.

### TRANSLATION

“The Absolute Truth is described by the Upaniṣads and Brahma-sūtra, but one must understand the verses as they are. That is the supreme glory in understanding.

### PURPORT

It has become fashionable since the time of Śaṅkarācārya to explain everything regarding the *śāstras* in an indirect way. Scholars take pride in explaining everything in their own way, and they declare that one can understand the Vedic scriptures in any way he likes. This “any way you like” method is foolishness, and it has created havoc in the Vedic culture. One cannot accept scientific knowledge in his own whimsical way. In the science of mathematics, for example, two plus two equals

four, and one cannot make it equal three or five. Yet although it is not possible to alter real knowledge, people have taken to the fashion of understanding Vedic knowledge in any way they like. It is for this reason that we have presented *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is*. We do not create meanings by concoction. Sometimes commentators say that the word *kurukṣetra* in the first verse of *Bhagavad-gītā* refers to one's body, but we do not accept this. We understand that Kurukṣetra is a place which still exists, and according to the Vedic version it is a *dharmaṅkṣetra*, or place of pilgrimage. People still go there to perform Vedic sacrifices. Foolish commentators, however, say that Kurukṣetra means the body and that *Pañca Pāṇḍavas* refers to the five senses. In this way they distort the meaning, and people are misled. Here Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu confirms that all Vedic literatures, including the *Upaniṣads*, *Brahma-sūtras* and others, whether *śruti*, *smṛti* or *nyāya*, must be understood according to their original statements. To describe the direct meaning of the Vedic literatures is glorious, but to describe them in one's own way, using imperfect senses and imperfect knowledge, is a disastrous blunder. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu fully deprecated the attempt to describe the *Vedas* in this way.

Regarding the *Upaniṣads*, the following eleven *Upaniṣads* are considered to be the topmost: *Īśa*, *Kena*, *Kaṭha*, *Praśna*, *Muṇḍaka*, *Māṇḍūkyā*, *Taittirīya*, *Aitareya*, *Chāndogya*, *Bṛhad-āraṇyaka* and *Śvetāśvatara*. However, in the *Muktikopaniṣad*, verses 30-39, there is a description of 108 *Upaniṣads*. They are as follows: (1) *Īśopaniṣad*, (2) *Kenopaniṣad*, (3) *Kaṭhopaniṣad*, (4) *Praśnopaniṣad*, (5) *Muṇḍakopaniṣad*, (6) *Māṇḍūkyopaniṣad*, (7) *Taittirīyopaniṣad*, (8) *Aitareyopaniṣad*, (9) *Chāndogyopaniṣad*, (10) *Bṛhad-āraṇyakopaniṣad*, (11) *Brahmopaniṣad*, (12) *Kaivalyopaniṣad*, (13) *Jābālopaniṣad*, (14) *Śvetāśvataropaniṣad*, (15) *Haṁsopaniṣad*, (16) *Āruṇeyopaniṣad*, (17) *Garbhopaniṣad*, (18) *Nārāyaṇopaniṣad*, (19) *Paramahāṁsopaniṣad*, (20) *Amṛta-bindūpaniṣad*, (21) *Nāda-bindūpaniṣad*, (22) *Śira-upaniṣad*, (23) *Atharva-śikhopaniṣad*, (24) *Maitrāyaṇy-upaniṣad*, (25) *Kauśītaky-upaniṣad*, (26) *Bṛhaj-jābālopaniṣad*, (27) *Nṛsiṁha-tāpanīyopaniṣad*, (28) *Kālagni-rudropaniṣad*, (29) *Maitreyy-upaniṣad*, (30) *Subālopaniṣad*, (31) *Kṣurikopaniṣad*, (32) *Mantrikopaniṣad*, (33) *Sarva-sāropaniṣad*, (34) *Niralambopaniṣad*, (35) *Śuka-rahasyopaniṣad*, (36) *Vajra-sūcikopaniṣad*, (37) *Tejo-bindūpaniṣad*, (38) *Nāda-bindūpaniṣad*, (39) *Dhyāna-bindūpaniṣad*, (40) *Brahma-vidyopaniṣad*, (41) *Yoga-tattvopaniṣad*, (42) *Ātma-bodhopaniṣad*, (43) *Nārada-parivrājakoṇāpāniṣad*, (44) *Trīśikhya-upaniṣad*, (45) *Sītopaniṣad*, (46) *Yoga-cūḍāmaṇy-upaniṣad*, (47) *Nirvāṇopaniṣad*, (48) *Mandala-brāhmaṇopaniṣad*, (49) *Dakṣiṇā-mūrtya-upaniṣad*, (50) *Śarabhopaniṣad*, (51) *Skandopaniṣad*, (52) *Mahānārāyaṇopaniṣad*, (53) *Advaya-tārakopaniṣad*, (54) *Rāma-rahasyopaniṣad*, (55) *Rāma-tāpaṇy-upaniṣad*, (56) *Vāsudevopaniṣad*, (57) *Mudgalopaniṣad*, (58) *Sāṇḍilyopaniṣad*, (59) *Paiṅgalopaniṣad*, (60) *Bhikṣupaniṣad*, (61) *Mahadupaniṣad*, (62) *Sārīrakopaniṣad*, (63) *Yoga-śikhopaniṣad*, (64) *Turiyatītopaniṣad*, (65) *Sannyāsopaniṣad*, (66) *Paramahārīṣa-parivrājakoṇāpāniṣad*, (67) *Mālikopaniṣad*, (68) *Avyaktopaniṣad*, (69) *Ekākṣaropaniṣad*, (70) *Pūrṇopaniṣad*, (71) *Sūryopaniṣad*, (72) *Akṣy-upaniṣad*, (73) *Adhyātmopaniṣad*, (74) *Kuṇḍlikopaniṣad*, (75) *Sāvitry-upaniṣad*, (76) *Ātmopaniṣad*, (77) *Pāśupatopaniṣad*, (78) *Parām Brahmoṇiṣad*, (79) *Avadhūtopaniṣad*, (80) *Tripurātapanopaniṣad*, (81) *Devy-upaniṣad*, (82) *Tripuropaniṣad*, (83) *Kaṭha-rudropaniṣad*, (84) *Bhāvanopaniṣad*, (85) *Hṛdayo-*

*paniṣad*, (86) *Yoga-kuṇḍalinī-upaniṣad*, (87) *Bhasmopaniṣad*, (88) *Rudrakṣopaniṣad*, (89) *Gaṇopaniṣad*, (90) *Darśanopaniṣad*, (91) *Tārasāropaniṣad*, (92) *Mahāvākyopaniṣad*, (93) *Pañca-brahmopaniṣad*, (94) *Prāṇāgni-hotropaniṣad*, (95) *Gopāla-tapanopaniṣad*, (96) *Kṛṣṇopaniṣad*, (97) *Yājña-valkyopaniṣad*, (98) *Varāhopaniṣad*, (99) *Śātyāyany-upaniṣad*, (100) *Hayagrīvopaniṣad*, (101) *Dattātreyopaniṣad*, (102) *Garuḍopaniṣad*, (103) *Kaly-upaniṣad*, (104) *Jābālī-upaniṣad*, (105) *Saubhāgyopaniṣad*, (106) *Sarasvatī-rahasyopaniṣad*, (107) *Bahvṛcopaniṣad* and (108) *Muktikopaniṣad*. Thus there are 108 generally accepted *Upaniṣads*, of which eleven are the most important, as previously stated.

### TEXT 109

গৌণ-বৃক্ষে যেবা ভাস্য করিল আচার্য ।  
তাহার শ্রবণে নাশ হয় সর্ব কার্য ॥ ১০৯ ॥

*gauṇa-vṛttye yebā bhāṣya karila ācārya  
tāhāra śravaṇe nāśa haya sarva kārya*

### SYNONYMS

*gauṇa-vṛttya*—by indirect meanings; *yebā*—which; *bhāṣya*—commentary; *karila*—prepared; *ācārya*—Śaṅkarācārya; *tāhāra*—its; *śravaṇe*—hearing; *nāśa*—destruction; *haya*—becomes; *sarva*—all; *kārya*—business.

### TRANSLATION

“Śrīpāda Śaṅkarācārya has described all the Vedic literatures in terms of indirect meanings. One who hears such explanations is ruined.

### TEXT 110

তাহার মাহিক দোষ, ঈশ্বর-আস্তা পাণ্ডি ।  
গৌণার্থ করিল মুখ্য অর্থ আংছাদিয়া ॥ ১১০ ॥

*tānhāra nāhika doṣa, Iṣvara-ājñā pāñā  
gauṇārtha karila mukhya artha ācchādiyā*

### SYNONYMS

*tānhāra*—of Śrī Śaṅkarācārya; *nāhika*—there is none; *doṣa*—fault; *Iṣvara*—the Supreme Lord; *ājñā*—order; *pāñā*—receiving; *gauṇa*—*artha*—indirect meaning; *karila*—make; *mukhya*—direct; *artha*—meaning; *ācchādiyā*—covering.

### TRANSLATION

“Śaṅkarācārya is not at fault, for he has thus covered the real purpose of the Vedas under the order of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

## PURPORT

The Vedic literature is to be considered a source of real knowledge, but if one does not take it as it is, one will be misled. For example, *Bhagavad-gītā* is an important Vedic literature which has been taught for many years, but because it was commented upon by unscrupulous rascals, people derived no benefit from it, and no one came to the conclusion of Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Since the purpose of *Bhagavad-gītā* is now being presented as it is, however, within four or five short years thousands of people all over the world have become Kṛṣṇa conscious. That is the difference between direct and indirect explanations of Vedic literature. Therefore Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu said, *mukhya-vṛttye sei artha parama mahattva*: to instruct Vedic literature according to its direct meaning, without false commentary, is glorious. Unfortunately, Śrī Śaṅkarācārya, by the order of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, compromised between atheism and theism in order to cheat the atheists and bring them to theism, and to do so he gave up the direct method of Vedic knowledge and tried to present a meaning which is indirect. It is with this purpose that he wrote his *Sārīraka-bhāṣya* commentary on the *Vedānta-sūtra*. One should not, therefore, attribute very much importance to the *Sārīraka-bhāṣya*. In order to understand *Vedānta* philosophy, one must study the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, which begins with the words, *oṁ namo bhagavate vāsudevāya, janmādy asya yato 'nvayād itarataś cārtheś abhijñāḥ sva-rāṭ*: "I offer my obeisances unto Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, son of Vasudeva, who is the Supreme All-pervading Personality of Godhead. I meditate upon Him, the transcendent reality, who is the primeval cause of all causes, from whom all manifested universes arise, in whom they dwell and by whom they are destroyed. I meditate upon that eternally effulgent Lord who is directly and indirectly conscious of all manifestations and yet is fully independent." (*Bhāg.* 1.1.1) *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* is the real commentary on the *Vedānta-sūtra*. Unfortunately, if one is attracted to Śrī Śaṅkarācārya's commentary, *Sārīraka-bhāṣya*, his spiritual life is doomed.

One may argue that since Śaṅkarācārya is an incarnation of Lord Śiva, how is it that he cheated people in this way? The answer is that he did so on the order of his master, the Supreme Personality of Godhead. This is confirmed in the *Padma Purāṇa* in the words of Lord Śiva himself:

*māyāvādaṁ asac-chāstram  
pracchannāṁ bauddham ucyate  
mayaiva kalpitāṁ devi  
kalau brāhmaṇa-rūpiṇā*

*brahmaṇaś cāparāṁ rūpaṁ  
nirguṇāṁ vakṣyate mayā  
sarvasvāṁ jagato'py asya  
mohanārthaṁ kalau yuge*

*vedānte tu mahā-śāstre  
māyāvādaṁ avaidikam*

*mayaiva vakṣyate devi  
jagatāṁ nāśa-kāraṇāt*

“The Māyāvāda philosophy,” Lord Śiva informed his wife Pārvatī, “is impious [*asac-chāstra*]. It is covered Buddhism. My dear Pārvatī, in the form of a *brāhmaṇa* in Kali-yuga I teach this imagined Māyāvāda philosophy. In order to cheat the atheists, I describe the Supreme Personality of Godhead to be without form and without qualities. Similarly, in explaining Vedānta I describe the same Māyāvāda philosophy in order to mislead the entire population toward atheism by denying the personal form of the Lord.” In the *Śiva Purāṇa* the Supreme Personality of Godhead told Lord Śiva:

*dvāparādau yuge bhūtvā  
kalayā mānuṣādiṣु  
svāgamaiḥ kalpitais tvam ca  
janān mad-vimukhān kuru*

“In Kali-yuga, mislead the people in general by propounding imaginary meanings for the *Vedas* to bewilder them.” These are the descriptions of the *Purāṇas*.

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Thākura comments that *mukhya-vṛtti* (“the direct meaning”) is *abhidhā-vṛtti*, or the meaning which one can understand immediately from the statements of dictionaries, whereas *gauṇa-vṛtti* (“the indirect meaning”) is a meaning that one imagines without consulting the dictionary. For example, one politician has said that Kurukṣetra refers to the body, but in the dictionary there is no such definition. Therefore this imaginary meaning is *gauṇa-vṛtti*, whereas the direct meaning found in the dictionary is *mukhya-vṛtti* or *abhidhā-vṛtti*. This is the distinction between the two. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu recommends that one understand the Vedic literature in terms of *abhidhā-vṛtti*, and the *gauṇa-vṛtti* He rejects. Sometimes, however, as a matter of necessity, Vedic literature is described in terms of the *lakṣaṇā-vṛtti* or *gauṇa-vṛtti*, but one should not accept such explanations as permanent truths.

The purpose of the discussions in the *Upaniṣads* and *Vedānta-sūtra* is to philosophically establish the personal feature of the Absolute Truth. The impersonalists, however, in order to establish their philosophy, accept these discussions in terms of *lakṣaṇā-vṛtti*, or indirect meanings. Thus instead of being *tattva-vāda*, or in search of the Absolute Truth, they become Māyāvāda, or illusioined by the material energy. When Śrī Viṣṇusvāmī, one of the four *ācāryas* of the Vaiṣṇava cult, presented his thesis on the subject matter of *śuddhādvaita-vāda*, immediately the Māyāvādīs took advantage of this philosophy and tried to establish their *advaita-vāda* or *kevalādvaita-vāda*. To defeat this *kevalādvaita-vāda*, Śrī Rāmānujācārya presented his philosophy as *viśiṣṭādvaita-vāda*, and Śrī Madhvācārya presented his philosophy of *tattva-vāda*, both of which are stumbling blocks to the Māyāvādīs because they defeat their philosophy in scrupulous detail. Students of Vedic philosophy know very well how strongly Śrī Rāmānujācārya’s *viśiṣṭādvaita-vāda* and Śrī Madhvācārya’s *tattva-vāda* contest the impersonal Māyāvāda philosophy. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, how-

ever, accepted the direct meaning of the Vedānta philosophy and thus defeated the Māyāvāda philosophy immediately. He opined in this connection that anyone who follows the principles of the *Sārīraka-bhāṣya* is doomed. This is confirmed in the *Padma Purāṇa* where Lord Śiva tells Pārvatī:

śṛṇu devi pravakṣyāmi  
 tāmasāni yathākramam  
 yeṣāṁ śravaṇa-mātreṇa  
 pātityaṁ jñāninām api  
  
 apārthaṁ śruti-vākyānāṁ  
 darśayal loka-garhitam  
 karma-svarūpa-tyājyatvam  
 atra ca pratipādyate  
  
 sarva-karma-paribhrāṁśān  
 naiṣkarmyāṁ tatra cocyate  
 parātma-jīvayor aikyāṁ  
 mayātra pratipādyate

“My dear wife, hear my explanations of how I have spread ignorance through Māyāvāda philosophy. Simply by hearing it, even an advanced scholar will fall down. In this philosophy, which is certainly very inauspicious for people in general, I have misrepresented the real meaning of the *Vedas* and recommended that one give up all activities in order to achieve freedom from *karma*. In this Māyāvāda philosophy I have described the *jīvātmā* and Paramātmā to be one and the same.” How the Māyāvāda philosophy was condemned by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and His followers is described in *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, *Antya-līlā*, Second Chapter, verses 94 through 99, where Svarūpa-dāmodara Gosvāmī says that anyone who is eager to understand the Māyāvāda philosophy must be considered insane. This especially applies to a Vaiṣṇava who reads the *Sārīraka-bhāṣya* and considers himself to be one with God. The Māyāvādī philosophers have presented their arguments in such attractive flowery language that hearing Māyāvāda philosophy may sometimes change the mind of even a *mahā-bhāgavata*, or very advanced devotee. An actual Vaiṣṇava cannot tolerate any philosophy that claims God and the living being to be one and the same.

### TEXT 111

‘ত্রজ্ঞ’-শব্দে মুখ্য অর্থে কহে—‘ভগবান्’।  
 চিদেব্রহ্ম-পরিপূর্ণ, অনুর্ধ্ব-সমান ॥ ১১১ ॥

‘brahma ‘śabde mukhya arthe kahē—‘bhagavān’  
 cid-aiśvarya-paripūrṇa, anūrdhva-samāna

## SYNONYMS

*brahma*—the Absolute Truth; *śabde*—by this word; *mukhya*—direct; *arthe*—meaning; *kahe*—says; *bhagavān*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *cit-aiśvaryā*—spiritual opulence; *paripūrṇa*—full of; *anūrdhva*—unsurpassed by anyone; *samāna*—not equalled by anyone.

## TRANSLATION

“According to direct understanding, the Absolute Truth is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who has all spiritual opulences. No one can be equal to or greater than Him.

## PURPORT

This statement by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is confirmed in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*:

*vadanti tat tattva-vidas  
tattvam yaj jñānam advayam  
brahmeti paramātmeti  
bhagavān iti śabdyate*

“Learned transcendentalists who know the Absolute Truth call this nondual substance Brahman, Paramātmā or Bhagavān.” (*Bhāg.* 1.2.11) The Absolute Truth is ultimately understood as Bhagavān, partially understood as Paramātmā and vaguely understood as the impersonal Brahman. Bhagavān, or the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is opulent in all excellence; no one can be equal to or greater than Him. This is also confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā*, where the Lord says, *mattah parataram nānyat kiñcid asti dhanañjaya*: “O conqueror of wealth [Arjuna], there is no truth superior to Me.” (*Bg.* 7.7) There are many other verses which prove that the Absolute Truth in the ultimate sense is understood to be the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa.

## TEXT 112

**তাঁহার বিভূতি, দেহ,—সব চিদাকার।  
চিদ্বিভূতি আচ্ছাদি' তাঁরে কহে 'নিরাকার' ॥ ১১২ ॥**

*tānhāra vibhūti, deha,—saba cid-ākāra  
cid-vibhūti acchādi' tānre kahe 'nirākāra'*

## SYNONYMS

*tānhāra*—His (the Supreme Personality of Godhead's); *vibhūti*—spiritual power; *deha*—body; *saba*—everything; *cit-ākāra*—spiritual form; *cit-vibhūti*—spiritual opulence; *acchādi'*—covering; *tānre*—Him; *kahe*—said; *nirākāra*—without form.

## TRANSLATION

“Everything about the Supreme Personality of Godhead is spiritual, including His body, opulence and paraphernalia. Māyāvāda philosophy, however, covering His spiritual opulence, advocates the theory of impersonalism.

## PURPORT

It is stated in the *Brahma-saṁhitā*, *Īśvaraḥ paramaḥ kṛṣṇaḥ sac-cid-ānanda-vigrahaḥ*: “The Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa, has a spiritual body which is full of knowledge, eternity and bliss.” In this material world everyone’s body is just the opposite—temporary, full of ignorance and full of misery. Therefore when the Supreme Personality of Godhead is sometimes described as *nirākāra*, this is to indicate that He does not have a material body like us.

Māyāvādī philosophers do not know how it is that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is formless. The Supreme Lord does not have a form like ours but has a spiritual form. Not knowing this, Māyāvādī philosophers simply advocate the one-sided view that the Supreme Godhead, or Brahman, is formless (*nirākāra*). In this connection Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura offers many quotes from the Vedic literature. If one accepts the real or direct meaning of these Vedic statements, one can understand that the Supreme Personality of Godhead has a spiritual body (*sac-cid-ānanda-vigrahaḥ*).

In the *Bṛhad-āraṇyaka Upaniṣad* it is said, *pūrṇam adaḥ pūrṇam idam pūrṇat pūrṇam udacyate*. This indicates that the body of the Supreme Personality of Godhead is spiritual, for even though He expands in many ways, He remains the same. In *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord says, *aham sarvasya prabhavo mattaḥ sarvarin pravartate*: “I am the origin of all. Everything emanates from Me.” (Bg. 10.8) Māyāvādī philosophers materialistically think that if the Supreme Truth expands Himself in everything, He must lose His original form. Thus they think that there cannot be any form other than the expansive gigantic body of the Lord. But the mantra of the *Bṛhad-āraṇyaka Upaniṣad* confirms, *pūrṇam idam pūrṇat pūrṇam udacyate*: “Although He expands in many ways, He keeps His original personality. His original spiritual body remains as it is.” Similarly, in the *Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad* it is stated, *vicitra-śaktiḥ puruṣaḥ pūrṇaḥ*: “The Supreme Personality of Godhead, the original person [*puruṣa*], has multifarious energies.” *Sa vṛkṣa-kālākṛtibhiḥ paro ‘nyo yasmāt prapañcaḥ parivartate ‘yam dharmāvaham pāpanudarī bhageśam*: “He is the origin of material creation, and it is due to Him only that everything changes. He is the protector of religion and annihilator of all sinful activities. He is the master of all opulences.” (6.6) *Vedāham etam puruṣam mahāntam āditya-varṇam tamasāḥ parastāt*: “Now I understand the Supreme Personality of Godhead to be the greatest of the great. He is effulgent like the sun and is beyond this material world.” (3.8) *Patīm patīnām paramām parastāt*: “He is the master of all masters, the superior of all superiors.” (6.7) *Mahān prabhur vai puruṣaḥ*: “He is the supreme master and supreme person.” (3.12) *Parāsyā śaktir vividhaiva śrūyate*: “We can understand His opulences in different ways.” (6.8) These are statements of the *Śvetāśvatara*

*Upaniṣad*. Similarly, in the *Rg-veda* it is stated, *tad viṣṇoḥ paramāṁ padam sadā paśyanti sūrayaḥ*: “Viṣṇu is the Supreme, and those who are actually learned think only of His lotus feet.” In the *Praśna Upaniṣad* it is said, *sa īkṣāñcakre*: “He glanced over the material creation.” (6.3) In the *Aitareya Upaniṣad* it is said, *sa aikṣata*—“He glanced over the material creation”—and *sa imāl lokān asṛjata*—“He created this entire material world.” (1.1.1-2)

Thus many verses can be quoted from the *Upaniṣads* and *Vedas* which prove that the Supreme Godhead is not impersonal. In the *Kaṭha Upaniṣad* (2.2.13) it is also said, *nityo nityānām cetanaś cetanānām eko bahūnām yo vidadhāti kāmān*: “He is the supreme eternally conscious person who maintains all other living entities.” From all these Vedic references one can understand that the Absolute Truth is a person, although no one can equal or excel Him. Although there are many foolish Māyāvādī philosophers who think that they are even greater than Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa is *asamaurdhva*; no one is equal to or above Him.

As stated in the *Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad* (3.19), *apāni-pādo javano grahitā*. This verse describes the Absolute Truth as having no legs or hands. Although this is an impersonal description, however, it does not mean that the Absolute Personality of Godhead has no form. He has a spiritual form which is distinct from the forms of matter. In this verse Caitanya Mahāprabhu clarifies this distinction.

### TEXT 113

চিদানন্দ - তেঁহো, তাঁর স্থান, পরিবার ।  
তাঁরে কহে - আকৃত-সন্ত্বের বিকার ॥ ১১৩ ॥

*cit-ānanda*—*teṛho*, *tāṅra sthāna*, *parivāra*  
*tāṅre kahe*—*prākṛta-sattvera vikāra*

### SYNONYMS

*cit-ānanda*—spiritual bliss; *teṛho*—He is personally; *tāṅra*—His; *sthāna*—abode; *parivāra*—entourage; *tāṅre*—unto Him; *kahe*—someone says; *prākṛta*—material; *sattvera*—goodness; *vikāra*—transformation.

### TRANSLATION

“The Supreme Personality of Godhead is full of spiritual potencies. Therefore His body, name, fame and entourage are all spiritual. The Māyāvādī philosopher, due to ignorance, says that these are all merely transformations of the material mode of goodness.

### PURPORT

In the Seventh Chapter of *Bhagavad-gītā* the Supreme Personality of Godhead has classified His energies in two distinct divisions—namely, *prākṛta* and *aprākṛta*, or *parā-prakṛti* and *aparā-prakṛti*. In the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* the same distinction is made. The Māyāvādī philosophers cannot understand these two *prakṛtis* or natures—mate-

rial and spiritual—but one who is actually intelligent can understand them. Considering the many varieties and activities in material nature, why should the Māyāvādī philosophers deny the spiritual varieties of the spiritual world? The *Bhāgavatam* says:

ye 'nye 'ravindākṣa vimukta-māninas  
tvayy asta-bhāvād aviśuddha-buddhayaḥ  
(Bhāg. 10.2.32)

The intelligence of those who think themselves liberated but have no information of the spiritual world is not yet clear. In this verse the term *aviśuddha-buddhayaḥ* refers to unclean intelligence. Due to unclean intelligence or a poor fund of knowledge, the Māyāvādī philosophers cannot understand the distinction between material and spiritual varieties; therefore they cannot even think of spiritual varieties because they take it for granted that all variety is material.

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, therefore, explains in this verse that Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead or the Absolute Truth, has a spiritual body which is distinct from material bodies, and thus His name, abode, entourage and qualities are all spiritual. The material mode of goodness has nothing to do with spiritual varieties. Māyāvādī philosophers, however, cannot clearly understand spiritual varieties; therefore they imagine a negation of the material world to be the spiritual world. The material qualities of goodness, passion and ignorance cannot act in the spiritual world, which is therefore called *nirguṇa*, as clearly indicated in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*traiguṇya-viśayā vedā nistraigunya bhavārjuna*). The material world is a manifestation of the three modes of material nature, but one has to become free from these modes to come to the spiritual world where their influence is completely absent. Now Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu will disassociate Lord Śiva from Māyāvāda philosophy in the following verse.

#### TEXT 114

তাঁর দোষ নাহি, তেহো আজ্ঞাকাৰী দাস ।  
আৱ যেই শুনে তাৱ হয় সৰ্বনাশ ॥ ১১৮ ॥

*tāñra doṣa nāhi, teñho ājñā-kārī dāsa  
āra yei śune tāra haya sarva-nāśa*

#### SYNONYMS

*tāñra*—his (Lord Śiva's); *doṣa*—fault; *nāhi*—there is none; *teñho*—he; *ājñā-kārī*—obedient order carrier; *dāsa*—servant; *āra*—others; *yei*—anyone; *śune*—hears (the Māyāvāda philosophy); *tāra*—of him; *haya*—becomes; *sarva-nāśa*—everything lost.

#### TRANSLATION

“Śaṅkarācārya, who is an incarnation of Lord Śiva, is faultless because he is a servant carrying out the orders of the Lord. But those who follow his Māyāvādī philosophy are doomed. They will lose all their advancement in spiritual knowledge.

## PURPORT

Māyāvādī philosophers are very proud of exhibiting their Vedānta knowledge through grammatical jugglery, but Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa in *Bhagavad-gītā* certifies that they are *māyayāpahṛta-jñānāḥ*, bereft of real knowledge due to *māyā*. *Māyā* has two potencies with which to execute her two functions—*prakṣepātmikā-śakti*, the power to throw the living entity in the ocean of material existence, and *āvaraṇātmikā-śakti*, the power to cover the knowledge of the living entity. The function of the *āvaraṇātmikā-śakti* is explained in *Bhagavad-gītā* by the word *māyayāpahṛta-jñāna*.

Why the *daivi-māyā* or illusory energy of Kṛṣṇa takes away the knowledge of the Māyāvādī philosophers is also explained in *Bhagavad-gītā* by the use of the words *āsuram bhāvam āśritāḥ*, which refer to a person who does not agree to the existence of the Lord. The Māyāvādīs who are not in agreement with the existence of the Lord can be classified in two groups, exemplified by the impersonalist Śaṅkarites of Vāraṇasī and the Buddhists of Saranātha. Both of them are Māyāvādīs, and Kṛṣṇa takes away their knowledge due to their atheistic philosophies. Neither of them agree to accept the existence of a personal God. The Buddhist philosophers clearly deny both the soul and God, and although the Śaṅkarites do not openly deny God, they say that the Absolute is *nirākāra*, or formless. Thus both of them are *aviśuddha-buddhayāḥ*, or imperfect and unclean in their knowledge and intelligence.

The most prominent Māyāvādī scholar, Sadānanda Yogīndra, has written a book called *Vedānta-sāra* in which he expounds the philosophy of Śaṅkarācārya, and all the followers of Śaṅkara's philosophy attribute great importance to his statements. In this *Vedānta-sāra* Sadānanda Yogīndra defines Brahman as *sac-cid-ānanda* combined with knowledge and without duality, and he defines ignorance (*jaṭa*) as knowledge distinct from that of *sat* and *asat*. This is almost inconceivable, but it is a product of the three material qualities. Thus he considers anything other than pure knowledge to be material. The center of ignorance is considered to be sometimes all-pervading and sometimes individual. Thus according to his opinion both the all-pervading Viṣṇu and the individual living entities are products of ignorance.

In simple language, it is the opinion of Sadānanda Yogīndra that since everything is *nirākāra* (formless), the conception of Viṣṇu and the conception of the individual soul are both products of ignorance. He also explains that the *viśuddha-sattva* conception of the Vaiṣṇavas is nothing but *pradhāna*, or the chief principle of creation. He maintains that when all-pervading knowledge is contaminated by the *viśuddha-sattva*, which consists of a transformation of the quality of goodness, there arises the conception of the Supreme Personality of Godhead who is the omnipotent, omniscient supreme ruler, the Supersoul, the cause of all causes, the supreme *īśvara*, etc. According to Sadānanda Yogīndra, because *īśvara*, the Supreme Lord, is the reservoir of all ignorance, He may be called *sarva-jña* or omniscient, but one who denies the existence of the omnipotent Supreme Personality of Godhead is more than *īśvara*, or the Lord. His conclusion, therefore, is that the Supreme Personality of Godhead (*īśvara*) is a transformation of material ignorance and that the living entity (*jīva*) is covered by ignorance. Thus he describes both collective and individual existence in darkness. According to Māyāvādī philosophers, the Vaiṣṇava conception of the Lord as the Supreme Personality of Godhead and of the *jīva* or individual soul

as His eternal servant is a manifestation of ignorance. If we accept the judgment of Lord Kṛṣṇa in *Bhagavad-gītā*, however, the Māyāvādīs are to be considered *māyayā-pahṛta-jñāna*, or bereft of all knowledge, because they do not recognize the existence of the Supreme Personality of Godhead or they claim that His existence is a product of the material conception (*māyā*). These are characteristics of *asuras* or demons.

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, in His discourses with Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya, said:

*jīvera nistāra lāgi' sūtra kaila vyāsa  
māyāvādi-bhāṣya śunile haya sarva-nāśa*  
(Cc. Madhya 6.169)

Vyāsadeva composed the *Vedānta-sūtra* to deliver the conditioned souls from this material world, but Śaṅkarācārya, by presenting the *Vedānta-sūtra* in his own way, has clearly done a great disservice to human society, for one who follows his Māyāvāda philosophy is doomed. In the *Vedānta-sūtra*, devotional service is clearly indicated, but the Māyāvādī philosophers refuse to accept the spiritual body of the Supreme Absolute Person and refuse to accept that the living entity has an individual existence separate from that of the Supreme Lord. Thus they have created atheistic havoc all over the world, for such a conclusion is against the very nature of the transcendental process of pure devotional service. The Māyāvādī philosophers' unrealizable ambition to become one with the Supreme through denying the existence of the Personality of Godhead results in a most calamitous misrepresentation of spiritual knowledge, and one who follows this philosophy is doomed to remain perpetually in this material world. Therefore they are called *aviśuddha-buddhayaḥ*, or unclean in knowledge. Because they are unclean in knowledge, all their austerities and penances end in frustration. Thus although they may be honored at first as very learned scholars, ultimately they descend to physical activities of politics, social work, etc. Instead of becoming one with the Supreme Lord, they again become one with these material activities. This is explained by *Śrimad-Bhāgavatam*:

*āruhya kṛcchrena pararin padarin tataḥ  
patanty adho 'nādṛta-yuṣmad-āṅghrayaḥ*  
(Bhāg. 10.2.32)

In actuality the Māyāvādī philosophers very strictly follow the austerities and penances of spiritual life and in this way are elevated to the impersonal Brahman platform, but due to their negligence of the lotus feet of the Lord they again fall down to material existence.

#### TEXT 115

**ଆକୃତ କରିବା ମାନେ ବିଷୁ-କଲେବର ।  
ବିଷୁନିନ୍ଦା ଆର ନାହି ଇହାର ଉପର ॥ ୧୧୫ ॥**

*prākṛta kariyā māne viṣṇu-kalevara  
viṣṇu-nindā āra nāhi ihāra upara*

### SYNONYMS

*prākṛta*—material; *kariyā*—taking it to be so; *māne*—accepts; *viṣṇu*—Lord Viṣṇu's; *kalevara*—body; *viṣṇu-nindā*—defaming or blaspheming Lord Viṣṇu; *āra*—beyond this; *nāhi*—none; *ihāra*—of this; *upara*—above.

### TRANSLATION

"One who considers the transcendental body of Lord Viṣṇu to be made of material nature is the greatest offender at the lotus feet of the Lord. There is no greater blasphemy against the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

### PURPORT

Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī explains that the variegated personal feature of the Absolute Truth is the *Viṣṇu-tattva*, and the material energy which creates this cosmic manifestation is the energy of Lord Viṣṇu. The creative force is merely the energy of the Lord, but the foolish conclude that the Lord has no separate existence because He has distributed Himself in an impersonal form. The impersonal Brahman, however, cannot possess energies, nor do the Vedic literatures state that *māyā* (the illusory energy) is covered by another *māyā*. There are hundreds and thousands of references, however, to *Viṣṇu-māyā* (*parāsyā śaktih*), or the energy of Lord Viṣṇu. In *Bhagavad-gītā* (7.14) Kṛṣṇa refers to *mama māyā* ("My energy"). *Māyā* is controlled by the Supreme Personality of Godhead; it is not that He is covered by *māyā*. Therefore Lord Viṣṇu cannot be a product of the material energy. In the beginning of the *Vedānta-sūtra* it is said, *janmādy asya yataḥ*, indicating that the material energy is also an emanation of the Supreme Brahman. How then could He be covered by the material energy? If that were possible, material energy would be greater than the Supreme Brahman. Even these simple arguments, however, cannot be understood by the Māyāvādī philosophers, and therefore the term *māyayāpahṛta-jñāna* which is applied to them in *Bhagavad-gītā* is extremely appropriate. Anyone who thinks that Lord Viṣṇu is a product of the material energy, as explained by Sadānanda Yogīndra, should immediately be understood to be insane, for his knowledge has been stolen by the illusory energy.

Lord Viṣṇu cannot be placed within the category of the demigods. Those who are actually bewildered by the Māyāvāda philosophy and are still in the darkness of ignorance consider Lord Viṣṇu to be a demigod, in defiance of the Rg-vedic *mantra*, *om tad viṣṇoḥ paramāṁ padam* ("Viṣṇu is always in a superior position"). This *mantra* is also confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā*. *Mattaḥ parataram nānyat*: there is no truth superior to Lord Kṛṣṇa or Viṣṇu. Thus only those whose knowledge has been bewildered consider Lord Viṣṇu to be a demigod and therefore suggest that one may either worship Lord Viṣṇu, the goddess Kālī or Durgā or whomever he likes and achieve the same result. This is an ignorant conclusion that is not accepted in

*Bhagavad-gītā*, which distinctly says, *yānti deva-vratā devān...yānti mad-yājino'pi mām*: “The worshipers of the demigods will be promoted to the respective planets of the demigods, but devotees of the Supreme Lord will go back home, back to Godhead.” (Bg. 9.25) Lord Kṛṣṇa explains very clearly in *Bhagavad-gītā* that His material energy is very difficult to overcome (*daivī hy eṣā guṇamayī mama māyā duratyayā*). *Māyā*'s influence is so strong that even learned scholars and spiritualists are also covered by *māyā* and think themselves to be as good as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Actually, however, to free oneself from the influence of *māyā* one must surrender to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, as Kṛṣṇa also states in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*mām eva ye prapadyante māyām etāṁ taranti te*). It is to be concluded, therefore, that Lord Viṣṇu does not belong to this material creation but to the spiritual world. To misconceive Lord Viṣṇu to have a material body or to equate Him with the demigods is the most offensive blasphemy against Lord Viṣṇu, and offenders against the lotus feet of Lord Viṣṇu cannot advance in spiritual knowledge. They are called *māyayāpahṛta-jñāna*, or those whose knowledge has been stolen by the influence of illusion.

One who thinks that there is a difference between Lord Viṣṇu's body and His soul dwells in the darkest region of ignorance. There is no difference between Lord Viṣṇu's body and Viṣṇu's soul, for they are *advaya-jñāna*, one knowledge. In this world there is a difference between the material body and spiritual soul, but in the spiritual world everything is spiritual, and there are no such differences. The greatest offense of the Māyāvādī philosophers is to consider Lord Viṣṇu and the living entities to be one and the same. In this connection the *Padma Purāṇa* states:

*arcye viṣṇau śilādhīr guruṣu  
nara-matir vaiṣṇave jāti-buddhiḥ*

“One who considers the *arcā-mūrti* or worshipable Deity of Lord Viṣṇu to be stone, the spiritual master to be an ordinary human being, and a Vaiṣṇava to belong to a particular caste or creed, is possessed of hellish intelligence.” One who follows such conclusions is doomed.

### TEXT 116

**ଇଶ୍ଵରେର ତସ୍ତ—ଯେନ ଜଳିତ ଜଳନ ।  
ଜୀବେର ସ୍ଵରୂପ— ଘେଚେ ଫୁଲିଗେର କଣ ॥ ୧୧୬ ॥**

*īśvarera tattva—yena jvalita jvalana  
jīvera svarūpa—yaiche sphuliṅgera kaṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*īśvarera tattva*—the truth of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *yena*—is like; *jvalita*—blazing; *jvalana*—fire; *jīvera*—of the living entities; *svarūpa*—identity; *yaiche*—is like; *sphuliṅgera*—of the spark; *kaṇa*—particle.

## TRANSLATION

“The Lord is like a great blazing fire, and the living entities are like small sparks of that fire.

## PURPORT

Although sparks and a big fire are both fire and both have the power to burn, the burning power of the fire and that of the spark are not the same. Why should one artificially try to become like a big fire although by constitution he is like a small spark? It is due to ignorance. One should therefore understand that neither the Supreme Personality of Godhead nor the small sparklike living entities have anything to do with matter, but when the spiritual spark comes in contact with the material world his fiery quality is extinguished. That is the position of the conditioned souls. Because they are in touch with the material world, their spiritual quality is almost dead, but because these spiritual sparks are all Kṛṣṇa's parts and parcels, as the Lord states in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*mamaivāṁśah*), they can revive their original position by getting free from material contact. This is pure philosophical understanding. In *Bhagavad-gītā* the spiritual sparks are declared to be *sanātana* (eternal); therefore the material energy, *māyā*, cannot affect their constitutional position.

Someone may argue, “Why is there a need to create the spiritual sparks?” The answer can be given in this way. Since the Absolute Personality of Godhead is omnipotent, He has both unlimited and limited potencies. This is the meaning of omnipotent. To be omnipotent, He must have not only unlimited potencies but limited potencies also. Thus to exhibit His omnipotency He displays both. The living entities are endowed with limited potency although they are part of the Lord. The Lord displays the spiritual world by His unlimited potencies, whereas by His limited potencies the material world is displayed. In *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord says:

*apareyam itas tv anyāṁ  
prakṛtiṁ viddhi me parāṁ  
jīva-bhūtāṁ mahā-bāho  
yayedāṁ dhāryate jagat*

“Besides the inferior nature, O mighty-armed Arjuna, there is a superior energy of Mine, which is all living entities who are struggling with material nature and are sustaining the universe.” (Bg. 7.5) The *jīva-bhūta*, living entities, control this material world with their limited potencies. Generally, people are bewildered by the activities of scientists and technologists. Due to *māyā* they think that there is no need of God and that they can do everything and anything, but actually they cannot. Since this cosmic manifestation is limited, their existence is also limited. Everything in this material world is limited, and for this reason there is creation, sustenance and dissolution. However, in the world of unlimited energy, the spiritual world, there is neither creation nor destruction.

If the Personality of Godhead did not possess both limited and unlimited energies, He could not be called omnipotent. *Mahato mahīyān aṇuto 'ṇīyān*: He is greater

than the greatest and smaller than the smallest. He is smaller than the smallest in the form of the living entities and greater than the greatest in His form of Kṛṣṇa. If there were no one to control, there would be no meaning to the conception of the supreme controller (*īśvara*), just as there is no meaning to a king without his subjects. If all the subjects became king, there would be no distinction between the king and an ordinary citizen. Thus for the Lord to be the supreme controller there must be a creation to control. The basic principle for the existence of the living entities is called *cid-vilāsa*, or spiritual pleasure. The omnipotent Lord displays His pleasure potency as the living entities. The Lord is described in *Vedānta-sūtra* as *ānandamayo 'bhyāsāt*. He is by nature the reservoir of all pleasures, and because He wants to enjoy pleasure, there must be energies to give Him pleasure or supply Him the impetus for pleasure. This is the perfect philosophical understanding of the Absolute Truth.

### TEXT 117

জীবতত্ত্ব—শক্তি, কৃষ্ণতত্ত্ব—শক্তিমান।  
গীতা-বিষ্ণুপুরাণাদি তাহাতে প্রমাণ ॥ ১১৭ ॥

*jīva-tattva*—*śakti*, *kṛṣṇa-tattva*—*śaktimān*  
*gītā*—*Bhagavad-gītā*; *viṣṇu-purāṇa-ādi*—*Viṣṇu Purāṇa* and other *Purāṇas*; *tāhāte*—in them; *pramāṇa*—there are evidences.

### SYNONYMS

*jīva-tattva*—the truth of the living entities; *śakti*—energy; *kṛṣṇa-tattva*—the truth of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *śaktimān*—the possessor of the energies; *gītā*—*Bhagavad-gītā*; *viṣṇu-purāṇa-ādi*—*Viṣṇu Purāṇa* and other *Purāṇas*; *tāhāte*—in them; *pramāṇa*—there are evidences.

### TRANSLATION

“The living entities are energies, not the energetic. The energetic is Kṛṣṇa. This is very vividly described in *Bhagavad-gītā*, the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* and other Vedic literatures.

### PURPORT

As already explained, there are three *prasthānas* on the path of advancement in spiritual knowledge—namely, *nyāya-prasthāna* (*Vedānta* philosophy), *śruti-prasthāna* (the *Upaniṣads* and Vedic *mantras*) and *smṛti-prasthāna* (the *Bhagavad-gītā*, *Mahābhārata*, *Purāṇas*, etc.). Unfortunately, Māyāvādī philosophers do not accept the *smṛti-prasthāna*. *Smṛti* refers to the conclusions drawn from the Vedic evidence. Sometimes Māyāvādī philosophers do not accept the authority of *Bhagavad-gītā* and the *Purāṇas*, and this is called *ardha-kukkuṭī-nyāya*. If one believes in the Vedic literatures, one must accept all the Vedic literatures recognized by the great *ācāryas*, but these Māyāvādī philosophers accept only the *nyāya-prasthāna* and *śruti-prasthāna*, rejecting the *smṛti-prasthāna*. Here, however, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu

cites evidence from the *Gītā*, *Viṣṇu Purāṇa*, etc., which are *smṛti-prasthāna*. No one can avoid the Personality of Godhead in the statements of *Bhagavad-gītā* and other Vedic literatures such as the *Mahābhārata* and the *Purāṇas*. Lord Caitanya therefore quotes a passage from *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 7.5).

### TEXT 118

অপরেষ্মিতস্তন্ত্রাঃ প্রকৃতিং বিদ্ধি মে পরাম্।  
জীবভূতাঃ মহাবাহো যমেদং ধার্ষতে জগৎ ॥ ১১৮ ॥

*apareyam itas tv anyām  
prakṛtim viddhi me parām  
jīva-bhūtām mahā-bāho  
yayedam dhāryate jagat*

### SYNONYMS

*aparā*—inferior energy; *iyam*—this material world; *itah*—beyond this; *tu*—but; *anyām*—another; *prakṛtim*—energy; *viddhi*—you must know; *me*—of Me; *parām*—which is superior energy; *jīva-bhūtām*—they are the living entities; *mahā-bāho*—O mighty-armed; *yayā*—by which; *idam*—this material world; *dhāryate*—is being conducted; *jagat*—the cosmic manifestation.

### TRANSLATION

“Besides the inferior nature, O mighty-armed Arjuna, there is a superior energy of Mine, which is all living entities who are struggling with material nature and are sustaining the universe.”

### PURPORT

In *Bhagavad-gītā* it is explained that the five elements earth, water, fire, air and ether constitute the gross energy of the Absolute Truth and that there are also three subtle energies, namely, the mind, intelligence and false ego, or identification with the phenomenal world. Thus the entire cosmic manifestation is divided into eight energies, all of which are inferior. As explained in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*mama māyā duratyayā*), the inferior energy known as *māyā* is so strong that although the living entity does not belong to this energy, due to the superior strength of the inferior energy the living entity (*jīva-bhūta*) forgets his real position and identifies with it. Kṛṣṇa says distinctly that beyond the material energy there is a superior energy which is known as the *jīva-bhūta* or living entities. When in contact with the material energy, this superior energy conducts all the activities of the entire material phenomenal world.

The supreme cause is Kṛṣṇa (*janmādy asya yataḥ*), who is the origin of all energies, which work variously. The Supreme Personality of Godhead has both inferior and superior energies, and the difference between them is that the superior energy is factual whereas the inferior energy is a reflection of the superior. A reflection of

the sun in a mirror or on water appears to be the sun but is not. Similarly, the material world is but a reflection of the spiritual world. Although it appears to be factual, it is not; it is only a temporary reflection, whereas the spiritual world is a factual reality. The material world, with its gross and subtle forms, is merely a reflection of the spiritual world.

The living entity is not a product of the material energy; he is spiritual energy, but in contact with matter he forgets his identity. Thus the living entity identifies himself with matter and enthusiastically engages in material activities in the guises of a technologist, scientist, philosopher, etc. He does not know that he is not at all a material product but is spiritual. His real identity thus being lost, he struggles very hard in the material world, and the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement or Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement tries to revive his original consciousness. His activities in manufacturing big skyscrapers are evidence of intelligence, but this kind of intelligence is not at all advanced. One should know that his only real concern is how to get free from material contact, for by absorbing his mind in material activities he takes material bodies again and again, and although he falsely claims to be very intelligent, in material consciousness he is not at all intelligent. When we speak about the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, which is meant to make people intelligent, the conditioned living entity therefore misunderstands it. He is so engrossed in the material concept of life that he does not think that there can be any activities which are actually based on intelligence beyond the construction of skyscrapers and big roads and the manufacturing of cars. This is proof of *māyayāpahṛta-jñāna*, or loss of all intelligence due to the influence of *māyā*. When a living entity is freed from such misconceptions, he is called liberated. When one is actually liberated he no longer identifies with the material world. The symptom of *mukti* (liberation) is that one engages in spiritual activities instead of falsely engaging in material activities.

Transcendental loving devotional service is the spiritual activity of the spirit soul. Māyāvādī philosophers confuse such spiritual activity with material activity, but *Bhagavad-gītā* confirms:

*māṁ ca yo 'vyabhicāreṇa bhakti-yogena sevate  
sa guṇān samatītyaitān brahma-bhūyāya kalpate*  
(Bg. 14.26)

One who engages in the spiritual activities of unalloyed devotional service (*avyabhicāriṇī-bhakti*) is immediately elevated to the transcendental platform, and he is to be considered *brahma-bhūta*, which indicates that he is no longer in the material world but in the spiritual world. Devotional service is enlightenment or awakening. When the living entity perfectly performs spiritual activities under the direction of the spiritual master, he becomes perfect in knowledge and understands that he is not God but a servant of God. As explained by Caitanya Mahāprabhu, *jīvera 'svarūpa' haya—kṛṣṇera 'nitya-dasa'*: the real identity of the living entity is that he is an eternal servant of the Supreme (Cc. Madhya 20.108). As long as one does not come to this conclusion, he must be in ignorance. This is also confirmed by the Lord in *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 7.19). *Bahūnāṁ janmanāṁ ante jñānavān māṁ prapadyate*: "After many births of struggling for existence and cultivating knowl-

edge, when one comes to the point of real knowledge he surrenders unto Me." Such an advanced *mahātmā* or great soul is very rarely to be seen. Thus although the Māyāvādī philosophers appear to be very advanced in knowledge, they are not yet perfect. To come to the point of perfection they must voluntarily surrender to Kṛṣṇa.

### TEXT 119

বিষ্ণুশক्तिः পরা প্রোক্তা ক্ষেত্রজ্ঞাত্যা তথাপরা।  
অবিজ্ঞাকর্মসংজ্ঞাত্বা তৃতীয়া শক্তিরিষ্যতে ॥ ১১৯ ॥

*viṣṇu-śaktih parā proktā  
kṣetrajñākhyā tathā parā  
avidyā-karma-saṁjñānyā  
tṛtīyā śaktir iṣyate*

### SYNONYMS

*viṣṇu-śaktih*—the potency of Lord Viṣṇu; *parā*—spiritual; *proktā*—it is said; *kṣetrajñā-ākhyā*—the potency known as *kṣetrajña*; *tathā*—as well as; *parā*—spiritual; *avidyā*—ignorance; *karma*—fruitive activities; *saṁjñā*—known as; *anyā*—other; *tṛtīyā*—third; *śaktih*—potency; *iṣyate*—known thus.

### TRANSLATION

"The potency of Lord Viṣṇu is summarized in three categories—namely, the spiritual potency, the living entities and ignorance. The spiritual potency is full of knowledge; the living entities, although belonging to the spiritual potency, are subject to bewilderment; and the third energy, which is full of ignorance, is always visible in fruitive activities."

### PURPORT

In the previous verse, quoted from *Bhagavad-gītā*, it has been established that the living entities are to be categorized among the Lord's potencies. The Lord is potent, and there are varieties of potencies (*parāsyā śaktir vividhaiva śrūyate*). Now, in this quotation from the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa*, this is further confirmed. There are varieties of potencies, and they have been divided into three categories—namely, spiritual, marginal and external.

The spiritual potency is manifested in the spiritual world. Kṛṣṇa's form, qualities, activities and entourage are all spiritual. This is also confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*ajo 'pi sann avyayātma  
bhūtānām iṣvaro 'pi san  
prakṛtim svām adhiṣṭhāya  
sambhavāmy ātma-māyayā*

"Although I am unborn and My transcendental body never deteriorates, and although I am the Lord of all sentient beings, I still appear in every millennium in My original transcendental form." (Bg. 4.6) *Atma-māyā* refers to the spiritual potency. When Kṛṣṇa comes to this or any other universe, He does so with His spiritual potency. We take birth by the force of the material potency, but as stated here with reference to the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa*, the *kṣetrajña*, or living entity, belongs to the spiritual potency; thus when we free ourselves from the clutches of the material potency we can also enter the spiritual world.

The material potency is the energy of darkness, or complete ignorance of spiritual activities. In the material potency, the living entity engages himself in fruitive activities, thinking that he can be happy through expansion in terms of material energy. This fact is prominently manifest in this age of Kali because human society, not understanding the spiritual nature, is busily expanding in material activities. The men of the present day are almost unaware of their spiritual identity. They think that they are products of the elements of the material world and that everything will end with the annihilation of the body. Therefore they conclude that as long as one has a material body consisting of material senses, one should enjoy the senses as much as possible. Since they are atheists, they do not care whether there is a next life. Such activities are described in this verse as *avidyā-karma-saṁjñānyā*.

The material energy is separated from the spiritual energy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Thus although it is originally created by the Supreme Lord, He is not actually present within it. The Lord also confirms in *Bhagavad-gītā*, *mat-sthāni sarva-bhūtāni*: "Everything is resting on Me." (Bg. 9.4) This indicates that everything is resting on His own energy. For example, the planets are resting within outer space, which is the separated energy of Kṛṣṇa. The Lord explains in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*bhūmir āpo 'nalo vāyuḥ  
khaṁ mano buddhir eva ca  
ahaṅkāra itīyam me  
bhinnā prakṛtiḥ aṣṭadhā*

"Earth, water, fire, air, ether, mind, intelligence and false ego—all together these eight comprise My separated energies." (Bg. 7.4) The separated energy acts as if it were independent, but here it is said that although such energies are certainly factual, they are not independent but merely separated.

The separated energy can be understood from a practical example. I compose books by speaking into a dictaphone, and when the dictaphone is replayed, it appears that I am speaking personally, but actually I am not. I spoke personally, but then the dictaphone tape, which is separate from me, acts exactly like me. Similarly, the material energy originally emanates from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but it acts separately, although the energy is supplied by the Lord. This is also explained in *Bhagavad-gītā*. *Mayādhyakṣeṇa prakṛtiḥ sūyate sa-carācaram*: "This material nature is working under My direction, O son of Kuntī, and it is producing all moving and unmoving beings." (Bg. 9.10) Under the guidance or superintendence of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, the material energy works as if independent, although it is not actually independent.

In this verse from the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* the total energy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead is classified in three divisions—namely, the spiritual or internal potency of the Lord, the marginal potency or *kṣetrajña* (the living entity), and the material potency, which is separated from the Supreme Personality of Godhead and appears to act independently. When Śrīla Vyāsadeva, by meditation and self-realization, saw the Supreme Personality of Godhead, he also saw the separated energy of the Lord standing behind Him (*apaśyat puruṣam pūrṇam māyām ca tad-apāśrayam*). Vyāsadeva also realized that it is this separated energy of the Lord, the material energy, that covers the knowledge of the living entities (*yayā sammohito jīva ātmānām triguṇātmakam*). The separated, material energy bewilders the living entities (*jīvas*), and thus they work very hard under its influence, not knowing that they are not fulfilling their mission in life. Unfortunately, most of them think that they are the body and should therefore enjoy the material senses irresponsibly, since when death comes everything will be finished. This atheistic philosophy also flourished in India, where it was sometimes propagated by Cārvāka Muni, who said:

ṛṇāṁ kṛtvā ghṛtaṁ pibet  
 yāvaj jīvet sukhāḥ jīvet  
 bhasmī-bhūtasya dehasya kutah  
 punar āgamano bhavet

His theory was that as long as one lives one should eat as much ghee as possible. In India, ghee (clarified butter) is a basic ingredient in preparing many varieties of foodstuffs. Since everyone wants to enjoy nice food, Cārvāka Muni advised that one eat as much ghee as possible. One may say, “I have no money. How shall I purchase ghee?” Cārvāka Muni, however, says, “If you have no money, then beg, borrow or steal, but in some way secure ghee and enjoy life.” For one who further objects that he will be held accountable for such unauthorized activities as begging, borrowing and stealing, Cārvāka Muni replies, “You will not be held responsible. As soon as your body is burned to ashes after death, everything is finished.” This is called ignorance. From *Bhagavad-gītā* it is understood that one does not die with the annihilation of his body (*na hanyate hanyamāne śarire*). The annihilation of one body involves changing to another (*tathā dehāntara-prāptih*). Therefore, to perform irresponsible activities in the material world is very dangerous. Without knowledge of the spirit soul and its transmigration, people are allured by the material energy to engage in many such activities, as if one could become happy simply by dint of material knowledge, without reference to spiritual existence. Therefore the entire material world and its activities are referred to as *avidyā-karma-saṁjñānyā*.

In order to dissipate the ignorance of the human beings who work under the material energy, which is separated from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, the Lord comes down to revive their original nature of spiritual activities (*yadā yadā hi dharmasya glānir bhavati bhārata*). As soon as they deviate from their original nature, the Lord comes to teach them, *sarva-dharmān parityajya mām ekaṁ śaraṇāṁ vraja*: “My dear living entities, give up all material activities and simply surrender unto Me for protection.” (Bg. 18.66)

It is the statement of Cārvāka Muni that one should beg, borrow or steal money to purchase ghee and enjoy life (*rṇāṁ kṛtvā ghṛtāṁ pibet*). Thus even the greatest atheist of India recommends that one eat ghee, not meat. No one could conceive of human beings' eating meat like tigers and dogs, but men have become so degraded that they are just like animals and can no longer claim to have a human civilization.

## TEXT 120

হেম জীবত্ত্ব লঞ্চা লিখি' পরত্ত্ব ।  
আচ্ছন্ন করিল শ্রেষ্ঠ ঈশ্বর-মহৱ ॥ ১২০ ॥

*hena jīva-tattva lañā likhi' para-tattva  
ācchanna karila Śreṣṭha iśvara-mahattva*

## SYNONYMS

*hena*—such degraded; *jīva-tattva*—the living entities; *lañā*—taking them; *likhi'*—having written; *para-tattva*—as the Supreme; *ācchanna*—covering; *karila*—did; *śreṣṭha*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *iśvara*—the Lord's; *mahattva*—glories.

## TRANSLATION

"The Māyāvāda philosophy is so degraded that it has taken the insignificant living entities to be the Lord, the Supreme Truth, thus covering the glory and supremacy of the Absolute Truth with monism.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura comments in this connection that in all Vedic scriptures the *jīva-tattva*, the truth of the living entities, is mentioned to be one of the energies of the Lord. If one does not accept the living entity to be a minute, infinitesimal spark of the Supreme but equates the *jīva-tattva* with the Supreme Brahman or Supreme Personality of Godhead, it must be understood that his entire philosophy is based on a misunderstanding. Unfortunately, Śrīpāda Śaṅkarācārya purposely claimed the *jīva-tattva*, or living entities, to be equal to the Supreme God. Therefore his entire philosophy is based on a misunderstanding, and it misguides people to become atheists whose mission in life is unfulfilled. The mission of human life, as described in *Bhagavad-gītā*, is to surrender unto the Supreme Lord and become His devotee, but the Māyāvāda philosophy misleads one to defy the existence of the Supreme Personality of Godhead and pose oneself as the Supreme Lord. Thus it has misguided hundreds and thousands of innocent men.

In the *Vedānta-sūtra*, Vyāsadeva has described that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is potent and that everything, material or spiritual, is but an emanation of His energy. The Lord, the Supreme Brahman, is the origin or source of everything (*janmādy asya yataḥ*), and all other manifestations are emanations of different energies of the Lord. This is also confirmed in the *Viṣṇu-Purāṇa*:

*ekadeśa-sthitasyāgner  
jyotsnā vistāriṇī yathā  
parasya brahmaṇah̄ śaktis  
tathedam akhilāṁ jagat*

“Whatever we see in this world is simply an expansion of different energies of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is exactly like a fire which spreads illumination for a long distance although it is situated in one place.” This is a very vivid example. Similarly, it is stated that just as everything in the material world exists in the sunshine, which is the energy of the sun, so everything exists on the basis of the spiritual and material energies of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Thus although Kṛṣṇa is situated in His own abode (*goloka eva nivasat� akhilātmabhuṭo*) where He enjoys His transcendental pastimes with the cowherd boys and *gopīs*, He is nevertheless present everywhere, even within the atoms of this universe (*anḍāntarastha-paramāṇu-cayāntarastham*). This is the verdict of the Vedic literature.

Unfortunately, the Māyāvāda philosophy, misguiding people by claiming the living entity to be the Lord, has created havoc throughout the entire world and led almost everyone to godlessness. By thus covering the glories of the Supreme Lord, the Māyāvādī philosophers have done the greatest disservice to human society. It is to counteract these most abominable activities of the Māyāvādī philosophers that Lord Caitanya has introduced the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*.

*harer nāma harer nāma harer nāmaiva kevalam  
kalau nāsty eva nāsty eva nāsty eva gatir anyathā*

“In this age of quarrel and hypocrisy the only means of deliverance is chanting the holy name of the Lord. There is no other way. There is no other way. There is no other way.” People should simply engage in the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*, for thus they will gradually come to understand that they are not the Supreme Personality of Godhead, as they have been taught by the Māyāvādī philosophers, but are eternal servants of the Lord. As soon as one engages himself in the transcendental service of the Lord, he becomes free.

*māṁ ca yo 'vyabhicāreṇa  
bhakti-yogena sevate  
sa guṇān samatītyaitān  
brahma-bhūyāya kalpate*

“One who engages in full devotional service, who does not fall down in any circumstances, at once transcends the modes of material nature and thus comes to the level of Brahman.” (Bg. 14.26) Therefore the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement or Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is the only light for the foolish living entities who think either that there is no God or that if God exists He is formless and they themselves are also God. These misconceptions are very dangerous, and the only way to counteract them is to spread the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement.

## TEXT 121

ব্যাসের স্মত্রেতে কহে ‘পরিণাম’-বাদ ।  
 ‘ব্যাস ভ্রান্ত’—বলি’ তার উঠাইল বিবাদ ॥ ১২১ ॥

*vyāsera sūtrete kahe 'pariṇāma'-vāda  
 'vyāsa bhrānta'—bali' tāra uṭhāila vivāda*

## SYNONYMS

*vyāsera*—of Śrīla Vyāsadeva; *sūtrete* in the codes; *kahe*—describes; *pariṇāma*—transformation; *vāda*—philosophy; *vyāsa*—Śrīla Vyāsadeva; *bhrānta*—mistaken; *bali'*—accusing him; *tāra*—his; *uṭhāila*—raised; *vivāda*—opposition.

## TRANSLATION

“In his *Vedānta-sūtra* Śrīla Vyāsadeva has described that everything is but a transformation of the energy of the Lord. Śaṅkarācārya, however, has misled the world by commenting that Vyāsadeva was mistaken. Thus he has raised great opposition to theism throughout the entire world.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura explains, “In the *Vedānta-sūtra* of Śrīla Vyāsadeva it is definitely stated that all cosmic manifestations result from transformations of various energies of the Lord. Śaṅkarācārya, however, not accepting the energy of the Lord, thinks that it is the Lord who is transformed. He has taken many clear statements from the Vedic literature and twisted them to try to prove that if the Lord, or the Absolute Truth, were transformed, His oneness would be disturbed. Thus he has accused Śrīla Vyāsadeva of being mistaken. In developing his philosophy of monism, therefore, he has established *vivarta-vāda*, or the Māyāvāda theory of illusion.”

In the *Brahma-sūtra*, Second Chapter, the first quote is as follows: *tad ananyatvam ārambhaṇa-śabdādibhyāḥ*. Commenting on this *sūtra* in his *Śārīraka-bhāṣya*, Śaṅkarācārya has introduced the statement *vācārambhaṇāṁ vikāro nāmadheyam* from the *Chāndogya Upaniṣad* to try to prove that acceptance of the transformation of the energy of the Supreme Lord is faulty. He has tried to defy this transformation of energy in a misguided way, which will be explained later. Since his conception of God is impersonal, he does not believe that the entire cosmic manifestation is a transformation of the energies of the Lord, for as soon as one accepts the various energies of the Absolute Truth, one must immediately accept the Absolute Truth to be personal, not impersonal. A person can create many things by the transformation of his energy. For example, a businessman transforms his energy by establishing many big factories or business organizations, yet he remains a person although his energy has been transformed into these many factories or business concerns. The Māyāvādī philosophers do not understand this simple fact. Their tiny brains and

poor fund of knowledge cannot afford them sufficient enlightenment to realize that when a man's energy is transformed, the man himself is not transformed but remains the same person.

Not believing in the fact that the energy of the Absolute Truth is transformed, Śaṅkarācārya has propounded his theory of illusion. This theory states that although the Absolute Truth is never transformed, we think that it is transformed, which is an illusion. Śaṅkarācārya does not believe in the transformation of the energy of the Absolute Truth, for he claims that everything is one and that the living entity is therefore also one with the Supreme. This is the Māyāvāda theory.

Śrīla Vyāsadeva has explained that the Absolute Truth is a person who has different potencies. Merely by His desire that there be creation and by His glance (*sa aikṣata*), He created this material world (*sa asṛjata*). After creation, He remains the same person; He is not transformed into everything. One should accept that the Lord has inconceivable energies and that it is by His order and will that varieties of manifestation have come into existence. In the *Vedānta-sūtra* it is said, *sa-tattvato 'nyathā-buddhir vikāra ity udāhṛtaḥ*. This *mantra* indicates that from one fact another fact is generated. For example, a father is one fact, and a son generated from the father is a second fact. Thus both of them are truths, although one is generated from the other. This generation of a second, independent truth from a first truth is called *vikāra*, or transformation resulting in a by-product. The Supreme Brahman is the Absolute Truth, and the other energies that have emanated from Him and are existing separately, such as the living entities and the cosmic manifestation, are also truths. This is an example of transformation, which is called *vikāra* or *pariṇāma*. To give another example of *vikāra*, milk is a truth, but the same milk may be transformed into yogurt. Thus yogurt is a transformation of milk, although the ingredients of yogurt and milk are the same.

In the *Chāndogya Upaniṣad* there is the following *mantra*: *aitad ātmyam idam sarvam*. This *mantra* indicates without a doubt that the entire world is Brahman. The Absolute Truth has inconceivable energies, as confirmed in the *Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad* (*parāsyā śaktir vividhaiva śrīyate*), and the entire cosmic manifestation is evidence of these different energies of the Supreme Lord. The Supreme Lord is a fact, and therefore whatever is created by the Supreme Lord is also factual. Everything is true and complete (*pūrṇam*), but the original *pūrṇam*, the complete Absolute Truth, always remains the same. *Pūrṇat pūrṇam udacyate pūrṇasya pūrṇam adāya*. The Absolute Truth is so perfect that although innumerable energies emanate from Him and manifest creations which appear to be different from Him, He nevertheless maintains His personality. He never deteriorates under any circumstances.

It is to be concluded that the entire cosmic manifestation is a transformation of the energy of the Supreme Lord, not of the Supreme Lord or Absolute Truth Himself, who always remains the same. The material world and the living entities are transformations of the energy of the Lord, the Absolute Truth or Brahman, who is the original source. In other words, the Absolute Truth, Brahman, is the original ingredient, and the other manifestations are transformations of this ingredient. This is also confirmed in the *Taittirīya Upaniṣad*. *Yato vā imāni bhūtāni jāyante*: "This entire cosmic manifestation is made possible by the Absolute

Truth, the Supreme Personality of Godhead.” In this verse it is indicated that Brahman, the Absolute Truth, is the original cause, and the living entities (*jīvas*) and cosmic manifestation are effects of this cause. The cause being a fact, the effects are also factual. They are not illusion. Śaṅkarācārya has inconsistently tried to prove that acceptance of the material world and the *jīvas* to be by-products of the Supreme Lord is an illusion because in this conception the existence of the material world and the *jīvas* is different and separate from that of the Absolute Truth. With this jugglery of understanding, Māyāvādī philosophers have propagated the slogan *brahma satyam jagan-mithyā*, which declares that the Absolute Truth is fact but the cosmic manifestation and the living entities are simply illusions, or that all of them are in fact the Absolute Truth and that the material world and living entities do not separately exist.

It is therefore to be concluded that Śaṅkarācārya, in order to present the Supreme Lord, the living entities and the material nature as indivisible and ignorant, tries to cover the glories of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. He maintains that the material cosmic manifestation is *mithyā*, or false, but this is a great blunder. If the Supreme Personality of Godhead is a fact, how can His creation be false? Even in ordinary dealings, one cannot think the material cosmic manifestation to be false. Therefore Vaiṣṇava philosophers say that the cosmic creation is not false but temporary. It is separated from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but since it is wonderfully created by the energy of the Lord, to say that it is false is blasphemous.

Nondevotees factually appreciate the wonderful creation of material nature, but they cannot appreciate the intelligence and energy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead who is behind this material creation. Śrīpāda Rāmānujācārya, however, refers to a Vedic *sūtra*, *ātmā vā idam agra āśit*, which points out that the supreme *ātmā*, the Absolute Truth, existed before the creation. One may argue, “If the Supreme Personality of Godhead is completely spiritual, how is it possible for Him to be the origin of creation and have within Himself both material and spiritual energies?” To answer this challenge, Śrīpāda Rāmānujācārya quotes a *mantra* from the *Taittirīya Upaniṣad* which states:

*yato vā imāni bhūtāni jāyante  
yena jātāni jīvanti  
yat prayanty abhisarṇviśanti.*

This *mantra* confirms that the entire cosmic manifestation emanates from the Absolute Truth, rests upon the Absolute Truth and after annihilation again reenters the body of the Absolute Truth, the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The living entity is originally spiritual, and when he enters the spiritual world or the body of the Supreme Lord, he still retains his identity as an individual soul. In this connection Śrīpāda Rāmānujācārya gives the example that when a green bird enters a green tree it does not become one with the tree; it retains its identity as a bird, although it appears to merge in the greenness of the tree. To give another example, an animal that enters a forest keeps its individuality, although apparently the beast merges in the forest. Similarly, in material existence, both the material energy and the living

entities of the marginal potency maintain their individuality. Thus although the energies of the Supreme Personality of Godhead interact within the cosmic manifestation, each keeps its separate individual existence. Merging in the material or spiritual energies, therefore, does not involve loss of individuality. According to Śrī Rāmānujapāda's theory of *viśiṣṭādvaita*, although all the energies of the Lord are one, each keeps its individuality (*vaiśiṣṭya*).

Śrīpāda Śaṅkarācārya has tried to mislead the readers of *Vedānta-sūtra* by misinterpreting the words *ānandamayo 'bhyāsāt*, and he has even tried to find fault with Vyāsadeva. All the codes of the *Vedānta-sūtra* need not be examined here, however, since we intend to present the *Vedānta-sūtra* in a separate volume.

## TEXT 122

পরিণাম-বাদে ঈশ্বর হয়েন বিকারী ।  
এত কহি 'বিবর্ত'-বাদ স্থাপনা যে করি ॥ ১২২ ॥

*pariṇāma-vāde Iśvara hayena vikārī  
eta kahi' 'vivarta'-vāda sthāpanā ye kari*

## SYNONYMS

*pariṇāma-vāde*—by accepting the theory of transformation of energy; *Iśvara*—the Supreme Lord; *hayena*—becomes; *vikārī*—transformed; *eta kahi'*—saying this; *vivarta*—illusion; *vāda*—theory; *sthāpanā*—establishing; *ye*—what; *kari*—do.

## TRANSLATION

"According to Śaṅkarācārya, by accepting the theory of the transformation of the energy of the Lord, one creates an illusion by indirectly accepting that the Absolute Truth is transformed.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura comments that if one does not clearly understand the meaning of *pariṇāma-vāda*, or transformation of energy, one is sure to misunderstand the truth regarding this material cosmic manifestation and the living entities. In the *Chāndogya Upaniṣad* it is said, *san-mūlāḥ saumyemāḥ prajāḥ sadāyatānāḥ sat-pratiṣṭhāḥ* (*Chā. U. 6.8.4*). The material world and the living entities are separate beings, and they are eternally true, not false. Śaṅkarācārya, however, unnecessarily fearing that by *pariṇāma-vāda* (transformation of energy) Brahman would be transformed (*vikārī*), has imagined both the material world and the living entities to be false and to have no individuality. By word jugglery he has tried to prove that the individual identities of the living entities and the material world are illusory, and he has cited the examples of mistaking a rope for a snake or an oyster shell for gold. Thus he has most abominably cheated people in general.

The example of misunderstanding a rope to be a snake is mentioned in the *Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad*, but it is meant to explain the error of identifying the body

with the soul. Since the soul is actually a spiritual particle, as confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*mamaivāṁśo jīva-loke*), it is due to illusion (*vivarta-vāda*) that a human being, like an animal, identifies the body with the self. This is a proper example of *vivarta*, or illusion. The verse *atattvato'nyathā-buddhir vivarta ity udāhṛtaḥ* describes such an illusion. To not know actual facts and thus to mistake one thing for another (as, for example, to accept the body as oneself) is called *vivarta-vāda*. Every conditioned living entity who considers the body to be the soul is deluded by this *vivarta-vāda*. One can be attacked by this *vivarta-vāda* philosophy when he forgets the inconceivable power of the omnipotent Personality of Godhead.

How the Supreme Personality of Godhead remains as He is, never changing, is explained in the *Īśopaniṣad*: *pūrnasya pūrnam ādāya pūrṇam evāvaśiṣyate*. God is complete. Even if a complete manifestation is taken away from Him, He continues to be complete. The material creation is manifested by the energy of the Lord, but He is still the same person. His form, entourage, qualities and so on never deteriorate. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, in his *Paramātmā-sandarbha*, comments regarding the *vivarta-vāda* as follows: "Under the spell of *vivarta-vāda* one imagines the separate entities, namely, the cosmic manifestation and the living entities, to be one with Brahman. This is due to complete ignorance regarding the actual fact. The Absolute Truth, or Parabrahman, is always one and always the same. He is completely free from all other conceptions of existence. He is completely free from false ego, for He is the full spiritual identity. It is absolutely impossible for Him to be subjected to ignorance and fall under the spell of a misconception (*vivarta-vāda*). The Absolute Truth is beyond our conception. One must admit that He has unblemished qualities that He does not share with every living entity. He is never tainted in the slightest degree by the flaws of ordinary living beings. Everyone must therefore understand the Absolute Truth to possess inconceivable potencies."

### TEXT 123

বস্তুতः পরিণাম-বাদ—সেই সে অমাণি।  
দেহে আত্মবুদ্ধি—এই বিবর্তের স্থান ॥ ১২৩ ॥

*vastutah pariṇāma-vāda—sei se pramāṇa  
dehe ātma-buddhi—ei vivartera sthāna*

### SYNONYMS

*vastutah*—factually; *pariṇāma-vāda*—transformation of the energy; *sei*—that; *se*—only; *pramāṇa*—proof; *dehe*—in the body; *ātma-buddhi*—concept of self; *ei*—this; *vivartera*—of illusion; *sthāna*—place.

### TRANSLATION

"Transformation of energy is a proven fact. It is the false bodily conception of the self that is an illusion.

## PURPORT

The *jīva*, or living entity, is a spiritual spark who is part of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Unfortunately, he thinks the body to be the self, and that misunderstanding is called *vivarta*, or acceptance of untruth to be truth. The body is not the self, but animals and foolish people think that it is. *Vivarta* (illusion) does not, however, denote a change in the identity of the spirit soul; it is the misconception that the body is the self that is an illusion. Similarly, the Supreme Personality of Godhead does not change when His external energy, consisting of the eight gross and subtle material elements listed in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*bhūmir āpo 'nalo vāyuḥ*, etc.), acts and reacts in different phases.

## TEXT 124

**অবিচিন্ত্য-শক্তিযুক্ত শ্রীভগবান् ।  
ইচ্ছায় জগদ্রূপে পায় পরিণাম ॥ ১২৪ ॥**

*aviciṇtya-śakti-yūkta śrī-bhagavān  
icchāya jagat-rūpe pāya pariṇāma*

## SYNONYMS

*aviciṇtya*—inconceivable; *śakti*—potency; *yūkta*—possessed of; *śrī*—the affluent; *bhagavān*—Personality of Godhead; *icchāya*—by His wish; *jagat-rūpe*—in the form of the cosmic manifestation; *pāya*—becomes; *pariṇāma*—transformed by His energy.

## TRANSLATION

“The Supreme Personality of Godhead is opulent in all respects. Therefore by His inconceivable energies He has transformed the material cosmic manifestation.

## TEXT 125

**তথাপি অচিন্ত্যশক্ত্যে হয় অবিকারী ।  
প্রাকৃত চিন্তামণি তাহে দৃষ্টান্ত যে ধরি ॥ ১২৫ ॥**

*tathāpi acintya-śakteye haya avikārī  
prākṛta cintāmaṇi tāhe dṛṣṭānta ye dhari*

## SYNONYMS

*tathāpi*—yet; *acintya-śakteye*—by inconceivable potency; *haya*—remains; *avikārī*—without change; *prākṛta*—material; *cintāmaṇi*—touchstone; *tāhe*—in that respect; *dṛṣṭānta*—example; *ye*—which; *dhari*—we accept.

## TRANSLATION

“Using the example of a touchstone, which by its energy turns iron to gold and yet remains the same, we can understand that although the Supreme Personality of Godhead transforms His innumerable energies, He remains unchanged.

### TEXT 126

ବାନୀ ରତ୍ନରାଶି ହସ୍ତ ଚିନ୍ତାମଣି ହେତେ ।  
ତଥାପିହ ମଣି ରହେ ସରୁପେ ଅବିକୃତେ ॥ ୧୨୬ ॥

*nānā ratna-rāśi haya cintāmaṇi haite  
tathāpiha maṇi rahe svarūpe avikṛte*

### SYNONYMS

*nānā*—varieties; *ratna-rāśi*—valuable jewels; *haya*—become possible; *cintāmaṇi*—the touchstone; *haite*—from; *tathāpiha*—still, certainly; *maṇi*—the touchstone; *rahe*—remains; *svarūpe*—in its original form; *avikṛte*—without change.

## TRANSLATION

“Although touchstone produces many varieties of valuable jewels, it nevertheless remains the same. It does not change its original form.

### TEXT 127

ଆକୃତ-ବସ୍ତୁତେ ସଦି ଅଚିନ୍ୟଶକ୍ତି ହସ୍ତ ।  
ଈଶ୍ଵରେର ଅଚିନ୍ୟଶକ୍ତି,—ଇଥେ କି ବିଶ୍ଵାସ ॥ ୧୨୭ ॥

*prākṛta-vastute yadi acintya-śakti haya  
īśvarera acintya-śakti,—ithe ki vismaya*

### SYNONYMS

*prākṛta-vastute*—in material things; *yadi*—if; *acintya*—inconceivable; *śakti*—potency; *haya*—becomes possible; *īśvarera*—of the Supreme Lord; *acintya*—inconceivable; *śakti*—potency; *ithe*—in this; *ki*—what; *vismaya*—wonderful.

## TRANSLATION

“If there is such inconceivable potency in material objects, why should we not believe in the inconceivable potency of the Supreme Personality of Godhead?

### PURPORT

The argument of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu described in this verse can be very easily understood even by a common man if he simply thinks of the activities of

the sun, which has been giving off unlimited amounts of heat and light since time immemorial and yet has not even slightly decreased in power. Modern science believes that it is by sunshine that the entire cosmic manifestation is maintained, and actually one can see how the actions and reactions of sunshine maintain order throughout the universe. The growth of vegetables and even the rotation of the planets take place due to the heat and light of the sun. Sometimes, therefore, modern scientists consider the sun to be the original cause of creation, not knowing that the sun is only a medium, for it is also created by the supreme energy of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Aside from the sun and touchstone, there are many other material things which transform their energy in different ways and yet remain as they are. It is not necessary, therefore, for the original cause, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, to change due to the changes or transformations of His different energies.

The falsity of Śrīpāda Śaṅkarācārya's explanation of *vivarta-vāda* and *pariṇāma-vāda* has been detected by the Vaiṣṇava ācāryas, especially Jīva Gosvāmī, whose opinion is that actually Śaṅkara did not understand the *Vedānta-sūtra*. In Śaṅkara's explanation of one *sūtra*, *ānandamayo 'bhyaśāt*, he has interpreted the affix *mayaḥ* with such word jugglery that this very explanation proves that he had little knowledge of the *Vedānta-sūtra* but simply wanted to support his impersonalism through the codes of the Vedānta philosophy. Actually, however, he failed to do so because he could not put forward strong arguments. In this connection, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī cites the code *brahma-puccharām pratiṣṭhā*, which gives Vedic evidence that Brahman is the origin of everything. In explaining this verse, Śrīpāda Śaṅkarācārya interpreted various Sanskrit words in such a way that he implied, according to Jīva Gosvāmī, that Vyāsadeva had very little knowledge of higher logic. Such unscrupulous deviation from the real meaning of the *Vedānta-sūtra* has created a class of men who by word jugglery try to derive various indirect meanings from the Vedic literatures, especially *Bhagavad-gītā*. One of them has even explained that the word *kurukṣetra* refers to the body. Such interpretations imply, however, that neither Lord Kṛṣṇa nor Vyāsadeva had a proper sense of word usage or etymological adjustment. They lead one to assume that since Lord Kṛṣṇa could not personally sense the meaning of what He was speaking and Vyāsadeva did not know the meaning of what he was writing, Lord Kṛṣṇa left His book to be explained later by the Māyāvādīs. Such interpretations merely prove, however, that their proponents have very little philosophical sense.

Instead of wasting one's time falsely deriving such indirect meanings from *Vedānta-sūtra* and other Vedic literatures, one should accept the words of these books as they are. In presenting *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is*, therefore, we have not changed the meaning of the original words. Similarly, if one studies *Vedānta-sūtra* as it is, without whimsical and capricious adulteration, one can understand the *Vedānta-sūtra* very easily. Śrīla Vyāsadeva therefore explains *Vedānta-sūtra*, beginning from the first *sūtra*, *janmādy asya yataḥ*, in his *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*:

*janmādy asya yato 'nvayād itaratas cārthesv abhijñāḥ sva-rāṭ*

"I meditate upon Him [Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa], the transcendent reality, who is the primeval

cause of all causes, from whom all manifested universes arise, in whom they dwell and by whom they are destroyed. I meditate upon that eternally effulgent Lord who is directly and indirectly conscious of all manifestations and yet is fully independent." The Supreme Personality of Godhead knows very well how to do everything perfectly. He is *abhijñāḥ*, always fully conscious. The Lord therefore says in *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 7.26) that He knows everything, past, present and future, but no one but a devotee knows Him as He is. Therefore, the Absolute Truth, the Personality of Godhead, is at least partially understood by devotees of the Lord, but the Māyāvādī philosophers who unnecessarily speculate to understand the Absolute Truth simply waste their time.

### TEXT 128

‘প্রণব’ সে মহাবাক্য—বেদের নিদান ।  
ঈশ্বরস্তুতি প্রণব সর্ববিশ্বধার্ম ॥ ১২৮ ॥

*'prañava' se mahāvākyā—vedera nidāna  
īśvara-svarūpa prañava sarva-viśva-dhāma*

### SYNONYMS

*prañava*—the *oṁkāra*; *se*—that; *mahā-vākyā*—transcendental sound vibration; *vedera*—of the *Vedas*; *nidāna*—basic principle; *īśvara-svarūpa*—direct representation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *prañava*—*oṁkāra*; *sarva-viśva*—of all universes; *dhāma*—is the reservoir.

### TRANSLATION

"The Vedic sound vibration *oṁkāra*, the principle word in the Vedic literatures, is the basis of all Vedic vibrations. Therefore one should accept *oṁkāra* as the sound representation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead and the reservoir of the cosmic manifestation.

### PURPORT

In *Bhagavad-gītā* (Bg. 8.13) the glories of *oṁkāra* are described as follows:

*om ity ekākṣaraṁ brahma  
vyāharan māṁ anusmaran  
yah prayāti tyajan deham  
sa yāti paramāṁ gatim*

This verse indicates that *oṁkāra*, or *prañava*, is a direct representation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Therefore if at the time of death one simply remembers *oṁkāra*, he remembers the Supreme Personality of Godhead and is therefore immediately transferred to the spiritual world. *Oṁkāra* is the basic principle of all

Vedic *mantras*, for it is a representation of Lord Kṛṣṇa, understanding of whom is the ultimate goal of the *Vedas*, as stated in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*vedaiś ca sarvair aham eva vedyah*). Māyāvādī philosophers cannot understand these simple facts explained in *Bhagavad-gītā*, and yet they are very proud of being Vedāntīs. Sometimes, therefore, we refer to the Vedāntī philosophers as having no teeth (*danta* means “teeth,” and *ve* means “without”). The statements of the Śaṅkara philosophy, which are the teeth of the Māyāvādī philosopher, are always broken by the strong arguments of Vaiṣṇava philosophers such as the great ācāryas, especially Rāmānujācārya. Śrīpāda Rāmānujācārya and Madhvācārya break the teeth of the Māyāvādī philosophers, who can therefore be called Vedāntīs in the sense of “toothless.”

The transcendental vibration *oṁkāra* is explained in *Bhagavad-gītā*, Chapter Eight, verse thirteen:

*om ity ekākṣaram brahma  
vyāharan mām anusmaran  
yah prayāti tyajan deham  
sa yāti paramām gatim*

“After being situated in the *yoga* practice and vibrating the sacred syllable *om*, the supreme combination of letters, if one thinks of the Supreme Personality of Godhead and quits his body, he will certainly reach the spiritual planets.” If one actually understands that *oṁkāra* is the sound representation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, whether he chants *oṁkāra* or the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, the result is certainly the same.

The transcendental vibration of *oṁkāra* is further explained in *Bhagavad-gītā*, Chapter Nine, verse seventeen:

*pitāham asya jagato  
mātā dhātā pitāmahāḥ  
vedyāṁ pavitram oṁkāra  
ṛk sāma yajur eva ca*

“I am the father of this universe, the mother, the support, and the grandsire. I am the object of knowledge, the purifier and the syllable *om*. I am also the *Rg-veda*, *Sāma-veda* and *Yajur-veda*.”

Similarly, the transcendental sound *om* is further explained in *Bhagavad-gītā*, Chapter Seventeen, verse twenty-three:

*oṁ-tat-sat iti nirdeśo  
brahmaṇas tri-vidhāḥ smṛtaḥ  
brāhmaṇas tena vedāś ca  
yajñāś ca vihitāḥ purā*

“From the beginning of creation, the three syllables *om tat sat* have been used to indicate the Supreme Absolute Truth [Brahman]. They were uttered by *brāhmaṇas* while chanting Vedic hymns and during sacrifices for the satisfaction of the Supreme.”

Throughout all the Vedic literatures the glories of *oṁkāra* are specifically mentioned. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, in his thesis *Bhagavat-sandarbha*, says that in the Vedic literature *oṁkāra* is considered to be the sound vibration of the holy name of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Only this vibration of transcendental sound can deliver a conditioned soul from the clutches of *māyā*. Sometimes *oṁkāra* is also called the deliverer (*tāra*). Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam begins with the *oṁkāra* vibration: *om namo bhagavate vāsudevāya*. Therefore *oṁkāra* has been described by the great commentator Śridhara Svāmī as *tārāṅkura*, the seed of deliverance from the material world. Since the Supreme Godhead is absolute, His holy name and His sound vibration *oṁkāra* are as good as He Himself. Caitanya Mahāprabhu says that the holy name, or *oṁkāra*, the transcendental representation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, has all the potencies of the Personality of Godhead.

*nāmnām akāri bahudhā nija-sarva-śaktis  
tatrārpitā niyamitā smarane na kālah*

All potencies are invested in the holy vibration of the holy name of the Lord. There is no doubt that the holy name of the Lord, or *oṁkāra*, is the Supreme Personality of Godhead Himself. In other words, anyone who chants *oṁkāra* and the holy name of the Lord, Hare Kṛṣṇa, immediately meets the Supreme Lord directly in His sound form. In the *Nārada-pañcarātra* it is clearly said that the Supreme Personality of Godhead Nārāyaṇa personally appears before the chanter who engages in chanting the *aṣṭākṣara*, or eight-syllable *mantra*, *om namo nārāyaṇāya*. A similar statement in the *Māṇḍūkyā Upaniṣad* declares that whatever one sees in the spiritual world is all an expansion of the spiritual potency of *oṁkāra*.

On the basis of all the *Upaniṣads*, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī says that *oṁkāra* is the Supreme Absolute Truth and is accepted as such by all the *ācāryas* and authorities. *Oṁkāra* is beginningless, changeless, supreme and free from deterioration and external contamination. *Oṁkāra* is the origin, middle and end of everything, and any living entity who thus understands *oṁkāra* attains the perfection of spiritual identity in *oṁkāra*. *Oṁkāra*, being situated in everyone's heart, is *īśvara*, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, as confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā* (*īśvaraḥ sarva-bhūtānāṁ hṛd-deśe 'rjuna tiṣṭhati*). *Oṁkāra*'s as good as Viṣṇu because *oṁkāra* is as all-pervasive as Viṣṇu. One who knows *oṁkāra* and Lord Viṣṇu to be identical no longer has to lament or hanker. One who chants *oṁkāra* no longer remains a *sūdra*, but immediately comes to the position of a *bṛahmaṇa*. Simply by chanting *oṁkāra* one can understand the whole creation to be one unit, or an expansion of the energy of the Supreme Lord. *Idam hi viśvarūpam bhagavān ivetaro, yato jagat-sthāna-nirodhā-sambhavāḥ*: "The Supreme Lord Personality of Godhead is Himself this cosmos, and still He is aloof from it. From Him only this cosmic manifestation has emanated, in Him it rests, and unto Him it enters after annihilation." (*Bhāg.* 1.5.20) Although one who does not understand concludes otherwise, Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam states that the entire cosmic manifestation is but an expansion of the energy of the Supreme Lord. Realization of this is possible simply by chanting the holy name of the Lord, *oṁkāra*.

One should not, however, foolishly conclude that because the Supreme Personality of Godhead is omnipotent, we have manufactured a combination of letters—*a*, *u* and *m*—to represent Him. Factually the transcendental sound *oṁkāra*, although a combination of the three letters *a*, *u* and *m*, has transcendental potency, and one who chants *oṁkāra* will very soon realize *oṁkāra* and Lord Viṣṇu to be nondifferent. Kṛṣṇa declares, *praṇavāḥ sarva-vedeṣu*: “I am the syllable *om* in the Vedic mantras.” (Bg. 7.8) One should therefore conclude that among the many incarnations of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, *oṁkāra* is the sound incarnation. All the *Vedas* accept this thesis. One should always remember that the holy name of the Lord and the Lord Himself are always identical (*abhinnatvān nāma-nāminoh*). Since *oṁkāra* is the basic principle of all Vedic knowledge, it is uttered before one begins to chant any Vedic hymn. Without *oṁkāra*, no Vedic *mantra* is successful. The Gosvāmīs therefore declare that *praṇava* (*oṁkāra*) is the complete representation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and they have analyzed *oṁkāra* in terms of its alphabetical constituents as follows:

*a-kāreṇocaye kṛṣṇah  
sarva-lokaika-nāyakah  
u-kārenocaye rādhā  
ma-kāro jīva-vācakah*

*Oṁkāra* is a combination of the letters *a*, *u* and *m*. *A-kāreṇocaye kṛṣṇah*: the letter *a* (*a-kāra*) refers to Kṛṣṇa, who is *sarva-lokaika-nāyakaḥ*, the master of all living entities and planets, material and spiritual. *Nāyaka* means “leader.” He is the supreme leader (*nityo nityānām cetanaś cetanānām*). The letter *u* (*u-kāra*) indicates Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī, the pleasure potency of Kṛṣṇa, and *m* (*ma-kāra*) indicates the living entities (*jīvas*). Thus *om* is the complete combination of Kṛṣṇa, His potency and His eternal servitors. In other words, *oṁkāra* represents Kṛṣṇa, His name, fame, pastimes, entourage, expansions, devotees, potencies and everything else pertaining to Him. *Sarva-viśva-dhāma*: *oṁkāra* is the resting place of everything, just as Kṛṣṇa is the resting place of everything (*brahmaṇo hi pratiṣṭhāham*).

The Māyāvādī philosophers consider many Vedic *mantras* to be the *mahā-vākyā*, or principal Vedic *mantra*, such as *tattvamasi* (*Chāndogya Upaniṣad*, 6.8.7), *idam sarvam yad ayam ātmā* and *brahmēdaṁ sarvam* (*Bṛhad-āraṇyaka Upaniṣad*, 2.5.1), *ātmāivedaṁ sarvam* (*Chāndogya Upaniṣad*, 7.25.2) and *neha nānāsti kiñcana* (*Kaṭha Upaniṣad*, 2.1.11). That is a great mistake. Only *oṁkāra* is the *mahā-vākyā*. All these other *mantras* which the Māyāvādīs accept as the *mahā-vākyā* are only incidental. They cannot be taken as the *mahā-vākyā*, or *mahā-mantra*. The *mantra tattvamasi* indicates only a partial understanding of the *Vedas*, unlike *oṁkāra*, which represents the full understanding of the *Vedas*. Therefore the transcendental sound which includes all Vedic knowledge is *oṁkāra* (*praṇava*).

Aside from *oṁkāra*, none of the words uttered by the followers of Śaṅkarācārya can be considered the *mahā-vākyā*. They are merely passing remarks. Śaṅkarācārya, however, has never stressed chanting of the *mahā-vākyā oṁkāra*; he has accepted only *tattvamasi* as the *mahā-vākyā*. Imagining the living entity to be God, he has

misrepresented all the *mantras* of the *Vedānta-sūtra* with the motive of proving that there is no separate existence of the living entities and the Supreme Absolute Truth. This is similar to the politician's attempt to prove nonviolence from *Bhagavad-gītā*. Kṛṣṇa is violent to demons, and to attempt to prove that Kṛṣṇa is not violent is ultimately to deny Kṛṣṇa. As such explanations of *Bhagavad-gītā* are absurd, so also is Śaṅkarācārya's explanation of *Vedānta-sūtra*, and no sane and reasonable man will accept it. At present, however, *Vedānta-sūtra* is misrepresented not only by the so-called Vedāntis but also by other unscrupulous persons who are so degraded that they even recommend that *sannyāsīs* eat meat, fish and eggs. In this way, the so-called followers of Śaṅkara, the impersonalist Māyāvādīs, are sinking lower and lower. How can these degraded men explain *Vedānta-sūtra*, which is the essence of all Vedic literature?

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has declared, *māyāvādi-bhāṣya śunile haya sarvānāśa*: anyone who hears commentary on the *Vedānta-sūtra* from the Māyāvāda school is completely doomed. As explained in *Bhagavad-gītā*, *vedaiś ca sarvair aham eva vedyah*: all Vedic literature aims to understand Kṛṣṇa (Bg. 15.15). Māyāvāda philosophy, however, has deviated everyone from Kṛṣṇa. Therefore there is a great need for the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement all over the world to save the world from degradation. Every intelligent and sane man must abandon the philosophical explanation of the Māyāvādīs and accept the explanation of Vaiṣṇava ācāryas. One should read *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is* to try to understand the real purpose of the *Vedas*.

### TEXT 129

সর্বাশ্রয় ঈশ্বরের প্রণব উদ্দেশ ।  
‘তত্ত্বমসি’-বাক্য হয় বেদের একদেশ ॥ ১২৯ ॥

*sarvāśraya iśvarera praṇava uddeśa  
'tattvamasi'—vākyā haya vedera ekadeśa*

### SYNONYMS

*sarva-āśraya*—the reservoir of everything; *iśvarera*—of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *praṇava*—oṁkāra; *uddeśa*—purpose; *tattvamasi*—the Vedic *mantra tattvamasi* (“you are the same”); *vākyā*—statement; *haya*—becomes; *vedera*—of the Vedic literature; *eka-deśa*—partial understanding.

### TRANSLATION

“It is the purpose of the Supreme Personality of Godhead to present *praṇava* [oṁkāra] as the reservoir of all Vedic knowledge. The words *tat tvam asi* are only a partial explanation of the Vedic knowledge.

### PURPORT

*Tat tvam asi* means “you are the same spiritual identity.”

## TEXT 130

‘প্রণব, মহাৰাক্য—তাহা করি’ আচ্ছাদন।  
মহাৰাক্যে করি ‘তত্ত্বমসি’ৰ স্থাপন ॥ ১৩০ ॥

*'prāṇava, mahā-vāky—aśchādana  
mahāvākye kari 'tattvamasi'ra sthāpana*

## SYNONYMS

*prāṇava—oṁkāra; mahā-vāky—a principal mantra; tāhā—that; kari’—making; aśchādana—covered; mahā-vākye—in place of the principal mantra; kari—I do; tat-tvam-asira sthāpana—establishment of the statement *tat tvam asi*.*

## TRANSLATION

“Prāṇava [oṁkāra] is the mahā-vākyā [mahā-mantra] in the Vedas. Śaṅkarācārya’s followers cover this to stress without authority the mantra *tat tvam asi*.

## PURPORT

The Māyāvādī philosophers stress the statements *tat tvam asi, so'ham*, etc., but they do not stress the real *mahā-mantra, pranava* (*oṁkāra*). Therefore, because they misrepresent Vedic knowledge, they are the greatest offenders to the lotus feet of the Lord. Caitanya Mahāprabhu says clearly, *māyāvādī kṛṣṇe aparādhī*: Māyāvādī philosophers are the greatest offenders to Lord Kṛṣṇa. Lord Kṛṣṇa declares:

*tān aham dvिषṭāḥ krūrān  
saṁsāreṣu narādhamān  
kṣipāmy ajasram aśubhān  
āsurīṣv eva yoniṣu*

“Those who are envious and mischievous, who are the lowest among mankind, are cast by Me into the ocean of material existence, into various demoniac species of life.” (Bg. 16.19) Life in demoniac species awaits the Māyāvādī philosophers after death because they are envious of Kṛṣṇa. When Kṛṣṇa says in *Bhagavad-gītā* (9.34), *man-manā bhava mad-bhakto mad-yājī mām namaskuru* (“Engage your mind always in thinking of Me, offer obeisances and worship Me”), one demoniac scholar says that it is not Kṛṣṇa to whom one must surrender. This scholar is already suffering in this life, and he will have to suffer again in the next if in this life he does not complete his prescribed suffering. One should be very careful not to be envious of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. In the next verse, therefore, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu clearly states the purpose of the *Vedas*.

## TEXT 131

সর্ববেদসূত্রে করে কৃষ্ণের অভিধান।  
গুরুবৃত্তি ছাড়ি’ কৈল লক্ষণ-ব্যাখ্যান ॥ ১৩১ ॥

*sarva-veda-sūtre kare kṛṣṇera abhidhāna  
mukhya-vṛtti chāḍī' kaila lakṣaṇā-vyākhyāna*

### SYNOMYS

*sarva-veda-sūtre*—in all the codes of *Vedānta-sūtra*; *kare*—establishes; *kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *abhidhāna*—explanation; *mukhya-vṛtti*—direct interpretation; *chāḍī'*—giving up; *kaila*—made; *lakṣaṇā*—indirect; *vyākhyāna*—explanation.

### TRANSLATION

“In all the Vedic sūtras and literatures, it is Lord Kṛṣṇa who is to be understood, but the followers of Śaṅkarācārya have covered the real meaning of the Vedas with indirect explanations.

### PURPORT

It is said:

*vede rāmāyaṇe caiva purāṇe bhārate tathā  
ādāv ante ca madhye ca hariḥ sarvatra gīyate*

In the Vedic literature, including the *Rāmāyaṇa*, *Purāṇas* and *Mahābhārata*, from the very beginning (*ādau*) to the end (*ante ca*), as well as within the middle (*madhye ca*), only Hari, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is explained.

### TEXT 132

স্বতঃপ্রমাণ বেদ – প্রমাণ-শিরোমণি ।  
লক্ষণা করিলে স্বতঃপ্রমাণতা-হানি ॥ ১৩২ ॥

*svataḥ-pramāṇa veda—pramāṇa-śiromani  
lakṣaṇā karile svataḥ-pramāṇatā-hāni*

### SYNOMYS

*svataḥ-pramāṇa*—self-evident; *veda*—the Vedic literature; *pramāṇa*—evidence; *śiromani*—topmost; *lakṣaṇā*—interpretation; *karile*—doing; *svataḥ-pramāṇatā*—self-evidence; *hāni*—lost.

### TRANSLATION

“The self-evident Vedic literatures are the highest evidence of all, but if these literatures are interpreted, their self-evident nature is lost.

### PURPORT

We quote Vedic evidence to support our statements, but if we interpret it according to our own judgment, the authority of the Vedic literature is rendered imper-

fect or useless. In other words, by interpreting the Vedic version one minimizes the value of Vedic evidence. When one quotes from Vedic literature, it is understood that the quotations are authoritative. How can one bring the authority under his own control? That is a case of *principiis obsta*.

### TEXT 133

এই মত প্রতিসূত্রে সহজার্থ ছাড়িয়া ।  
গোণার্থ ব্যাখ্যা করে কল্পনা করিয়া ॥ ১৩৩ ॥

*ei mata pratisūtre sahajārtha chāḍiyā  
gaṇārtha vyākhyā kare kalpanā kariyā*

### SYNONYMS

*ei mata*—like this; *pratisūtre*—in every *sūtra* or code of the *Vedānta*; *sahaja-artha*—the clear, simple meaning; *chāḍiyā*—giving up; *gaṇa-artha*—indirect meaning; *vyākhyā*—explanation; *kare*—he makes; *kalpanā kariyā*—by imagination.

### TRANSLATION

“The Māyāvāda school, giving up the real, easily understood meaning of Vedic literature, has introduced indirect meanings, based on their imaginative powers, to prove their philosophy.”

### PURPORT

Unfortunately, the Śaṅkarite interpretation has covered almost the entire world. Therefore there is a great need to present the original, easily understood natural import of the Vedic literature. We have therefore begun by presenting *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is*, and we propose to present all the Vedic literature in terms of the direct meaning of its words.

### TEXT 134

এই মতে প্রতিসূত্রে করেন দুষণ ।  
শুনি' চমৎকার হৈল সন্ন্যাসীর গণ ॥ ১৩৪ ॥

*ei mate pratisūtre karena dūṣaṇa  
śuni' camatkāra haila sannyāśīra gaṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*ei mate*—in this way; *pratisūtre*—in each and every code; *karena*—shows; *dūṣaṇa*—defects; *śuniyā*—hearing; *camatkāra*—struck with wonder; *haila*—they became; *sannyāśīra*—of all the Māyāvādīs; *gaṇa*—the group.

## TRANSLATION

When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu thus showed for each and every sūtra the defects in Saṅkarācārya's explanations, all the assembled Māyāvādī sannyāsīs were struck with wonder.

## TEXT 135

সকল সন্ন্যাসী কহে,—‘শুনহ শ্রীপাদ ।  
তুমি যে খণ্ডিলে অর্থ, এ নহে বিবাদ ॥ ১৩৫ ॥

*sakala sannyāsī kahe,—‘sunaha śrīpāda  
tumi ye khaṇḍile artha, e nahe vivāda*

## SYNONYMS

*sakala—all; sannyāsī—the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs; kahe—say; sunaha—please hear; śrīpāda—Your Holiness; tumi—You; ye—that; khaṇḍile—refuted; artha—meaning; e—this; nahe—not; vivāda—quarrel.*

## TRANSLATION

All the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs said: "Your Holiness, kindly know from us that we actually have no quarrel with Your refutation of these meanings, for You have given a clear understanding of the sūtras.

## TEXT 136

আচার্য-কল্পিত অর্থ,— ইহা সভে জানি ।  
সম্প্রদায়-অনুরোধে তবু তাহা মানি ॥ ১৩৬ ॥

*ācārya-kalpita artha,—ihā sabhe jāni  
sampradāya-anurodhe tabu tāhā māni*

## SYNONYMS

*ācārya—Śaṅkarācārya; kalpita—imaginative; artha—meaning; ihā—this; sabhe—all of us; jāni—know; sampradāya-anurodhe—but for the sake of our party; tabu—still; tāhā—that; māni—we accept.*

## TRANSLATION

"We know that all this word jugglery springs from the imagination of Śaṅkarācārya, and yet because we belong to his sect, we accept it although it does not satisfy us.

## TEXT 137

যুথ্যার্থ ব্যাখ্যা কর, দেখি তোমার বল ।  
যুথ্যার্থে লাগাল অভু সূতসকল ॥ ১৩৭ ॥

*mukhyārtha vyākhyā kara, dekhi tomāra bala'  
mukhyārthe lāgāla prabhu sūtra-sakala*

### SYNONYMS

*mukhya-artha*—direct meaning; *vyākhyā*—explanation; *kara*—You do; *dekhi*—let us see; *tomāra*—Your; *bala*—strength; *mukhya-artha*—direct meaning; *lāgāla*—began; *prabhu*—the Lord; *sūtra-sakala*—all the *sūtras* of *Vedānta*.

### TRANSLATION

“Now let us see,” the Māyāvādī sannyāsī continued, “how well You can describe the *sūtras* in terms of their direct meaning.” Hearing this, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu began His direct explanation of the *Vedānta-sūtra*.

### TEXT 138

বৃহৎস্তু ‘ব্রহ্ম’ কহি—‘শ্রীভগবান्’।  
ষড়-বিধেশ্যপূর্ণ, পরতত্ত্বধাম ॥ ১৩৮ ॥

*bṛhat-vastu* ‘brahma’ *kahi*—‘śrī-bhagavān’  
*ṣad-vidhaiśvarya-pūrṇa*, *para-tattva-dhāma*

### SYNONYMS

*bṛhat-vastu*—the substance, which is greater than the greatest; *brahma*—called by the name Brahman; *kahi*—we call; *śrī-bhagavān*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *ṣat*—six; *vidha*—varieties; *aiśvarya*—opulences; *pūrṇa*—full; *para-tattva*—Absolute Truth; *dhāma*—reservoir.

### TRANSLATION

“Brahman, who is greater than the greatest, is the Supreme Personality of Godhead. He is full of six opulences, and therefore He is the reservoir of ultimate truth and absolute knowledge.

### PURPORT

In the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* it is said that the Absolute Truth is understood in three phases of realization: the impersonal Brahman, the localized Paramātmā and ultimately the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The impersonal Brahman and localized Paramātmā are expansions of the potency of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who is complete in six opulences, namely, wealth, fame, strength, beauty, knowledge and renunciation. Since He possesses His six opulences, the Personality of Godhead is the ultimate truth in absolute knowledge.

### TEXT 139

স্বরূপ-ঐশ্বর্যে তোর নাহি মাঝাগচ্ছ ।  
সকল বেদের হয় ভগবান্সে ‘সম্বন্ধ’ ॥ ১৩৯ ॥

*svarūpa-aiśvarye tāṅra nāhi māyā-gandha  
sakala vedera haya bhagavān se 'sambandha'*

### SYNONYMS

*svarūpa*—in His original form; *aiśvarye*—opulence; *tāṅra*—His; *nāhi*—there is none; *māyā-gandha*—contamination of the material world; *sakala*—in all; *vedera*—Vedas; *haya*—it is so; *bhagavān*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *se*—that; *sambandha*—relationship.

### TRANSLATION

“In His original form the Supreme Personality of Godhead is full of transcendental opulences which are free from the contamination of the material world. It is to be understood that in all Vedic literature the Supreme Personality of Godhead is the ultimate goal.

### TEXT 140

তাঁরে ‘নির্বিশেষ’ কহি, চিছুকি না মানি ।  
অর্ধস্বরূপ না মানিলে পূর্ণতা হয় হানি ॥ ১৪০ ॥

*tāṅre 'nirviśeṣa' kahi, cic-chakti nā māni.  
ardha-svarūpa nā mānilē pūrṇatā haya hāni*

### SYNONYMS

*tāṅre*—unto Him; *nirviśeṣa*—impersonal; *kahi*—we say; *cit-śakti*—spiritual energy; *nā*—do not; *māni*—accept; *ardha*—half; *svarūpa*—form; *nā*—not; *mānilē*—accepting; *pūrṇatā*—fullness; *haya*—becomes; *hāni*—defective.

### TRANSLATION

“When we speak of the Supreme as impersonal, we deny His spiritual potencies. Logically, if you accept half of the truth, you cannot understand the whole.

### PURPORT

In the *Upaniṣads* it is said:

*om pūrṇam adaḥ pūrṇam idam  
pūrṇat pūrṇam udacyate  
pūrṇasya pūrṇam ādāya  
pūrṇam evāvaśisyate*

This verse, which is mentioned in the *Īśopaniṣad*, *Bṛhad-āraṇyaka Upaniṣad* and many other *Upaniṣads*, indicates that the Supreme Personality of Godhead is full in six opulences. His position is unique, for He possesses all riches, strength, influence,

beauty, knowledge and renunciation. Brahman means the greatest, but the Supreme Personality of Godhead is greater than the greatest, just as the sun globe is greater than the sunshine which is all-pervading in the universe. Although the sunshine that spreads all over the universes appears very great to the less knowledgeable, greater than the sunshine is the sun itself, and greater than the sun is the sun-god. Similarly, impersonal Brahman is not the greatest, although it appears to be so. Impersonal Brahman is only the bodily effulgence of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but the transcendental form of the Lord is greater than both the impersonal Brahman and localized Paramātmā. Therefore whenever the word Brahman is used in Vedic literature, it is understood to refer to the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

In *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord is also addressed as Parabrahman. Māyāvādīs and others sometimes misunderstand Brahman because every living entity is also Brahman. Therefore Kṛṣṇa is referred to as Parabrahman (the Supreme Brahman). In the Vedic literature, whenever the words Brahman or Parabrahman are used, they are to be understood to refer to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa. This is their real meaning. Since the entire Vedic literature deals with the subject of Brahman, Kṛṣṇa is therefore the ultimate goal of Vedic understanding. The impersonal *brahmajyoti* rests on the personal form of the Lord. Therefore although the impersonal effulgence, the *brahmajyoti*, is the first realization, one must enter into it, as mentioned in the *Īśopaniṣad*, to find the Supreme Person, and then one's knowledge is perfect. *Bhagavad-gītā* (7.19) also confirms this. *Bahūnām janmanām ante jñānavān māṁ prapadyate*: one's search for the Absolute Truth by dint of speculative knowledge is complete when one comes to the point of understanding Kṛṣṇa and surrenders unto Him. That is the real point of perfectional knowledge.

Partial realization of the Absolute Truth as impersonal Brahman denies the complete opulences of the Lord. This is a hazardous understanding of the Absolute Truth. Unless one accepts all the features of the Absolute Truth—namely, impersonal Brahman, localized Paramātmā and ultimately the Supreme Personality of Godhead—his knowledge is imperfect. Śrīpāda Rāmānujācārya, in his *Vedārtha-saṅgraha*, says:

*jñānenā dharmeṇa svarūpam api nirūpitam,  
na tu jñāna-mātrāṁ brahmeti katham idam  
avagamyate iti cet?*

He thus indicates that the real absolute identity must be understood in terms of both His knowledge and characteristics. Simply to understand the Absolute Truth to be full of knowledge is not sufficient. In the Vedic literature we find the statement *yāḥ sarva-jñāḥ sarva-vit*, which means that the Absolute Truth knows everything perfectly, but we also learn from the Vedic description *parāsyā śaktir vivi-dhāiva śrūyate* that not only does He know everything, but He also acts accordingly by utilizing His different energies. Thus to understand that Brahman, the Supreme, is conscious is not sufficient. One must know how He consciously acts through His different energies. Māyāvāda philosophy simply informs us of the consciousness of the Absolute Truth but does not give us information of how He acts with His consciousness. That is the defect of that philosophy.

## TEXT 141

ভগবান्-প্রাপ্তিহেতু যে করি উপায় ।  
শ্রবণাদি ভক্তি—কৃষ্ণ-প্রাপ্তির সহায় ॥ ১৪১ ॥

*bhagavān-prāptihetu ye kari upāya  
śravaṇādi bhakti—kṛṣṇa-prāptira sahāya*

## SYNONYMS

*bhagavān*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *prāpti-hetu*—the means by which He can be approached; *ye*—what; *kari*—I do; *upāya*—means; *śravaṇā-ādi*—devotional service, beginning with hearing; *bhakti*—devotional service; *kṛṣṇa*—the Supreme Lord; *prāptira*—to approach Him; *sahāya*—means.

## TRANSLATION

“It is only by devotional service, beginning with hearing, that one can approach the Supreme Personality of Godhead. That is the only means to approach Him.

## PURPORT

Māyāvādī philosophers are satisfied simply to understand Brahman to be the sum total of knowledge, but Vaiṣṇava philosophers not only know in detail about the Supreme Personality of Godhead but also know how to approach Him directly. The method for this is described by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu as nine kinds of devotional service, beginning with hearing.

*śravaṇāṁ kīrtanāṁ viṣṇoḥ smaraṇāṁ pāda-sevanam  
arcanaṁ vandanāṁ dāsyāṁ sakhyam ātma-nivedanam*  
(Bhāg. 7.5.23)

One can directly approach the Supreme Personality of Godhead simply by executing the nine kinds of devotional service, of which hearing about the Lord is the most important (*śravaṇādi*). Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has very favorably stressed the importance of this process of hearing. According to His method, if people are simply given a chance to hear about Kṛṣṇa, certainly they will gradually develop their dormant awareness or love of Godhead. *Śravaṇādi-suddha-citte karaye udaya* (Cc. Madhya 22.107). Love of God is dormant in everyone, but if one is given a chance to hear about the Lord, certainly that love develops. Our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement acts on this principle. We simply give people the chance to hear about the Supreme Personality of Godhead and give them *prasāda* to eat, and the actual result is that all over the world people are responding to this process and becoming pure devotees of Lord Kṛṣṇa. We open hundreds of centers all over the world just to give people in general a chance to hear about Kṛṣṇa and accept Kṛṣṇa's *prasāda*. These two processes can be accepted by anyone, even a child. It doesn't matter whether one is poor or rich, learned or foolish, black or white, old

or still a child—anyone who simply hears about the Supreme Personality of Godhead and takes *prasāda* is certainly elevated to the transcendental position of devotional service.

### TEXT 142

সেই সর্ববেদের ‘অভিধেয়’ নাম।  
সাধনভক্তি হৈতে হয় প্রেমের উদগাম ॥ ১৪২ ॥

*sei sarva-vedera 'abhidheya' nāma  
sādhana-bhakti haite haya premera udgama*

### SYNONYMS

*sei sarva-vedera*—that is the essence of all Vedic literature; *abhidheya nāma*—the process called *abhidheya*, or devotional activities; *sādhana-bhakti*—another name of this process, “devotional service in practice”; *haite*—from this; *haya*—there is; *premera*—of love of Godhead; *udgama*—awakening.

### TRANSLATION

“By practicing this regulated devotional service under the direction of the spiritual master, certainly one awakens his dormant love of Godhead. This process is called *abhidheya*.

### PURPORT

By the practice of devotional service, beginning with hearing and chanting, the impure heart of a conditioned soul is purified, and thus he can understand his eternal relationship with the Supreme Personality of Godhead. That eternal relationship is described by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, *Jīvera 'svarūpa' haya kṛṣṇera nitya-dāsa*: the living entity is an eternal servitor of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. When one is convinced about this relationship, which is called *sambandha*, he then acts accordingly. That is called *abhidheya*. The next step is *prayojana-siddhi*, or fulfillment of the ultimate goal of one's life. If one can understand his relationship with the Supreme Personality of Godhead and act accordingly, automatically his mission in life is fulfilled. The Māyāvādī philosophers miss even the first stage in self-realization because they have no conception of God's being personal. He is the master of all, and He is the only person who can accept the service of all living entities, but since this knowledge is lacking in Māyāvāda philosophy, Māyāvādīs do not have knowledge even of their relationship with God. They wrongly think that everyone is God or that everyone is equal to God. Therefore, since the real position of the living entity is not clear to them, how can they advance further? Although they are very puffed-up at being liberated, Māyāvādī philosophers very shortly fall down again to material activities due to their neglecting the lotus feet of the Lord. That is called *patanty adhaḥ*.

āruhya kṛcchreṇa param padam tataḥ  
patanty adho 'nādṛta-yuṣmad-aṅghrayaḥ  
(Bhāg. 10.2.32)

It is the statement of Prahlāda Mahārāja that persons who think themselves liberated but do not execute devotional service, not knowing their relationship with the Lord, are certainly misled. One must know his relationship with the Lord and act accordingly. Then the fulfillment of his life's mission will be possible.

### TEXT 143

কৃষ্ণের চরণে হয় যদি অনুরাগ ।  
কৃষ্ণ বিমু অগ্রত তার নাহি রহে রাগ ॥ ১৪৩ ॥

*kṛṣṇera caraṇe haya yadi anurāga  
kṛṣṇa binu anyatra tāra nāhi rahe rāga*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇera*—of Kṛṣṇa; *caraṇe*—at the lotus feet; *haya*—becomes; *yadi*—if; *anurāga*—attachment; *kṛṣṇa*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *binu*—without; *anyatra*—anywhere else; *tāra*—his; *nāhi*—there does not; *rahe*—remain; *rāga*—attachment.

### TRANSLATION

"If one develops his love of Godhead and becomes attached to the lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa, gradually he loses his attachment to everything else."

### PURPORT

This is a test of advancement in devotional service. *Bhaktir parasyānubhavo viraktir anyatra syāt*: in *bhakti*, a devotee's only attachment is Kṛṣṇa; he no longer wants to maintain his attachments to many other things. Although Māyāvādī philosophers are supposed to be very advanced on the path of liberation, we see that after some time they descend to politics and philanthropic activities. Many big *sannyāsīs* who were supposedly liberated and very advanced have come down again to materialistic activities, although they left this world as *mithyā* (false). When a devotee develops in devotional service, however, he no longer has attachments to such philanthropic activities. He is simply inspired to serve the Lord, and he engages his entire life in such service. This is the difference between Vaiṣṇava and Māyāvādī philosophers. Devotional service, therefore, is practical, whereas Māyāvāda philosophy is merely mental speculation.

### TEXT 144

পঞ্চম পুরুষার্থ সেই প্রেম-মহাধন ।  
কৃষ্ণের মাধুর্য-রস করায় আস্থান ॥ ১৪৪ ॥

*pañcama puruṣārtha sei prema-mahādhana  
kṛṣṇera mādhurya-rasa karāya āsvādana*

### SYNONYMS

*pañcama*—fifth; *puruṣa-artha*—goal of life; *sei*—that; *prema*—love of God; *mahādhana*—foremost wealth; *kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *mādhurya*—conjugal love; *rasa*—mellow; *karāya*—causes; *āsvādana*—taste.

### TRANSLATION

“Love of Godhead is so exalted that it is considered to be the fifth goal of human life. By awakening one’s love of Godhead, one can attain the platform of conjugal love, tasting it even during the present span of life.

### PURPORT

The Māyāvādī philosophers consider the highest goal of perfection to be liberation (*mukti*), which is the fourth perfectional platform. Generally people are aware of four principal goals of life—religiosity (*dharma*), economic development (*artha*), sense gratification (*kāma*) and ultimately liberation (*mokṣa*)—but devotional service is situated on the platform above liberation. In other words, when one is actually liberated (*mukta*) he can understand the meaning of love of Godhead (*kṛṣṇa-prema*). While teaching Rūpa Gosvāmī, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu stated, *kotimukta-madhye 'durlabha' eka kṛṣṇa-bhakta*: “Out of millions of liberated persons, one may become a devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa.”

The most elevated Māyāvādī philosopher can rise to the platform of liberation, but *Kṛṣṇa-bhakti*, devotional service to Kṛṣṇa, is transcendental to such liberation. Śrīla Vyāsadeva explains this fact in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (*Bhāg.* 1.1.2):

*dharmaḥ projjhita-kaitavo 'tra paramo nirmatsarāṇāṁ satāṁ  
vedyāṁ vāstavam atra vastu śivadarāṁ tāpa-trayonmūlanam*

“Completely rejecting all religions which are materially motivated, the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa* propounds the highest truth, which is understandable by those devotees who are pure in heart. The highest truth is reality, distinguished from illusion for the welfare of all. Such truth uproots the threefold miseries.” *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, the explanation of *Vedānta-sūtra*, is meant for *paramo nirmatsarāṇām*, those who are completely aloof from jealousy. Māyāvādī philosophers are jealous of the existence of the Personality of Godhead. Therefore *Vedānta-sūtra* is not actually meant for them. They unnecessarily poke their noses in the *Vedānta-sūtra*, but they have no ability to understand it because the author of *Vedānta-sūtra* writes in his commentary, *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, that it is meant for those who are pure in heart (*paramo nirmatsarāṇām*). If one is envious of Kṛṣṇa, how can he understand *Vedānta-sūtra* or *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*? The Māyāvādīs’ primary occupation is to offend the Supreme Personality of Godhead Kṛṣṇa. For example, although Kṛṣṇa demands our surrender in *Bhagavad-gītā*, the greatest scholar and so-called philosopher in India

has protested that it is “not to Kṛṣṇa” that we have to surrender. Therefore, he is envious. Since Māyāvādīs of all different descriptions are envious of Kṛṣṇa, they have no scope to understand the meaning of *Vedānta-sūtra*. Even if they were on the liberated platform as they falsely claim, here Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī repeats the statement of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu that love of Kṛṣṇa is beyond the state of liberation.

### TEXT 145

প্ৰেমা হৈতে কৃষ্ণ হয় নিজ ভক্তবশ ।  
প্ৰেমা হৈতে পায় কৃষ্ণেৰ সেবা-সুখরস ॥ ১৪৫ ॥

*premā haite kṛṣṇa haya nija bhakta-vaśa  
premā haite pāya kṛṣṇera sevā-sukha-rasa*

### SYNONYMS

*premā*—love of Kṛṣṇa; *haite*—from; *kṛṣṇa*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *haya*—becomes; *nija*—His own; *bhakta-vaśa*—submissive to devotees; *premā*—love of God; *haite*—from; *pāya*—he gets; *kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *sevā-sukha-rasa*—the mellow of devotional service.

### TRANSLATION

“The Supreme Lord, who is greater than the greatest, becomes submissive to even a very insignificant devotee because of his devotional service. It is the beautiful and exalted nature of devotional service that the infinite Lord becomes submissive to the infinitesimal living entity because of it. In reciprocal devotional activities with the Lord, the devotee actually enjoys the transcendental mellow quality of devotional service.

### PURPORT

Becoming one with the Supreme Personality of Godhead is not very important for a devotee. *Muktih svayam mukulitāñjali sevate 'smān* (*Kṛṣṇa-karṇāmṛta* 107). Speaking from his actual experience, Śrīla Bilvamaṅgala Ṭhākura says that if one develops love of Godhead, *mukti* (liberation) becomes subservient and unimportant to him. *Mukti* stands before the devotee and is prepared to render all kinds of services. The Māyāvādī philosophers’ standard of *mukti* is very insignificant for a devotee, for by devotional service even the Supreme Personality of Godhead becomes subordinate to him. An actual example is that the Supreme Lord Kṛṣṇa became the chariot driver of Arjuna, and when Arjuna asked Him to draw his chariot between the two armies (*senayor ubhayor madhye rathāṁ sthāpaya me 'cyuta*), Kṛṣṇa executed his order. Such is the relationship between the Supreme Lord and a devotee that although the Lord is greater than the greatest, He is prepared to render service to the insignificant devotee by dint of his sincere and unalloyed devotional service.

## TEXT 146

সম্বন্ধ, অভিধেয়, প্রযোজন নাম।  
এই তিনি অর্থ সর্বসূত্রে পর্যবসান ॥ ১৪৬ ॥

*sambandha, abhidheya, prayojana nāma  
ei tina artha sarva-sūtre paryavasāna*

## SYNONYMS

*sambandha*—relationship; *abhidheya*—functional duties; *prayojana*—the goal of life; *nāma*—name; *ei*—there; *tina*—three; *artha*—purport; *sarva*—all; *sūtre*—in the codes of Vedānta; *paryavasāna*—culmination.

## TRANSLATION

“One’s relationship with the Supreme Personality of Godhead, activities in terms of that relationship, and the ultimate goal of life [to develop love of God]—these three subjects are explained in every code of the Vedānta-sūtra, for they form the culmination of the entire Vedānta philosophy.”

## PURPORT

In the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (5.5.5) it is said:

*parābhavas tāvad abodha-jāto  
yāvan na jijñāsata ātma-tattvam*

A human being is defeated in all his activities as long as he does not know the goal of life, which can be understood when one is inquisitive about Brahman. It is such inquiry that begins *Vedānta-sūtra*: *athāto brahma-jijñāsā*. A human being should be inquisitive to know who he is, what the universe is, what God is and what the relationship is between himself, God and the material world. Such questions cannot be asked by cats and dogs, but they must arise in the heart of a real human being. Knowledge of these four items—namely, oneself, the universe, God, and their internal relationship—is called *sambandha-jñāna*, or the knowledge of one’s relationship. When one’s relationship with the Supreme Lord is established, the next program is to act in that relationship. This is called *abhidheya*, or activity in relationship with the Lord. After executing such prescribed duties, when one attains the highest goal of life, love of Godhead, he achieves *prayojana-siddhi*, or the fulfillment of his human mission. In the *Brahma-sūtra*, or *Vedānta-sūtra*, these subjects are very carefully explained. Therefore one who does not understand the *Vedānta-sūtra* in terms of these principles is simply wasting his time. This is the version of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (1.2.8):

*dharmaḥ svanuṣṭhitah pūṁśāṁ  
viṣvaksena-kathāsu yaḥ  
notpādayed yadi ratim  
śrama eva hi kevalam*

One may be a very learned scholar and execute his prescribed duty very nicely, but if he does not ultimately become inquisitive about the Supreme Personality of Godhead and is indifferent to *śravaṇam kīrtanam* (hearing and chanting), all that he has done is but a waste of time. Māyāvādī philosophers who do not understand the relationship between themselves, the cosmic manifestation and the Supreme Personality of Godhead are simply wasting their time, and their philosophical speculation has no value.

#### TEXT 147

**এইমত সর্বসূত্রের ব্যাখ্যান শুনিয়া ।  
সকল সন্ন্যাসী কহে বিনয় করিয়া ॥ ১৪৭ ॥**

*eimata sarva-sūtrera vyākhyāna śuniyā  
sakala sannyāsi kahe vinaya kariyā*

#### SYNONYMS

*ei-mata*—in this way; *sarva-sūtrera*—of all the codes of *Vedānta-sūtra*; *vyākhyāna*—explanation; *śuniyā*—by hearing; *sakala*—all; *sannyāsi*—the groups of Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *kahe*—said; *vinaya*—humbly; *kariyā*—doing so.

#### TRANSLATION

When all the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* thus heard the explanation of Caitanya Mahā-prabhu on the basis of sambandha, abhidheya and prayojana, they spoke very humbly.

#### PURPORT

Everyone who actually desires to understand Vedānta philosophy must certainly accept the explanation of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu or the Vaiṣṇava ācāryas who have also commented on the *Vedānta-sūtra* according to the principles of *bhakti-yoga*. After hearing the explanation of *Vedānta-sūtra* from Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, all the *sannyāsīs*, headed by Prakāśananda Sarasvatī, became very humble and obedient to the Lord, and they spoke as follows.

#### TEXT 148

**বেদময়-গুরুত্ব তুমি,— সাক্ষাৎ নারায়ণ ।  
ক্ষম অপরাধ,— পূর্বে যে কৈলুঁ নিষ্পন্ন ॥ ১৪৮ ॥**

*vedamaya-mūrti tumi,—sākṣāt nārāyaṇa  
kṣama aparādha,—pūrve ye kailuṇ nindana*

### SYNONYMS

*vedamaya*—transformation of the Vedic knowledge; *mūrti*—form; *tumi*—You; *sākṣāt*—directly; *nārāyaṇa*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *kṣama*—excuse; *aparādha*—offense; *pūrve*—before; *ye*—that; *kailuṇ*—we have done; *nindana*—criticism.

### TRANSLATION

“Dear sir, You are Vedic knowledge personified and are directly Nārāyaṇa Himself. Kindly excuse us for the offenses we previously committed by criticizing You.”

### PURPORT

The complete path of *bhakti-yoga* is based upon the process of becoming humble and submissive. By the grace of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, all the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* were very humble and submissive after hearing His explanation of *Vedānta-sūtra*, and they begged to be pardoned for the offenses that they had committed by criticizing the Lord for simply chanting and dancing, not taking part in the study of *Vedānta-sūtra*. We are propagating the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement simply by following in the footsteps of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. We may not be very well versed in the *Vedānta-sūtra* codes and may not understand their meaning, but we follow in the footsteps of the *ācāryas*, and because of our strictly and obediently following in the footsteps of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, it is to be understood that we know everything regarding *Vedānta-sūtra*.

### TEXT 149

সেই হৈতে সন্ন্যাসীর ফিরি গেল মন।  
‘কৃষ্ণ’ ‘কৃষ্ণ’ নাম সদা করয়ে গ্রহণ ॥ ১৪৯ ॥

*sei haite sannyāsīra phiri gela mana  
'kṛṣṇa' 'kṛṣṇa' nāma sadā karaye grahaṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*sei haite*—from that time; *sannyāsīra*—all the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *phiri*—turn; *gela*—became; *mana*—mind; *kṛṣṇa*, *kṛṣṇa*—the holy name of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa; *nāma*—name; *sadā*—always; *karaye*—do; *grahaṇa*—accept.

### TRANSLATION

From that moment when the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* heard the explanation of *Vedānta-sūtra* from the Lord, their minds changed, and on the instruction of Caitanya Mahāprabhu, they too chanted, “Kṛṣṇa! Kṛṣṇa!” always.

## PURPORT

In this connection it may be mentioned that sometimes the *sahajiyā* class of devotees opine that Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī and Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī are the same man. Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī was a great Vaiṣṇava devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, but Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī, the head of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* in Benares, was a different person. Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī belonged to the Rāmānuja-sampradāya, whereas Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī belonged to the Śaṅkarācārya-sampradāya. Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī wrote a number of books, among which are *Caitanya-candrāmṛta*, *Rādhā-rasa-sudhā-nidhi*, *Saṅgīta-mādhava*, *Vṛndāvana-śataka* and *Navadvīpa-śataka*. While traveling in Southern India, Caitanya Mahāprabhu met Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, who had two brothers, Vyēṅkaṭa Bhaṭṭa and Tirumalaya Bhaṭṭa, who were Vaiṣṇavas of the Rāmānuja-sampradāya. Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī was the nephew of Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī. From historical records it is found that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu traveled in South India in the year 1433 Śakābda during the Cāturmāsyā period, and it was at that time that He met Prabodhānanda, who belonged to the Rāmānuja-sampradāya. How then could the same person meet Him as a member of the Śaṅkara-sampradāya in 1435 Śakābda, two years later? It is to be concluded that the guess of the *sahajiyā-samprādaya* that Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī and Prakāśānanda Sarasvatī were the same man is a mistaken idea.

## TEXT 150

এইগতে তাঁ-সবার ক্ষমি' অপরাধ ।  
 সবাকারে কৃষ্ণনাম করিলা প্রসাদ ॥ ১৫০ ॥

*eimate tāñ-sabāra kṣami' aparādha  
 sabākāre kṛṣṇa-nāma karilā prasāda*

## SYNONYMS

*ei-mate*—in this way; *tāñ-sabāra*—of all the *sannyāsīs*; *kṣami'*—excusing; *aparādha*—offense; *sabākāre*—all of them; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Kṛṣṇa; *karilā*—gave; *prasāda*—as mercy.

## TRANSLATION

Thus Lord Caitanya excused all the offenses of the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* and very mercifully blessed them with Kṛṣṇa-nāma.

## PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the mercy incarnation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. He is addressed by Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī as *mahā-vadānyāvatāra*, or the most magnanimous incarnation. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī also says, *karuṇayāvātīrṇah kalau*: it is only by His mercy that He has descended in this age of Kali. Here this

is exemplified. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu did not like to see Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* because He thought of them as offenders to the lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa, but here He excuses them (*tāñ-sabāra kṣami' aparādhā*). This is an example in preaching. Āpani ācari' bhakti-sikhaīmu sabāre. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu teaches us that those whom preachers meet are almost all offenders who are opposed to Kṛṣṇa consciousness, but it is a preacher's duty to convince them of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement and then induce them to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. Our propagation of the *saṅkīrtana* movement is continuing, despite many opponents, and people are taking this chanting process even in remote parts of the world like Africa. By inducing the offenders to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu exemplified the success of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. We should follow very respectfully in the footsteps of Lord Caitanya, and there is no doubt that we shall be successful in our attempts.

### TEXT 151

তবে সব সন্ন্যাসী মহাপ্রভুকে লৈয়া ।  
ভিক্ষা করিলেন সঙ্গে, মধ্যে বসাইয়া ॥ ১৫১ ॥

*tabe saba sannyāsī mahāprabhuke laiyā  
bhikṣā karilena sabhe, madhye vasāiyā*

### SYNONYMS

*tabe*—after this; *saba*—all; *sannyāsī*—the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*; *mahāprabhuke*—Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *laiyā*—taking Him; *bhikṣā karilena*—took *prasāda* or took lunch; *sabhe*—all together; *madhye*—in the middle; *vasāiyā*—seating Him.

### TRANSLATION

After this, all the *sannyāsīs* took the Lord in their midst, and thus they all took their meal together.

### PURPORT

Previously Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu neither mixed nor talked with the Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs*, but now He is taking lunch with them. It is to be concluded that when Lord Caitanya induced them to chant Hare Kṛṣṇa and excused them for their offenses, they were purified, and therefore there was no objection to taking lunch or *Bhagavat-prasāda* with them, although Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu knew that the foodstuffs were not offered to the Deity. Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* do not worship the Deity, or if they do so they generally worship the deity of Lord Śiva or the *pañcopāsanā* (Lord Viṣṇu, Lord Śiva, Durgādevī, Gaṇeśa and Sūrya). Here we do not find any mention of the demigods or Viṣṇu, and yet Caitanya Mahāprabhu accepted food in the midst of the *sannyāsīs* on the basis that they had chanted the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* and that He had excused their offenses.

## TEXT 152

ভিক্ষা করি' মহাপ্রভু আইলা বাসাঘর ।  
হেন চিত্র-লীলা করে গোরাঙ্গ-সুন্দর ॥ ১৫২ ॥

*bhiksā kari' mahāprabhu āīlā vāsāghara  
hena citra-līlā kare gaurāṅga-sundara*

## SYNONYMS

*bhiksā*—accepting foodstuff from others; *kari'*—accepting; *mahāprabhu*—Lord Caitanya; *āīlā*—returned; *vāsāghara*—to His residence; *hena*—thus; *citra-līlā*—wonderful pastimes; *kare*—does; *gaurāṅga*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *sundara*—very beautiful.

## TRANSLATION

After taking lunch among the Māyāvādī sannyāsīs, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is known as Gaurasundara, returned to His residence. Thus the Lord performs His wonderful pastimes.

## TEXT 153

চন্দ্রশেখর, তপন মিশ্র, আর সনাতন ।  
শুনি' দেখি' আনন্দিত সবাকার মন ॥ ১৫৩ ॥

*candraśekhara, tapana miśra, āra sanātana  
śuni' dekhi' ānandita sabākāra mana*

## SYNONYMS

*candraśekhara*—of the name Candraśekhara; *tapana miśra*—of the name Tapana Miśra; *āra*—and; *sanātana*—of the name Sanātana; *śuni'*—hearing; *dekhi'*—seeing; *ānandita*—very pleased; *sabākāra*—all of them; *mana*—minds.

## TRANSLATION

Hearing the arguments of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and seeing His victory, Candraśekhara, Tapana Miśra and Sanātana were all extremely pleased.

## PURPORT

Here is an example of how a *sannyāsī* should preach. When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu went to Vārāṇasī, He went there alone, not with a big party. Locally, however, He made friendships with Candraśekhara and Tapana Miśra, and Sanātana Gosvāmī also came to see Him. Therefore, although He did not have many friends there, due to His sound preaching and His victory in arguing with the local *sannyāsīs*

on Vedānta philosophy, He became greatly famous in that part of the country, as explained in the next verse.

## TEXT 154

ପ୍ରଭୁକେ ଦେଖିତେ ଆଇସେ ସକଳ ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସୀ ।  
ପ୍ରଭୁର ଅଶଂସା କରେ ସବ ବାରାଣସୀ ॥ ୧୫୮ ॥

*prabhuke dekhite āise sakala sannyāśī  
prabhura praśāṁsā kare saba vārāṇasī*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhuke*—unto Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *dekhite*—to see; *āise*—they came; *sakala*—all; *sannyāśī*—the Māyāvādī *sannyāśīs*; *prabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *praśāṁsā*—praise; *kare*—they do; *saba*—all; *vārāṇasī*—the city of Vārāṇasī.

## TRANSLATION

Many Māyāvādī sannyāśīs of Vārāṇasī came to see the Lord after this incident, and the entire city praised Him.

## TEXT 155

ବାରାଣସୀପୁରୀ ଆଇଲା ଶ୍ରୀକୃଷ୍ଣଚେତନ୍ତୁ ।  
ପୁରୀରେ ସରଲୋକ ହେଲ ମହାଧନ୍ୟ ॥ ୧୫୯ ॥

*vārāṇasī-purī-purī-āilā śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya  
puri-saha sarva-loka haila mahā-dhanya*

## SYNONYMS

*vārāṇasī*—of the name Vārāṇasī; *puri*—city; *āilā*—came; *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *puri*—city; *saha*—with; *sarva-loka*—all the people; *haila*—became; *mahā-dhanya*—thankful.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu visited the city of Vārāṇasī, and all of its people were very thankful.

## TEXT 156

ଲକ୍ଷ ଲକ୍ଷ ଲୋକ ଆଇସେ ପ୍ରଭୁକେ ଦେଖିତେ ।  
ମହାଭିଡ ହେଲ ଧାରେ, ନାରେ ପ୍ରେଷିତେ ॥ ୧୫୬ ॥

*lakṣa lakṣa loka āise prabhuke dekhite  
mahā-bhiḍa haila dvāre, nāre praveśite*

### SYNONYMS

*lakṣa lakṣa*—hundreds and thousands; *loka*—people; *āise*—came; *prabhuke*—unto the Lord; *dekhite*—to see; *mahā-bhiḍa*—a great crowd; *haila*—there happened; *dvāre*—at the door; *nāre*—may not; *praveśite*—to enter.

### TRANSLATION

The crowd at the door of His residence was so great that it numbered hundreds and thousands.

### TEXT 157

**প্ৰভু যবে যান্বি বিশ্বেশ্বৰ-দৱশনে ।  
লক্ষ লক্ষ লোক আসি' মিলে সেই স্থানে ॥ ১০৭ ॥**

*prabhu yabe yā'na viśveśvara-daraśane  
lakṣa lakṣa loka āsi' mile sei sthāne*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhu*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *yabe*—when; *yā'na*—goes; *viśveśvara*—the deity of Vārāṇasī; *daraśane*—to visit; *lakṣa lakṣa*—hundreds and thousands; *loka*—people; *āsi'*—come; *mile*—meet; *sei*—that; *sthāne*—on the place.

### TRANSLATION

When the Lord went to visit the temple of Viśveśvara, hundreds and thousands of people assembled to see Him.

### PURPORT

The important point in this verse is that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu regularly visited the temple of Viśveśvara (Lord Śiva) at Vārāṇasī. Vaiṣṇavas generally do not visit a demigod's temple, but here we see that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu regularly visited the temple of Viśveśvara, who was the predominating deity of Vārāṇasī. Generally Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* and worshipers of Lord Śiva live in Vārāṇasī, but how is it that Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who took the part of a Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsī*, also visited the Viśveśvara temple? The answer is that a Vaiṣṇava does not behave impudently toward the demigods. A Vaiṣṇava gives proper respect to all, although he never accepts a demigod to be as good as the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

In the *Brahma-saṁhitā* there are *mantras* offering obeisances to Lord Śiva, Lord Brahmā, the sun-god and Lord Ganeśa, as well as Lord Viṣṇu, all of whom are worshiped by the impersonalists as *pañcopāsanā*. In their temples impersonalists also

install deities of Lord Viṣṇu, Lord Śiva, the sun-god, goddess Durgā and sometimes Lord Brahmā also, and this system is continuing at present in India under the guise of the Hindu religion. Vaiṣṇavas can also worship all these demigods, but only on the principles of *Brahma-saṁhitā*, which is recommended by Śrī Caitanya Mahā-prabhu. We may note in this connection the *mantras* for worshiping Lord Siva, Lord Brahmā, goddess Durgā, the sun-god and Gaṇeśa, as described in the *Brahma-saṁhitā*:

*sṛṣṭi-sthiti-pralaya-sādhana-śaktir ekā  
chāyeva yasya bhuvanāni bibharti durgā<sup>1</sup>  
icchānurūpam api yasya ca ceṣṭate sā  
govindam ādi-puruṣāṁ tam ahaṁ bhajāmi*

“The external potency, *māyā*, who is of the nature of the shadow of the *cit* [spiritual] potency, is worshiped by all people as Durgā, the creating, preserving and destroying agency of this mundane world. I adore the primeval Lord Govinda, in accordance with whose will Durgā conducts herself.” (Bs. 5.44)

*kṣīraṁ yathā dadhi vikāra-višeṣa-yogāt  
sañjāyate na hi tataḥ pṛthag asti hetoḥ  
yah śambutāṁ api tathā samupaiti kāryād  
govindam ādi-puruṣāṁ tam ahaṁ bhajāmi*

“Milk is transformed into curd by the actions of acids, yet the effect ‘curd’ is neither the same as nor different from its cause, viz., milk. I adore the primeval Lord Govinda, of whom the state of Śambu is a similar transformation for the performance of the work of destruction.” (Bs. 5.45)

*bhāsvān yathāśma-śakaleṣu nijeṣu tejaḥ  
svīyāṁ kiyat prakaṭayaty api tad-vadatra  
brahmā ya eṣa jagadaṇḍa-vidhāna-kartā  
govindam ādi-puruṣāṁ tam ahaṁ bhajāmi*

“I adore the primeval Lord Govinda, from whom the separated subjective portion Brahmā receives his power for the regulation of the mundane world, just as the sun manifests a portion of his own light in all the effulgent gems that bear such names as *surya-kānta*.” (Bs. 5.49)

*yat-pāda-pallava-yugāṁ vinidhāya kumbha-  
dvandve praṇāma-samaye sa gaṇādhirājaḥ  
vighnān vihantum alam asya jagat-trayasya  
govindam ādi-puruṣāṁ tam ahaṁ bhajāmi*

“I worship the primeval Lord Govinda. Gaṇeśa always holds His lotus feet upon the pair of tumuli protruding from his elephant head in order to obtain power for his

function of destroying all obstacles on the path of progress in the three worlds.” (Bs. 5.50)

*yac cakṣur esa savitā sakala-grahāṇāṁ  
 rājā samasta-sura-mūrtir aśeṣa-tejāḥ  
 yasyājñayā bhramati sambhṛta-kāla-cakro  
 govindam ādi-puruṣam tam ahaṁ bhajāmi*

“The sun, full of infinite effulgence, who is the king of all the planets and the image of the good soul, is like the eye of this world. I adore the primeval Lord Govinda, in pursuance of whose order the sun performs his journey, mounting the wheel of time.” (Bs. 5.52)

All the demigods are servants of Kṛṣṇa; they are not equal with Kṛṣṇa. Therefore even if one goes to a temple of the *pañcopāsanā*, as mentioned above, one should not accept the deities as they are accepted by the impersonalists. All of them are to be accepted as personal demigods, but they all serve the order of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Śaṅkarācārya, for example, is understood to be an incarnation of Lord Śiva, as described in the *Padma Purāṇa*. He propagated the Māyāvāda philosophy under the order of the Supreme Lord. We have already discussed this point in text 114 of this chapter:

*tānra doṣa nāhi, teñho ājñākāri dāsa  
 āra yei śune tāra haya sarva-nāśa*

“Śaṅkarācārya is not at fault, for he has thus covered the real purpose of the *Vedas* under the order of the Supreme Personality of Godhead.” Although Lord Śiva, in the form of a *brāhmaṇa* (Śaṅkarācārya), preached the false philosophy of Māyāvāda, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu nevertheless said that since he did it on the order of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, there was no fault on his part (*tānra doṣa nāhi*).

We must offer proper respects to all the demigods. If one can offer respects even to an ant, why not to the demigods? One must always know, however, that no demigod is equal to or above the Supreme Lord. *Ekaḥ īśvara kṛṣṇa, āra saba bhṛtya.* “Only Kṛṣṇa is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and all others, including the demigods such as Lord Śiva, Lord Brahmā, goddess Durgā and Gaṇeśa, are His servants.” Everyone serves the purpose of the Supreme Godhead, and what to speak of such small and insignificant living entities as ourselves? We are surely eternal servants of the Lord. The Māyāvāda philosophy maintains that the demigods, living entities and Supreme Personality of Godhead are all equal. It is therefore a most foolish misrepresentation of Vedic knowledge.

## TEXT 158

ଭାନ କରିତେ ଯବେ ଯା'ନ ଗନ୍ଧାତୀରେ ।  
 ଭାହାଞ୍ଜି ସକଳ ଲୋକ ହସ୍ତ ମହାଭିଡେ ॥ ୧୫୮ ॥

*snāna karite yabe yā'na gaṅgā-tīre  
tāhāñi sakala loka haya mahā-bhide*

### SYNONYMS

*snāna*—bath; *karite*—taking; *yabe*—when; *yā'na*—goes; *gaṅgā*—Ganges; *tīre*—bank; *tāhāñi*—then and there; *sakala*—all; *loka*—people; *haya*—assembled; *mahā-bhide*—in great crowds.

### TRANSLATION

Whenever Lord Caitanya went to the banks of the Ganges to take bath, big crowds of many hundreds and thousands of people also assembled there.

### TEXT 159

বাহু তুলি' প্রভু বলে,—বল হরি হরি ।  
হরিধ্বনি করে লোক স্বর্গমৰ্ত্য ভরি' ॥ ১৫৯ ॥

*bāhu tuli' prabhu bale,—bala hari hari  
hari-dhvani kare loka svarga-martya bhari'*

### SYNONYMS

*bāhu tuli'*—raising the arms; *prabhu*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *bale*—speaks; *bala*—all of you chant; *hari hari*—the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa (Hari); *hari-dhvani*—the sound vibration of Hari; *kare*—does; *loka*—all people; *svarga-martya*—in heaven, the sky and the land; *bhari'*—completely filling.

### TRANSLATION

Whenever the crowds were too great, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu stood up, raised His hands and chanted, “Hari! Hari!” to which all the people again responded, filling both the land and sky with the vibration.

### TEXT 160

লোক নিষ্ঠারিয়া প্রভুর চলিতে হৈল মন ।  
বৃন্দাবনে পাঠাইলা শ্রীসনাতন ॥ ১৬০ ॥

*loka nistāriyā prabhura calite haila mana  
vṛndāvane pāṭhāilā śrī-sanātana*

### SYNONYMS

*loka*—people; *nistāriyā*—delivering; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *calite*—to leave; *haila*—became; *mana*—mind; *vṛndāvane*—toward Vṛndāvana; *pāṭhāilā*—sent; *śrī-sanātana*—Sanātana Gosvāmī.

## TRANSLATION

After thus delivering the people in general, the Lord desired to leave Vārāṇasī. After instructing Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī, He sent him toward Vṛndāvana.

## PURPORT

The actual purpose of Lord Caitanya's stay at Vārāṇasī after coming back from Vṛndāvana was to meet Sanātana Gosvāmī and teach him. Sanātana Gosvāmī met Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu after the Lord's return to Vārāṇasī, where the Lord taught him for two months about the implications of Vaiṣṇava philosophy and Vaiṣṇava activities. After completely instructing him, He sent him to Vṛndāvana to execute His orders. When Sanātana Gosvāmī went to Vṛndāvana, there were no temples. The city was lying vacant like an open field. Sanātana Gosvāmī sat down on the bank of the Yamunā, and after some time he gradually constructed the first temple; then other temples were constructed, and now the city is full of temples, numbering about 5,000.

## TEXT 161

ରାତ୍ରି-ଦିବସେ ଲୋକେର ଶୁଣି' କୋଳାହଳ ।  
ବାରାଣସୀ ଛାଡ଼ି' ଅଭୂ ଆଇଲା ନୌଲାଚଳ ॥ ୧୬୧ ॥

*rātri-divase lokera śuni' kolāhala  
vārāṇasī chāḍi' prabhu āilā nīlācala*

## SYNONYMS

*rātri*—night; *divase*—day; *lokera*—of the people in general; *śuni'*—hearing; *kolāhala*—tumult; *vārāṇasī*—the city of Benares; *chāḍi'*—leaving; *prabhu*—the Lord; *āilā*—returned; *nīlācala*—to Puri.

## TRANSLATION

Because the city of Vārāṇasī was always full of tumultuous crowds, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, after sending Sanātana to Vṛndāvana, returned to Jagannātha Puri.

## TEXT 162

ଏହି ଲୀଲା କହିବ ଆଗେ ବିସ୍ତାର କରିଯା ।  
ସଂକ୍ଷେପେ କହିଲାଙ୍ଗ ଇହା ପ୍ରସଙ୍ଗ ପାଇଯା ॥ ୧୬୨ ॥

*ei līlā kahiba āge vistāra kariyā  
saṅkṣepe kahilāṅg ihāṅ prasaṅga pāiyā*

## SYNONYMS

*ei*—these; *līlā*—pastimes; *kahiba*—I shall speak; *āge*—later on; *vistāra*—vivid description; *kariyā*—making; *sāṅkṣepe*—in short; *kahilāñ*—I have spoken; *ihāñ*—in this place; *prasaṅga*—topics; *pāiyā*—taking advantage of.

## TRANSLATION

I have here given a brief account of these pastimes of Lord Caitanya, but later I shall describe them in an extensive way.

### TEXT 163

ଏହି ପଞ୍ଚତତ୍ତ୍ଵରୂପେ ଶ୍ରୀକୃଷ୍ଣଚେତନ୍ତୁ ।  
କୃଷ୍ଣ-ନାମ-ପ୍ରେମ ଦିଯା ବିଶ୍ୱ କୈଲା ଧନ୍ୟ ॥ ୧୬୩ ॥

*ei pañcatattva-rūpe śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya  
kṛṣṇa-nāma-prema diyā viśva kailā dhanya*

## SYNONYMS

*ei*—this; *pañcatattva-rūpe*—the Lord in His five forms; *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *prema*—love of Kṛṣṇa; *diyā*—delivering; *viśva*—the whole world; *kailā*—made; *dhanya*—thankful.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu and His associates of the Pañca-tattva distributed the holy name of the Lord to invoke love of Godhead throughout the universe, and thus the entire universe was thankful.

## PURPORT

Here it is said that Lord Caitanya made the entire universe thankful to Him for propagating the *saṅkīrtana* movement with His associates. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu has already sanctified the entire universe by His presence 500 years ago, and therefore anyone who attempts to serve Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu sincerely by following in His footsteps and following the instructions of the *ācāryas* will successfully be able to preach the holy names of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra* all over the universe. There are some foolish critics who say that Europeans and Americans cannot be offered *sannyāsa*, but here we find that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu wanted to preach the *saṅkīrtana* movement all over the universe. For preaching work, *sannyāsīs* are essential. These critics think that only Indians or Hindus should be offered *sannyāsa* to preach, but their knowledge is practically nil. Without *sannyāsīs*, the preaching work will be impeded. Therefore, under the instruction of Lord Caitanya and with the blessings of His associates, there should be no discrimination in this matter, but people in all parts of the world should be trained to preach and given *sannyāsa* so

that the cult of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's *saṅkīrtana* movement will expand boundlessly. We do not care about the criticism of fools. We shall go on with our work and simply depend on the blessings of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and His associates, the Pañca-tattva.

#### TEXT 164

ମଥୁରାତେ ପାଠାଇଲ ରୂପ-ସନାତନ ।  
ଦୁଇ ଶେନାପତି କୈଳ ଭକ୍ତି ପ୍ରଚାରଣ ॥ ୧୬୪ ॥

*mathurātē pāṭhāila rūpa-sanātana  
dui senā-pati kaila bhakti pracāraṇa*

#### SYNONYMS

*mathurātē*—toward Mathurā; *pāṭhāila*—sent; *rūpa-sanātana*; the two brothers Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī; *dui*—both of them; *senā-pati*—as commanders in chief; *kaila*—He made them; *bhakti*—devotional service; *pracāraṇa*—to broadcast.

#### TRANSLATION

Lord Caitanya dispatched the two generals Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī to Vṛndāvana to preach the bhakti cult.

#### PURPORT

When Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī went to Vṛndāvana, there was not a single temple, but by their preaching they were gradually able to construct various temples. Sanātana Gosvāmī constructed the Madana-mohana temple, and Rūpa Gosvāmī constructed the Govindajī temple. Similarly, their nephew Jīva Gosvāmī constructed the Rādhā-Dāmodara temple, Śrī Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī constructed the Rādhā-Ramaṇa temple, Śrī Lokanātha Gosvāmī constructed the Gokulānanda temple, and Śyāmānanda Gosvāmī constructed the Śyāmasundara temple. In this way, many temples were gradually constructed. For preaching, construction of temples is also necessary. The Gosvāmīs not only engaged in writing books but also constructed temples because both are needed for preaching work. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu wanted the cult of His *saṅkīrtana* movement to spread all over the world. Now that the International Society for Krishna Consciousness has taken up this task of preaching the cult of Lord Caitanya, its members should not only construct temples in every town and village of the globe but also distribute books which have already been written and further increase the number of books. Both distribution of books and construction of temples must continue side by side in parallel lines.

#### TEXT 165

ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ-ଗୋସାଙ୍ଗେ ପାଠାଇଲା ଗୌଡ଼ଦେଶେ ।  
ଡେଂହୋ ଭକ୍ତି ପ୍ରଚାରିଲା ଅଶେଷ-ବିଶେଷେ ॥ ୧୬୫ ॥

*nityānanda-gosāñe pāṭhāilā gauḍa-deśe  
teñho bhakti pracārilā aśeṣa-višeṣe*

### SYNONYMS

*nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda; *gosāñe*—the *ācārya*; *pāṭhāilā*—was sent; *gauḍa-deśe*—in Bengal; *teñho*—He; *bhakti*—devotional cult; *pracārilā*—preached; *aśeṣa-višeṣe*—in a very extensive way.

### TRANSLATION

As Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī were sent toward Mathurā, so Nityānanda Prabhu was sent to Bengal to preach extensively the cult of Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### PURPORT

The name of Lord Nityānanda is very famous in Bengal. Of course, anyone who knows Lord Nityānanda knows Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu also, but there are some misguided devotees who stress the importance of Lord Nityānanda more than that of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. This is not good. Nor should Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu be stressed more than Lord Nityānanda. The author of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Kṛṣṇā-dāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī, left his home because of his brother's stressing the importance of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu over that of Nityānanda Prabhu. Actually, one should offer respect to the Pañca-tattva without such foolish discrimination, not considering Nityānanda Prabhu to be greater, Caitanya Mahāprabhu to be greater or Advaita Prabhu to be greater. The respect should be offered equally: *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-advaita gadādhara śivāsādī-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*. All devotees of Lord Caitanya or Nityānanda are worshipable persons.

### TEXT 166

আপনে দক্ষিণ দেশ করিলা গমন।  
গ্রামে গ্রামে কৈলা কৃষ্ণনাম প্রচারণ ॥ ১৬৬ ॥

*āpane dakṣiṇa deśa karilā gamana  
grāme grāme kailā kṛṣṇa-nāma pracāraṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*āpane*—personally; *dakṣiṇa deśa*—South India; *karilā*—went; *gamana*—traveling; *grāme grāme*—in each and every village; *kailā*—He did; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *pracāraṇa*—broadcasting.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu personally went to South India, and He broadcast the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa in every village and town.

## TEXT 167

সেতুবন্ধ পর্যন্ত কৈলা ভক্তির প্রচার ।  
কৃষ্ণপ্রেম দিয়া কৈলা সবার নিষ্ঠার ॥ ১৬৭ ॥

*setubandha paryanta kailā bhaktira pracāra  
kr̄ṣṇa-prema diyā kailā sabāra nistāra*

## SYNONYMS

*setubandha*—the place where Lord Rāmacandra constructed His bridge; *paryanta*—up to that place; *kailā*—did; *bhaktira*—of the cult of devotional service; *pracāra*—broadcast; *kr̄ṣṇa-prema*—love of Kṛṣṇa; *diyā*—delivering; *kailā*—did; *sabāra*—everyone; *nistāra*—deliverance.

## TRANSLATION

Thus the Lord went to the southernmost tip of the Indian peninsula, known as Setubandha [Cape Comorin]. Everywhere He distributed the bhakti cult and love of Kṛṣṇa, and in this way He delivered everyone.

## TEXT 168

এই ত' কহিল পঞ্চতত্ত্বের ব্যাখ্যান ।  
ইহার শ্রবণে হয় চৈতল্যতত্ত্ব-জ্ঞান ॥ ১৬৮ ॥

*ei ta' kahila pañca-tattvera vyākhyāna  
ihāra śravaṇe haya caitanya-tattva-jñāna*

## SYNONYMS

*ei ta'*—this; *kahila*—described; *pañca-tattvera*—of the Pañca-tattva; *vyākhyāna*—explanation; *ihāra*—of this; *śravaṇe*—hearing; *haya*—becomes; *caitanya-tattva*—the truth of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *jñāna*—knowledge.

## TRANSLATION

I thus explain the truth of the Pañca-tattva. One who hears this explanation increases in knowledge of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## PURPORT

The Pañca-tattva is a very important factor in understanding Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. There are *sahajiyās* who, not knowing the importance of the Pañca-tattva, concoct their own slogans such as *bhaja nitāi gaura, rādhē śyāma, japa hare kr̄ṣṇa hare rāma* or *śrī kr̄ṣṇa caitanya prabhu nityānanda hare kr̄ṣṇa hare rāma śrī rādhē govinda*. Such chants may be good poetry, but they cannot help us to go forward

in devotional service. In such chants there are also many discrepancies, which need not be discussed here. Strictly speaking, when chanting the names of the Pañca-tattva, one should fully offer his obeisances: *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-advaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*. By such chanting one is blessed with the competency to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* without offense. When chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, one should also chant it fully: Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare. One should not foolishly adopt any of the slogans concocted by imaginative devotees. If one actually wants to derive the effects of chanting, one must strictly follow the great ācāryas. This is confirmed in the *Mahābhārata*. *Mahā-jano yena gataḥ sa panthāḥ*: “The real path of progress is that which is traversed by great ācāryas and authorities.”

### TEXT 169

ଶ୍ରୀଚେତ୍ନ୍ତ, ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ, ଅଦ୍ଵୈତ,—ତିନ ଜନ ।  
ଶ୍ରୀବାସ-ଗଦାଧର-ଆଦି ସତ ଭକ୍ତଗଣ ॥ ୧୬୯ ॥

*śrī-caitanya, nityānanda, advaita,—tina jana  
śrīvāsa-gadādhara-ādi yata bhakta-gaṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-caitanya, nityānanda, advaita*—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Nityānanda Prabhu and Advaita Prabhu; *tina*—these three; *jana*—personalities; *śrīvāsa-gadādhara*—Śrīvāsa and Gadādhara; *ādi*—etc.; *yata*—all; *bhakta-gaṇa*—the devotees.

### TRANSLATION

While chanting the Pañca-tattva *mahā-mantra*, one must chant the names of Śrī Caitanya, Nityānanda, Advaita, Gadādhara and Śrīvāsa with their many devotees. This is the process.

### TEXT 170

সବାକାର ପାଦପଦ୍ମେ କୋଟି ନମସ୍କାର ।  
যେହେ ତୈଛେ କହି କିଛୁ ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ବିହାର ॥ ୧୭୦ ॥

*sabākāra pāda-padme koṭi namaskāra  
yaiche taiche kahi kichu caitanya-vihāra*

### SYNONYMS

*sabākāra*—all of them; *pāda-padme*—on the lotus feet; *koṭi*—countless; *namaskāra*—obeisances; *yaiche taiche*—somehow or other; *kahi*—I speak; *kichu*—something; *caitanya-vihāra*—about the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TRANSLATION

I again and again offer obeisances unto the Pañca-tattva. Thus I think that I will be able to describe something about the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXT 171

**শ্রীরূপ-রঘুনাথ-পদে যাব আশ ।  
চেতন্তুচরিতামৃত কহে কৃষ্ণদাস ॥ ১৭১ ॥**

*śrī-rūpa-raghunātha-pade yāra āśa  
caitanya-caritāmṛta kahe kṛṣṇadāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-rūpa*—Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *raghunātha*—Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; *pade*—at the lotus feet; *yāra*—whose; *āśa*—expectation; *caitanya-caritāmṛta*—the book named *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*; *kahe*—describes; *kṛṣṇa-dāsa*—Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī.

## TRANSLATION

Praying at the lotus feet of Śrī Rūpa and Śrī Raghunātha, always desiring their mercy, I, Kṛṣṇadāsa, narrate Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta, following in their footsteps.

### PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu wanted to preach the *sahkīrtana* movement of love of Kṛṣṇa throughout the entire world, and therefore during His presence He inspired the *sahkīrtana* movement. Specifically, He sent Rūpa Gosvāmī to Vṛndāvana and Nityānanda to Bengal and personally went to South India. In this way He kindly left the task of preaching His cult in the rest of the world to the International Society for Krishna Consciousness. The members of this Society must always remember that if they stick to the regulative principles and preach sincerely according to the instructions of the *ācāryas*, surely they will have the profound blessings of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and their preaching work will be successful everywhere throughout the world.

*Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports to the Caitanya-caritāmṛta, Ādi-līlā, Seventh Chapter, describing Lord Caitanya in five features.*

# CHAPTER 8

The Eighth Chapter of *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta* is summarized by Śrīla Bhakti-vinoda Ṭhākura in his *Amṛta-pravāha-bhāṣya*. In this Eighth Chapter, the glories of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Nityānanda are described, and it also stated that if one commits offenses in chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, he does not achieve love of Godhead even after chanting for many years. In this connection, Śrīla Bhakti-vinoda Ṭhākura warns against artificial displays of the bodily symptoms called *aṣṭa-sāttvika-vikāra*. That is also another offense. One should seriously and sincerely continue to chant the Pañca-tattva names *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-advaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*. All these ācāryas will bestow their causeless mercy upon a devotee and gradually purify his heart. When he is actually purified, automatically he will experience ecstasy in chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*. Previous to the composition of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura wrote a book called *Śrī-Caitanya-bhāgavata*. Only those subjects which were not discussed by Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura in his *Caitanya-bhāgavata* have been taken up by Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī to be depicted in *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta*. In his very old age, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī went to Vṛndāvana, and by the order of Śrī Madana-mohanajī he wrote *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta*. Thus we are now able to relish its transcendental bliss.

## TEXT 1

বলে চৈতান্যদেবং তং ভগবত্তং যদিচ্ছন্ম।  
অসভ মর্ত্যতে চিরং লেখন্তে অড়োহিপ্যম্ম ॥ ১ ॥

*vande caitanya-devam tam bhagavantam yad-icchayā  
prasabham nartyate citram lekharaṅge jaḍo 'py ayam*

## SYNOMYMS

*vande*—I offer my respectful obeisances; *caitanya-devam*—unto Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *tam*—Him; *bhagavantam*—the Personality of Godhead; *yat-icchayā*—by whose desires; *prasabham*—all of a sudden; *nartyate*—dancing; *citram*—wonderfully; *lekharaṅge*—in the matter of writing; *jaḍaḥ*—dull fool; *api*—although; *ayam*—this.

## TRANSLATION

I offer my respects to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Śrī Caitanya Mahā-prabhu, by whose desire I have become like a dancing dog and, although I am a fool, I have suddenly taken to the writing of Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta.

## TEXT 2

**অয় অয় শ্রীকৃষ্ণচৈতন্ত গৌরচন্দ ।  
অয় অয় পরমানন্দ অয় নিত্যানন্দ ॥ ২ ॥**

*jaya jaya śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya gauracandra  
jaya jaya paramānanda jaya nityānanda*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya—all glories; śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya—Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu; gaura-candra—whose name is Lord Gaurāṅga; jaya jaya—all glories; paramānanda—most joyful; jaya—all glories; nityānanda—unto Nityānanda Prabhu.*

## TRANSLATION

Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is known as Gurasundara. I also offer my respectful obeisances unto Nityānanda Prabhu, who is always very joyful.

## TEXT 3

**অয় অয় আদ্বৈত আচার্য কৃপাময় ।  
অয় অয় গদাধর পণ্ডিত মহাশয় ॥ ৩ ॥**

*jaya jayādvaita ācārya kṛpāmaya  
jaya jaya gadādhara pañḍita mahāśaya*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya—all glories; advaita—unto Advaita Prabhu; ācārya—teacher; kṛpāmaya—very merciful; jaya jaya—all glories to; gadādhara—of the name Gadādhara; pañḍita—learned scholar; mahāśaya—great personality.*

## TRANSLATION

Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto Advaita Ācārya, who is very merciful, and also to that great personality Gadādhara Pañḍita, the learned scholar.

## TEXT 4

ଅମ୍ବ ଅମ୍ବ ଶ୍ରୀବାସାଦି ସତ ଭକ୍ତଗଣ ।  
ଅନେତ ହଇୟା ବନ୍ଦେଁ ସବାର ଚରଣ ॥ ୪ ॥

*jaya jaya śrīvāsādi yata bhakta-gaṇa  
pranata ha-iyā vandoñ sabāra caraṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya*—all glories; *śrīvāsa-ādi*—unto Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura, etc.; *yata*—all; *bhakta-gaṇa*—devotees; *pranata*—offering obeisances; *ha-iyā*—doing so; *vandoñ*—I pray; *sabāra*—all; *caraṇa*—lotus feet.

## TRANSLATION

Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura and all other devotees of the Lord. I fall down to offer them respect. I worship their lotus feet.

## PURPORT

Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī teaches us first to offer respect to the Pañca-tattva—Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Nityānanda Prabhu, Advaita Prabhu, Gadādhara Prabhu and Śrīvāsa and other devotees. We must strictly follow the principle of offering our respects to the Pañca-tattva, as summarized in the *mantra*—śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-advaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda. At the beginning of every function in preaching, especially before chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*—Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare—we must chant the Pañca-tattva's names and offer our respects to them.

## TEXT 5

ମୁକ କବିତ କରେ ସଂ-ସବାର ଶରଣେ ।  
ପଞ୍ଚ ଗିରି ଲଙ୍ଘେ, ଅକ ଦେଖେ ତାରାଗଣେ ॥ ୫ ॥

*mūka kavitva kare yāñ-sabāra smaraṇe  
pañgu giri laṅghe, andha dekhe tārā-gaṇe*

## SYNONYMS

*mūka*—dumb; *kavitva*—poet; *kare*—becomes; *yāñ*—whose; *sabāra*—all; *smaraṇe*—by remembering; *pañgu*—the lame; *giri*—mountains; *laṅghe*—crosses; *andha*—blind; *dekhe*—sees; *tārā-gaṇe*—the stars.

## TRANSLATION

By remembering the lotus feet of the Pañca-tattva, a dumb man can become a poet, a lame man can cross mountains, and a blind man can see the stars in the sky.

## PURPORT

In Vaiṣṇava philosophy there are three ways for perfection—namely, *sādhana-siddha*, perfection attained by executing devotional service according to the rules and regulations, *nitya-siddha*, eternal perfection attained by never forgetting Kṛṣṇa at any time, and *kṛpā-siddha*, perfection attained by the mercy of the spiritual master or a Vaiṣṇava. Kavirāja Gosvāmī here stresses *kṛpā-siddha*, perfection by the mercy of superior authorities. This mercy does not depend on the qualifications of a devotee. By such mercy, even if a devotee is dumb he can speak or write to glorify the Lord splendidly, even if lame he can cross mountains, and even if blind he can see the stars in the sky.

## TEXT 6

ଏ-ସବ ନା ମାନେ ଯେହି ପଣ୍ଡିତ ସକଳ ।  
ତା-ମୂର୍ଖ ବିଦ୍ୟାପାଠ ଭେକ-କୋଳାହଳ ॥ ୬ ॥

*e-saba nā māne yei pandita sakala  
tā-sabāra vidyā-pāṭha bheka-kolāhala*

## SYNONYMS

*e-saba*—all these; *nā*—does not; *māne*—accept; *yei*—anyone; *pandita*—so-called learned; *sakala*—all; *tā-sabāra*—of all of them; *vidyā-pāṭha*—the educational cultivation; *bheka*—of frogs; *kolāhala*—tumultuous sound.

## TRANSLATION

The education cultivated by so-called learned scholars who do not believe these statements of Caitanya-caritāmṛta is like the tumultuous croaking of frogs.

## PURPORT

The croaking of the frogs in the rainy season resounds very loudly in the forest, with the result that snakes, hearing the croaking in the darkness, approach the frogs and swallow them. Similarly, the so-called educational vibrations of the tongues of university professors who do not have spiritual knowledge is like the croaking of frogs.

## TEXT 7

ଏହି ସବ ନା ମାନେ ଯେବା କରେ କୁଷଙ୍ଗଜ୍ଞ ।  
କୁଷ-କୃପା ନାହିଁ ତାରେ, ନାହିଁ ତାର ଗତି ॥ ୭ ॥

*ei saba nā māne yebā kare kṛṣṇa-bhakti  
kṛṣṇa-kṛpā nāhi tāre, nāhi tāra gati*

### SYNONYMS

*ei*—these; *saba*—all; *nā māne*—does not accept; *yebā*—anyone who; *kare*—executes; *kṛṣṇa-bhakti*—devotional service; *kṛṣṇa-kṛpā*—mercy of Kṛṣṇa; *nāhi*—is not; *tāre*—unto him; *nāhi*—there is not; *tāra*—his; *gati*—advancement.

### TRANSLATION

One who does not accept the glories of the Pañca-tattva but still makes a show of devotional service to Kṛṣṇa can never achieve the mercy of Kṛṣṇa nor advance to the ultimate goal.

### PURPORT

If one is seriously interested in Kṛṣṇa conscious activities, he must be ready to follow the rules and regulations laid down by the ācāryas, and he must understand their conclusions. The Śāstra says: *dharmasya tattvāṁ nihitāṁ guhāyāṁ mahā-jano yena gataḥ sa panthāḥ* (*Mahābhārata, Vana Parva* 313.117). It is very difficult to understand the secret of Kṛṣṇa consciousness, but one who advances by the instruction of the previous ācāryas and follows in the footsteps of his predecessors in the line of disciplic succession will have success. Others will not. Śrīla Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura says in this connection, *chāḍiyā vaiṣṇava-sevā nistāra pāyeche kebā*: “Unless one serves the spiritual master and ācāryas, one cannot be liberated.” Elsewhere he says:

*ei chaya gosāñi yāñra—mui tāñra dāsa  
tāñ-sabāra pada-reṇu mora pañca-grāsa*

“I simply accept a person who follows in the footsteps of the six Gosvāmīs, and the dust of such a person’s lotus feet is my foodstuff.”

### TEXT 8

**পূর্বে'যেছে জরাসন্ধ-আদি রাজগণ ।  
বেদ-ধর্ম করি' করে বিষ্ণুর পূজন ॥ ৮ ॥**

*pūrve yaiche jarāsandha-ādi rāja-gana  
veda-dharma kari' kare viṣṇura pūjana*

### SYNONYMS

*pūrve*—formerly; *yaiche*—as it was; *jarāsandha*—King Jarāsandha; *ādi*—heading; *rāja-gana*—kings; *veda-dharma*—performance of Vedic rituals; *kari'*—doing; *kare*—does; *viṣṇura*—of Lord Viṣṇu; *pūjana*—worship.

### TRANSLATION

Formerly kings like Jarāsandha [the father-in-law of Kāṁsa] strictly followed the Vedic rituals, thus worshiping Lord Viṣṇu.

### PURPORT

In these verses the author of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī, is very seriously stressing the importance of worship of the Pañca-tattva. If one becomes a devotee of Gaurasundara or Kṛṣṇa but does not give importance to the Pañca-tattva (*śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-advaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛṇda*), his activities are considered to be offenses, or, in the words of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī, *utpāta* (disturbances). One must therefore be ready to offer due respects to the Pañca-tattva before becoming a devotee of Lord Gaurasundara or of Śrī Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

### TEXT 9

**কৃষ্ণ নাহি মানে, তাতে দৈত্য করিব' মানি।  
চৈতন্য না মানিলে তৈছে দৈত্য তারে জানি ॥৯॥**

*kṛṣṇa nāhi māne, tāte daitya kari' māni  
caitanya nā mānile taiche daitya tāre jāni*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *nāhi*—does not; *māne*—accept; *tāte*—therefore; *daitya*—demon; *kari'* *māni*—we accept; *caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *na*—without; *mānile*—accepting; *taiche*—similarly; *daitya*—demon; *tāre*—to him; *jāni*—we know.

### TRANSLATION

One who does not accept Kṛṣṇa as the Supreme Personality of Godhead is certainly a demon. Similarly, anyone who does not accept Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu as Kṛṣṇa, the same Supreme Lord, is also to be considered a demon.

### PURPORT

Formerly there were kings like Jarāsandha who strictly followed the Vedic rituals, acted as charitable, competent *kṣatriyas*, possessed all *kṣatriya* qualities and were even obedient to the brahminical culture but who did not accept Kṛṣṇa as the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Jarāsandha attacked Kṛṣṇa many times, and each time, of course, he was defeated. Like Jarāsandha, any man who performs Vedic rituals but does not accept Kṛṣṇa as the Supreme Personality of Godhead must be considered an *asura* or demon. Similarly, one who does not accept Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu as Kṛṣṇa Himself is also a demon. This is the conclusion of authoritative scriptures. Therefore, both so-called devotion to Gaurasundara without devotional service to Kṛṣṇa and so-called *Kṛṣṇa-bhakti* without devotional service to

Gaurasundara are nondevotional activities. If one wants to be successful on the path of Kṛṣṇa consciousness, he must be thoroughly conscious of the personality of Gaurasundara as well as the personality of Kṛṣṇa. Knowing the personality of Gaurasundara means knowing the personalities of śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-advaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda. The author of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, pursuant to the authorities, stresses this principle for perfection in Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

### TEXT 10

ମୋରେ ନା ମାନିଲେ ସବ ଲୋକ ହବେ ନାଶ ।  
ଇଥି ଲାଗି' କୃପାର୍ଜ ଅଞ୍ଚୁ କରିଲ ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସ ॥ ୧୦ ॥

*more nā mānilē saba loka habe nāśa  
ithi lāgi' kṛpār̄dra prabhu karila sannyāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*more*—unto Me; *nā*—without; *mānilē*—accepting; *saba*—all; *loka*—people in general; *habe*—will go to; *nāśa*—destruction; *ithi*—for this; *lāgi'*—for the reason of; *kṛpār̄dra*—all merciful; *prabhu*—Lord Caitanya; *karila*—accepted; *sannyāsa*—the *sannyāsa* order.

### TRANSLATION

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu thought that unless people accepted Him they would all be destroyed. Thus the merciful Lord accepted the *sannyāsa* order.

### PURPORT

In the *Śrimad-Bhāgavatam* it is said, *kīrtanād eva kṛṣṇasya mukta-saṅgaḥ param vrajet*: "Simply by chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra, or Lord Kṛṣṇa's name, one is liberated and goes back home, back to Godhead." (*Bhāg.* 12.3.51) This Kṛṣṇa consciousness must be achieved through the mercy of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. One cannot be complete in Kṛṣṇa consciousness unless he accepts Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and His associates as the only means for success. It is because of these considerations that the Lord accepted *sannyāsa*, for thus people would offer Him respect and very quickly come to the platform of Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Since Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is Kṛṣṇa Himself, inaugurated the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, without His mercy one cannot be elevated to the transcendental platform of Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

### TEXT 11

ସନ୍ଧ୍ୟାସି-ବୁଝେ ମୋରେ କରିବେ ନମକାର ।  
ତଥାପି ଖଣ୍ଡିବେ ଦୁଃଖ, ପାଇବେ ନିଷ୍ଠାର ॥ ୧୧ ॥

*sannyāsi-buddhye more karibe namaskāra  
tathāpi khaṇḍibe duḥkha, pāibe nistāra*

### SYNOMYS

*sannyāsi-buddhye*—by consideration of a *sannyāsī*; *more*—unto Me; *karibe*—they will; *namaskāra*—offer obeisances; *tathāpi*—therefore; *khaṇḍibe*—will diminish; *duḥkha*—distress; *pāibe*—will get; *nistāra*—liberation.

### TRANSLATION

If a person offers obeisances to Lord Caitanya, even due to accepting Him only as an ordinary *sannyāsī*, his material distresses will diminish, and he will ultimately get liberation.

### PURPORT

Kṛṣṇa is so merciful that He always thinks of how to liberate the conditioned souls from the material platform. It is for this reason that Kṛṣṇa incarnates, as clearly indicated in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*yadā yadā hi dharmasya  
glānir bhavati bhārata  
abhyutthānam adharmasya  
tadātmānaṁ srijāmy aham*

“Whenever and wherever there is a decline in religious practice, O descendant of Bharata, and a predominant rise of irreligion—at that time I descend Myself.” (Bg. 4.7) Kṛṣṇa always protects the living entities in many ways. He comes Himself, He sends His own confidential devotees, and He leaves behind Him *sāstras* like *Bhagavad-gītā*. Why? It is so that people may take advantage of the benediction to be liberated from the clutches of *māyā*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu accepted *sannyāsa* so that even a foolish person who accepted Him as an ordinary *sannyāsī* would offer Him respect, for this would help diminish his material distresses and ultimately liberate him from the material clutches. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī points out in this connection that Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the combined form of Śrī Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa (*mahāprabhu śrī-caitanya, rādhā-kṛṣṇa—nahe anya*). Therefore when fools considered Caitanya Mahāprabhu to be an ordinary human being and thus treated Him disrespectfully, the merciful Lord, in order to deliver these offenders, accepted *sannyāsa* so that they would offer Him obeisances, accepting Him as a *sannyāsī*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu accepted *sannyāsa* to bestow His great mercy on people in general who cannot appreciate Him as Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa Themselves.

### TEXT 12

ହେଲ କୃପାମୟ ଚୈତନ୍ୟ ନା ଭଜେ ସେଇ ଜନ ।  
ସର୍ବୋତ୍ତମ ହିଂଲେଓ ତାରେ ଅସ୍ଵରେ ଗଣନ ॥ ୧୨ ॥

*hena kṛpāmaya caitanya nā bhaje yei jana  
sarvottama ha-ileo tāre asure gaṇana*

### SYNONYMS

*hena*—such; *kṛpāmaya*—merciful; *caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya; *nā*—does not; *bhaje*—worship; *yei*—one; *jana*—person; *sarvottama*—supreme; *ha-ileo*—in spite of his being; *tāre*—unto him; *asure*—among the demons; *gaṇana*—the calculation.

### TRANSLATION

One who does not show respect unto this merciful Lord, Caitanya Mahāprabhu, or does not worship Him should be considered a demon, even if he is very exalted in human society.

### PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Mahārāja says in this connection: “O living entities, simply engage yourselves in Kṛṣṇa consciousness. This is the message of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.” Lord Caitanya preached this cult, instructing the philosophy of Kṛṣṇa consciousness in His eight verses, or *Śikṣāṣṭaka*, and He said, *ihā haite sarva-siddhi haibe tomāra*: “By chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, one will get all perfection in life.” Therefore one who does not show Him respect or cannot appreciate His mercy despite all these merciful gestures is still an *asura*, or opponent of bona fide devotional service to Lord Viṣṇu, even though he is very exalted in human society. *Asura* refers to one who is against devotional service to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, Viṣṇu. It should be noted that unless one worships Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu it is useless to become a devotee of Kṛṣṇa, and unless one worships Kṛṣṇa it is also useless to become a devotee of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Such devotional service is to be understood to be a product of Kali-yuga. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura remarks in this connection that atheist *smārtas*, or worshipers of the five kinds of demigods, worship Lord Viṣṇu for a little satisfaction in material success but have no respect for Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Thinking Him to be one of the ordinary living entities, they discriminate between Gaurasundara and Śrī Kṛṣṇa. Such understanding is also demoniac and is against the conclusion of the *ācāryas*. Such a conclusion is a product of Kali-yuga.

### TEXT 13

অতএব পুনঃ কহে উভাৰ্বাছ হঞ্চ।  
চৈতন্য-নিত্যানন্দ ভজ কৃতক ছাড়িয়া ॥ ১৩ ॥

*ataeva punaḥ kahoñ.ūrdhvā-bāhu hañā  
caitanya-nityānanda bhaja kutarka chāḍiyā*

## SYNONYMS

*ataeva—therefore; punah—again; kahoñ—I speak; īrdhva—lifting; bāhu—arms; hañā—so doing; caitanya—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; nityānanda—Lord Nityānanda; bhaja—worship; kutarka—useless arguments; chādiyā—giving up.*

## TRANSLATION

Therefore I say again, lifting my arms: O fellow human beings, please worship Śrī Caitanya and Nityānanda without false arguments!

## PURPORT

Because a person who performs *Kṛṣṇa-bhakti* but does not understand Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya and Prabhu Nityānanda will simply waste his time, the author, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī, requests everyone take to the worship of Śrī Caitanya and Nityānanda Prabhu and the Pañca-tattva. He assures everyone that any person who does so will be successful in Kṛṣṇa consciousness.

## TEXT 14

**যদি বা তার্কিক কহে,—তর্ক সে প্রমাণ।  
তর্কশাস্ত্রে সিদ্ধ যেই, সেই সেব্যমান ॥ ১৪ ॥**

*yadi vā tārkika kahe,—tarka se pramāṇa  
tarka-sāstre siddha yei, sei sevyamāna*

## SYNONYMS

*yadi—if; vā—or; tārkika—logician; kahe—says; tarka—logic; se—that; pramāṇa—evidence; tarka-sāstre—in the logic; siddha—accepted; yei—whatever; sei—that; sevyamāna—is worshipable.*

## TRANSLATION

Logicians say, “Unless one gains understanding through logic and argument, how can one decide upon a worshipable Deity?”

## TEXT 15

**শ্রীকৃষ্ণচেতনা-দয়া করহ বিচার।  
বিচার করিলে চিত্তে পাবে চমৎকার ॥ ১৫ ॥**

*śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya-dayā karaha vicāra  
vicāra karile citte pābe camatkāra*

## SYNONYMS

*Śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *dayā*—His mercy; *karaha*—just put into; *vicāra*—consideration; *vicāra*—when such consideration; *karile*—will be done by you; *citte*—in your heart; *pābe*—you will get; *camatkāra*—striking wonder.

## TRANSLATION

If you are indeed interested in logic and argument, kindly apply it to the mercy of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. If you do so, you will find it to be strikingly wonderful.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura comments in this connection that people in general, in their narrow-minded conception of life, create many different types of humanitarian activities, but the humanitarian activities inaugurated by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu are different. For logicians who want to accept only that which is proven through logic and argument, it is a fact that without logic and reason there can be no question of accepting the Absolute Truth. Unfortunately, when such logicians take to this path without the mercy of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, they remain on the platform of logic and argument and do not advance in spiritual life. However, if one is intelligent enough to apply his arguments and logic to the subtle understanding of the fundamental spiritual substance, he will be able to know that a poor fund of knowledge established on the basis of material logic cannot help one understand the Absolute Truth, which is beyond the reach of imperfect senses. The *Mahābhārata* therefore says: *acintyāḥ khalu ye bhāvā na tāṁś tarkena yojayet* (*Mahābhārata*, *Bhīṣma Parva*. 5.22). How can that which is beyond the imagination or sensory speculation of mundane creatures be approached simply by logic? Logic and argument are very poor in spiritual strength and always imperfect when applied to spiritual understanding. By putting forward mundane logic one frequently comes to the wrong conclusion regarding the Absolute Truth, and as a result of such a conclusion one may fall down to accept a body like that of a jackal.

Despite all this, those who are actually inquisitive to understand the philosophy of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu through logic and argument are welcome. Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī addresses them, “Please put Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu’s mercy to your crucial test, and if you are actually a logician you will come to the right conclusion that there is no personality more merciful than Lord Caitanya.” Let the logicians compare all the results of other humanitarian work with the merciful activities of Lord Caitanya. If their judgment is impartial, they will understand that no other humanitarian activities can surpass those of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

Everyone is engaged in humanitarian activities on the basis of the body, but from *Bhagavad-gītā* (2.18) we understand, *antavanta ime dehā nityasyoktāḥ śarīriṇāḥ*: The material body is ultimately subject to destruction, whereas the spiritual soul is eternal. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu’s philanthropic activities are performed in connection with the eternal soul. However one tries to benefit the body, it will be destroyed, and one will have to accept another body according to his present activities. If one

does not, therefore, understand this science of transmigration but considers the body to be all in all, his intelligence is not very advanced. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, without neglecting the necessities of the body, imparted spiritual advancement to purify the existential condition of humanity. Therefore if a logician makes his judgment impartially, he will surely find that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the *mahā-vadānyāvatāra*, the most magnanimous incarnation. He is even more magnanimous than Lord Kṛṣṇa Himself. Lord Kṛṣṇa demanded that one surrender unto Him, but He did not distribute love of Godhead as magnanimously as Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Therefore Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī offers Lord Caitanya his respectful obeisances with the words *namo mahā-vadānyāya kṛṣṇa-prema-pradāya te kṛṣṇāya kṛṣṇa-caitanya-nāmne gaura-tviṣe namaḥ*. Lord Kṛṣṇa simply gave *Bhagavad-gītā*, by which one can understand Lord Kṛṣṇa as He is, but Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is also Kṛṣṇa Himself, gave people love of Kṛṣṇa without discrimination.

### TEXT 16

বহু জন্ম করে যদি শ্রবণ, কীর্তন।  
তবু ত' না পায় কৃষ্ণপদে প্রেমধন ॥ ১৬ ॥

*bahu janma kare yadi śravaṇa, kīrtana  
tabu ta' nā pāya kṛṣṇa-pade prema-dhana*

### SYNONYMS

*bahu*—many; *janma*—births; *kare*—does; *yadi*—if; *śravaṇa*—hearing; *kīrtana*—chanting; *tabu*—still; *ta'*—in spite of; *nā*—does not; *pāya*—get; *kṛṣṇa-pade*—unto the lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa; *prema-dhana*—love of Godhead.

### TRANSLATION

If one is infested with the ten offenses in the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa mahā-mantra, despite his endeavor to chant the holy name for many births, he will not get the love of Godhead which is the ultimate goal of this chanting.

### PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura says in this connection that unless one accepts Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, although one goes on chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* for many, many years, there is no possibility of his attaining the platform of devotional service. One must follow strictly the instruction of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu given in the *Śikṣāṣṭaka*:

*trṇād api sunīcena taror api sahiṣṇunā  
amāniñā mānadena kīrtanīyah sadā hariḥ*

"One should chant the holy name of the Lord in a humble state of mind, thinking oneself lower than the straw in the street; one should be more tolerant than a tree,

devoid of all sense of false prestige, and should be ready to offer all respect to others. In such a state of mind one can chant the holy name of the Lord constantly." (Śikṣāṣṭaka, 3) One who follows this direction, being freed from the ten kinds of offenses, becomes successful in Kṛṣṇa consciousness and ultimately reaches the platform of loving service to the Personality of Godhead.

One must come to the understanding that the holy name of the Lord and the Supreme Personality of Godhead Himself are identical. One cannot reach this conclusion unless one is offenseless in chanting the holy name. By our material calculation we see a difference between the name and the substance, but in the spiritual world the Absolute is always absolute; the name, form, quality and pastimes of the Absolute are all as good as the Absolute Himself. As such, one is understood to be an eternal servant of the Supreme Personality of Godhead if he considers himself an eternal servant of the holy name and in this spirit distributes the holy name to the world. One who chants in that spirit, without offenses, is certainly elevated to the platform of understanding that the holy name and the Personality of Godhead are identical. To associate with the holy name and chant the holy name is to associate with the Personality of Godhead directly. In *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu* it is clearly said: *sevonmukhe hi jihvādau svayam eva sphuraty adaḥ*. The holy name becomes manifest when one engages in the service of the holy name. This service in a submissive attitude begins with one's tongue. *Sevonmukhe hi jihvādau*: One must engage his tongue in the service of the holy name. Our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is based on this principle. We try to engage all the members of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement in the service of the holy name. Since the holy name and Kṛṣṇa are nondifferent, the members of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement not only chant the holy name of the Lord offenselessly, but also do not allow their tongues to eat anything which is not first offered to the Supreme Personality of Godhead. The Supreme Lord declares:

*patraṁ puṣpaṁ phalaṁ toyam  
yo me bhaktyā prayacchati  
tad ahaṁ bhakty-upahṛtam  
aśnāmi prayatātmanāḥ*

"If one offers Me with love and devotion a leaf, a flower, a fruit or water, I will accept it." (Bg. 9.26) Therefore the International Society for Krishna Consciousness has many temples all over the world, and in each and every temple the Lord is offered these foodstuffs. On the basis of His demands, the devotees chant the holy name of the Lord offenselessly and never eat anything that is not first offered to the Lord. The functions of the tongue in devotional service are to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra* and eat *prasāda* that is offered to the Lord.

#### TEXT 17

ଆନତଃ ଶୁଲଭା ମୁକ୍ତିଭୂତିର୍ଯ୍ୟଜାନିପୁଣ୍ୟତଃ ।  
ସେଯଙ୍କ ସାଧନମାହଶୈଶ୍ଵରିଭକ୍ତିଃ ଶୁଦ୍ଧଭା ॥ ୧ ॥

*jñānataḥ sulabhaḥ muktir  
bhuktir yajñādi-puṇyataḥ  
seyam sādhana-sāhasraṁ  
hari-bhaktiḥ sudurlabhaḥ*

### SYNONYMS

*jñānataḥ*—by cultivation of knowledge; *su-labhaḥ*—easily obtainable; *muktiḥ*—liberation; *bhuktiḥ*—sense enjoyment; *yajña-ādi*—performance of sacrifices, etc.; *puṇyataḥ*—and by performing pious activities; *sā*—that; *iyam*—this; *sādhana-sāhasraḥ*—execution of thousands of sacrifices; *hari-bhaktiḥ*—devotional service; *sudurlabhaḥ*—is very rare.

### TRANSLATION

“By cultivating philosophical knowledge one can understand his spiritual position and thus be liberated, and by performing sacrifices and pious activities one can achieve sense gratification in a higher planetary system, but the devotional service of the Lord is so rare that even by executing hundreds and thousands of such sacrifices one cannot obtain it.”

### PURPORT

Prahlāda Mahārāja instructs:

*matir na kṛṣṇe parataḥ svato vā  
mitho 'bhipadyeta gṛha-vratānām*  
(Bhāg. 7.5.30)

*naiśāṁ matis tāvad urukramāṅghrim  
sprśaty anarthāpagamo yad arthaḥ  
mahīyasāṁ pāda-rajo 'bhiṣekāṁ  
niṣkiñcanānāṁ na vṛṇīta yāvat*  
(Bhāg. 7.5.32)

These *ślokas* are to be discussed. Their purport is that one cannot obtain *Kṛṣṇa-bhakti*, or the devotional service of the Lord, by official execution of the Vedic rituals. One has to approach a pure devotee. Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura sings, *chāḍiyā vaiṣṇava-sevā nistāra pāyeche kebā*: “Who has been elevated without rendering service to a pure Vaiṣṇava?” It is the statement of Prahlāda Mahārāja that unless one is able to accept the dust from the lotus feet of a pure Vaiṣṇava there is no possibility of his achieving the platform of devotional service. That is the secret. The above-mentioned *Tantra-vacana*, quoted from the *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu*, is our perfect guidance in this connection.

### TEXT 18

କୁଳ ସଦି ଛୁଟେ ଭକ୍ତେ ଭୁକ୍ତି ମୁକ୍ତି ଦିଲା ।  
କରୁ ପ୍ରେମଭକ୍ତି ନା ଦେମ ରାଖେନ ଭୁକାଇଲା ॥ ୧୮ ॥

*kṛṣṇa yadi chuze bhakte bhukti mukti diyā  
kabhu prema-bhakti nā dena rākhena lukāiyā*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *yadi*—of course; *chuze*—goes away; *bhakte*—unto the devotee; *bhukti*—material enjoyment; *mukti*—liberation; *diyā*—offering; *kabhu*—at any time; *prema-bhakti*—love of Godhead; *nā*—does not; *dena*—give; *rākhena*—keeps; *lukāiyā*—hiding.

### TRANSLATION

If a devotee wants material sense gratification or liberation from the Lord, Kṛṣṇa immediately delivers it, but pure devotional service He keeps hidden.

### TEXT 19

ରାଜନ୍ ପତିଶ୍ରୀକରଳଃ ଭବତାଃ ଯଦୁନାଃ  
ଦେବଃ ପ୍ରିୟଃ କୁଳପତିଃ କା କିଞ୍ଚରୋ ସଃ  
ଅଷ୍ଟେବମତ୍ତ ଭଗବାନ୍ ଭଜତାଃ ମୁକୁନ୍ଦୋ  
ମୁକ୍ତିଃ ଦମାତି କର୍ହିଚିଂ ଆ ନ ଭକ୍ତିଯୋଗମ୍ ॥ ୧୯ ॥

*rājan patir gurur alam bhavatām yadūnāṁ  
daivam priyah kula-patiḥ kva ca kiñkaro vah  
astv evam arīga bhagavān bhajatām mukundo  
muktim dadāti karhicit sma na bhakti-yogam*

### SYNONYMS

*rājan*—O King; *patih*—master; *guruḥ*—spiritual master; *alam*—certainly; *bhavatām*—of your; *yadūnām*—of the Yadus; *daivam*—God; *priyah*—very dear; *kula-patiḥ*—head of the family; *kva*—even sometimes; *ca*—also; *kiñkaraḥ*—order carrier; *vah*—you; *astu*—there is; *evam*—thus; *arīga*—however; *bhagavān*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *bhajatām*—those who are in devotional service; *mukundah*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *muktim*—liberation; *dadāti*—gives; *karhicit*—sometimes; *sma*—certainly; *na*—not; *bhakti-yogam*—devotional service.

### TRANSLATION

“The great sage Nārada said: ‘My dear Mahārāja Yudhiṣṭhīra, the Supreme Personality of Godhead Kṛṣṇa is always ready to help you. He is your master, guru, God, very dear friend and head of your family. Yet sometimes He agrees to act as your servant or order carrier. You are greatly fortunate because this relationship is only possible by bhakti-yoga. The Lord can give liberation [mukti] very easily, but He does not give one bhakti-yoga because by that process He is bound to the devotee.’”

### PURPORT

This passage is a quotation from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (5.6.18). While Śukadeva Gosvāmī was describing the character of Rṣabhadēva, he distinguished between *bhakti-yoga* and liberation by reciting this verse. In relationship with the Yadus and Pāṇḍavas, the Lord acted sometimes as their master, sometimes as their advisor, sometimes as their friend, sometimes as the head of their family and sometimes even as their servant. Kṛṣṇa once had to carry out an order of Yudhiṣṭhīra's by carrying a letter he had written to Duryodhana regarding peace negotiations. Similarly, He also became the chariot driver of Arjuna. This illustrates that in *bhakti-yoga* there is a relationship established between the Supreme Personality of Godhead and the devotee. Such a relationship is established in the transcendental mellites known as *dāsyā*, *sakhya*, *vātsalya* and *mādhurya*. If a devotee wants simple liberation, he gets it very easily from the Supreme Personality of Godhead, as confirmed by Bilvamaṅgala Ṭhākura. *Muktih svayāṁ mukulitāñjali sevate 'smān*: for a devotee, *mukti* is not very important because *mukti* is always standing on his doorstep waiting to serve him in some way. A devotee, therefore, must be attracted by the behavior of the inhabitants of Vṛndāvana who live in a relationship with Kṛṣṇa. The land, water, cows, trees and flowers serve Kṛṣṇa in *śānta-rasa*, Kṛṣṇa's servants serve Kṛṣṇa in *dāsyā-rasa*, and Kṛṣṇa's cowherd friends serve Him in *sakhya-rasa*. Similarly, the elderly *gopīs* and *gopas* serve Kṛṣṇa as father and mother, uncle and other relatives, and the *gopīs*, the young girls, serve Kṛṣṇa in conjugal love.

While executing devotional service, one must be naturally inclined to serve Kṛṣṇa in one of these transcendental relationships. That is the actual success of life. For a devotee, to get liberation is not very difficult. Even one who is unable to establish a relationship with Kṛṣṇa can achieve liberation by merging in the Brahman effulgence. This is called *sāyujya-mukti*. Vaiṣṇavas never accept *sāyujya-mukti*, although sometimes they accept the other forms of liberation, namely, *sārūpya*, *sālokya*, *sāmīpya* and *sārṣṭi*. A pure devotee, however, does not accept any kind of *mukti*. He wants only to serve Kṛṣṇa in a transcendental relationship. This is the perfectional stage of spiritual life. Māyāvādī philosophers desire to merge in the existence of the Brahman effulgence, although this aspect of liberation is always neglected by devotees. Śrīla Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī Ṭhākura, describing this kind of *mukti*, which is called *kaivalya*, or becoming one with the Supreme, has said, *kaivalyam narakā-yate*: "Becoming one with the Supreme is as good as going to hell." Therefore the ideal of Māyāvāda philosophy, becoming one with the Supreme, is hellish for a devotee; he never accepts it. Māyāvādī philosophers do not know that even if they merge in the effulgence of the Supreme, this will not give them ultimate rest. An individual soul cannot live in the Brahman effulgence in a state of inactivity; after some time, he must desire to be active. However, since he is not related with the Supreme Personality of Godhead and therefore has no spiritual activity, he must come down for further activities in this material world. This is confirmed in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*:

*āruhya kṛcchreṇa param padam tataḥ  
patanty adho 'nādṛta-yuṣmad-aṅghrayaḥ*  
(*Bhāg.* 10.2.32)

Because Māyāvādī philosophers have no information regarding the transcendental service of the Lord, even after attaining liberation from material activities and merging in the Brahman effulgence, they must come down again to this material world to open hospitals or schools or perform similar philanthropic activities.

### TEXT 20

হেন প্রেম শ্রীচaitanya দিলা বধা তথা ।  
জগাই মাধাই পর্যন্ত—অন্তের কা কথা ॥ ২০ ॥

*hena prema śrī-caitanya dilā yathā tathā  
jagāi mādhāi paryanta—anyera kā kathā*

### SYNONYMS

*hena*—such; *prema*—love of Godhead; *śrī-caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *dilā*—has given; *yathā*—anywhere; *tathā*—everywhere; *jagāi*—of the name Jagāi; *mādhāi*—of the name Mādhāi; *paryanta*—up to them; *anyera*—of others; *kā*—what to speak; *kathā*—words.

### TRANSLATION

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has freely given this love of Kṛṣṇa everywhere and anywhere, even to the most fallen, such as Jagāi and Mādhāi. What then to speak of those who are already pious and elevated?

### PURPORT

The distinction between Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's gift to human society and the gifts of others is that whereas so-called philanthropic and humanitarian workers have given some relief to human society as far as the body is concerned, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu offers the best facilities for going back home, back to Godhead, with love of Godhead. If one seriously makes a comparative study of the two gifts, certainly if he is at all sober he will give the greatest credit to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. It was with this purpose that Kavirāja Gosvāmī said:

*śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya-dayā karaha vicāra  
vicāra karile citte pābe camatkāra*

"If you are indeed interested in logic and argument, kindly apply it to the mercy of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. If you do so, you will find it to be strikingly wonderful." (Cc. Ādi 8.15)

Śrīla Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura says:

*dīna-hīna yata chila,  
hari-nāme uddhārila,  
tāra sākṣī jagāi mādhāi*

The two brothers Jagāi and Mādhāi epitomize the sinful population of this age of Kali. They were most disturbing elements in society because they were meat eaters, drunkards, women hunters, rogues and thieves. Yet Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu delivered them, to say nothing of others who were sober, pious, devoted and conscientious. *Bhagavad-gītā* also confirms (*kiṁ punar brāhmaṇāḥ puṇyā bhaktā rājarṣayas tathā*) that to say nothing of the brahminically qualified devotees and *rājarṣis*, anyone who by the association of a pure devotee comes to Kṛṣṇa consciousness becomes eligible to go back home, back to Godhead. In *Bhagavad-gītā* the Lord declares:

*māṁ hi pārtha vyapāśritya  
ye 'pi syuḥ pāpa-yonayaḥ  
striyo vaiśyas tathā śūdras  
te 'pi yānti parāṁ gatim*

“O son of Pṛthā, those who take shelter in Me, though they be of lower birth—women, *vaiśyas* [merchants], as well as *śūdras* [workers]—can approach the supreme destination.” (Bg. 9.32)

Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu delivered the two fallen brothers Jagāi and Mādhāi, but the entire world is presently full of Jagāis and Mādhāis, or, in other words, women hunters, meat eaters, gamblers, thieves and other rogues, who create all kinds of disturbance in society. The activities of such persons have now become common practices. It is no longer considered abominable to be a drunkard, woman hunter, meat eater, thief or rogue, for these elements have been assimilated by human society. That does not mean, however, that the abominable qualities of such persons will help free human society from the clutches of *māyā*. Rather, they will entangle humanity more and more in the reactions of the stringent laws of material nature. One's activities are all performed under the influence of the modes of material nature (*prakṛteḥ kriyamāṇāni guṇaiḥ karmāṇi sarvaśah*). Because people are now associating with the modes of ignorance (*tamo-guṇa*) and, to some extent, passion (*rajo-guṇa*), with no trace of goodness (*sattva-guṇa*), they are becoming increasingly greedy and lusty, for that is the effect of associating with these modes. *Tadā rajas-tamo-bhāvāḥ kāma-lobhādayāś ca ye*: “By associating with the two lower qualities of material nature, one becomes lusty and greedy.” (*Bhāg.* 1.2.19) Actually, in modern human society, everyone is greedy and lusty, and therefore the only means for deliverance is Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's *saṅkīrtana* movement, which can promote all the Jagāis and Mādhāis to the topmost position of *sattva-guṇa*, or brahminical culture.

*Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* states:

*naṣṭa-prāyeṣv abhadreṣu  
nityāṁ bhāgavata-sevayā  
bhagavaty uttama-śloke  
bhaktir bhavati naiṣṭhikī*

*tadā rajas-tamo-bhāvāḥ  
kāma-lobhādayaś ca ye  
(Bhāg. 1.2.18-19)*

Considering the chaotic condition of human society, if one actually wants peace and tranquility, one must take to the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement and engage always in *bhagavata-dharma*. Engagement in *bhagavata-dharma* dissipates all ignorance and passion, and when ignorance and passion are dissipated one is freed from greed and lust. When freed from greed and lust, one becomes brahminically qualified, and when a brahminically qualified person makes further advancement, he becomes situated on the Vaiṣṇava platform. It is only on this Vaiṣṇava platform that it is possible to awaken one's dormant love of Godhead, and as soon as one does so, his life is successful.

At present, human society is specifically cultivating the mode of ignorance (*tamo-guṇa*), although there may also be some symptoms of passion (*rajo-guṇa*). Full of *kāma* and *lobha*, lust and greed, the entire population of the world consists mostly of *śūdras* and a few *vaiśyas*, and gradually it is coming about that there are *śūdras* only. Communism is a movement of *śūdras*, and capitalism is meant for *vaiśyas*. In the fighting between these two factions, the *śūdras* and *vaiśyas*, gradually, due to the abominable condition of society, the communists will emerge triumphant, and as soon as this takes place, whatever is left of society will be ruined. The only possible remedy that can counteract the tendency toward communism is the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, which can give even communists the real idea of communist society. According to the doctrine of communism, the state should be the proprietor of everything. But the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, expanding this same idea, accepts God as the proprietor of everything. People can't understand this because they have no sense of God, but the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement can help them to understand God and to understand that everything belongs to God. Since everything is the property of God, and all living entities—not only human beings but even animals, birds, plants and so on—are children of God, everyone has the right to live at the cost of God with God consciousness. This is the sum and substance of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement.

## TEXT 21

স্বতন্ত্র ঈশ্বর প্রেম-নিগুঢভাণ্ডার ।  
বিলাইল ষারে তারে, না কৈল বিচার ॥ ২১ ॥

*svatantra īśvara prema-nigūḍha-bhāṇḍāra  
bilāila yāre tāre, nā kaila vicāra*

## SYNONYMS

*svatantra*—fully independent; *īśvara*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *prema*—love of God; *nigūḍha*—very confidential; *bhāṇḍāra*—stock; *bilāila*—dis-

tributed; *yāre*—to anyone; *tāre*—to everyone; *nā*—not; *kaila*—did; *vicāra*—consideration.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, as the Supreme Personality of Godhead Himself, is fully independent. Therefore, although it is the most confidentially stored benediction, He can distribute love of Godhead to anyone and everyone without consideration.

### PURPORT

This is the benefit of Lord Caitanya's movement. If one somehow or other comes in contact with the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement, without consideration of his being a *sūdra*, *vaiśya*, *Jagāi*, *Mādhāi* or even lower, he becomes advanced in spiritual consciousness and immediately develops love of Godhead. We now have actual experience that throughout the entire world this movement is making many such persons lovers of God simply by the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*. Actually, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has appeared as the spiritual master of the entire world. He does not discriminate between offenders and the innocent. *Kṛṣṇa-prema-pradāya te*: He liberally gives love of Godhead to anyone and everyone. This can be actually experienced, as stated in the next verse.

### TEXT 22

অত্যাপিহ দেখ চৈতন্য-নাম যেই লয় ।  
কৃষ্ণ-প্রেমে পুলকাশ্রু-বিহ্বল সে হয় ॥ ২২ ॥

*adyāpiha dekha caitanya-nāma yei laya  
kṛṣṇa-preme pulakaśru-vihvala se haya*

### SYNONYMS

*adyāpiha*—even up to date; *dekha*—you see; *caitanya-nāma*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's name; *yei*—anyone; *laya*—who takes; *kṛṣṇa-preme*—love of Kṛṣṇa; *pulaka-aśru*—tears in ecstasy; *vihvala*—overwhelmed; *se*—he; *haya*—becomes.

### TRANSLATION

Whether he is offensive or inoffensive, anyone who even now chants śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda is immediately overwhelmed with ecstasy, and tears fill his eyes.

### PURPORT

The *prākṛta sahajiyās* who chant *nitāi gaura rādhe śyāma* have very little knowledge of the *Bhāgavata* conclusion, and they hardly follow the *Vaiṣṇava* rules and regulations, and yet because they chant *bhaja nitāi gaura*, their chanting immediately

invokes tears and other signs of ecstasy. Although they do not know the principles of Vaiṣṇava philosophy and are not very advanced in education, by these symptoms they attract many men to become their followers. Their ecstatic tears will of course help them in the long run, for as soon as they come in contact with a pure devotee their lives will become successful. Even in the beginning, however, because they are chanting the holy names of *nitāi-gaura*, their swift advancement on the path of love of Godhead is very prominently visible.

### TEXT 23

‘ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ ବଲିତେ ହସ୍ତ କୃଷ୍ଣପ୍ରେମୋଦୟ ।  
ଆଜ୍ଞାମୁ ସକଳ ଅଙ୍ଗ, ଅଞ୍ଚାଗଙ୍ଗା ବନ୍ଦ ॥ ୨୩ ॥

*'nityānanda' balite haya kṛṣṇa-premodaya  
āulāya sakala aṅga, aśru-gaṅgā vaya*

### SYNONYMS

*nityānanda balite*—while talking of Nityānanda Prabhu; *haya*—it so becomes; *kṛṣṇa-prema-udaya*—awakening of love of Kṛṣṇa; *āulāya*—agitated; *sakala*—all; *aṅga*—limbs of the body; *aśru-gaṅgā*—tears like the Ganges waters; *vaya*—flow down.

### TRANSLATION

Simply by talking of Nityānanda Prabhu one awakens his love for Kṛṣṇa. Thus all his bodily limbs are agitated by ecstasy, and tears flow from his eyes like the waters of the Ganges.

### TEXT 24

‘କୃଷ୍ଣନାମ’ କରେ ଅପରାଧେର ବିଚାର ।  
କୃଷ୍ଣ ବଲିଲେ ଅପରାଧୀର ନା ହସ୍ତ ବିକାର ॥ ୨୪ ॥

*'kṛṣṇa-nāma' kare aparādhera vicāra  
kṛṣṇa balile aparādhīra nā haya vikāra*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *kare*—takes; *aparādhera*—of offenses; *vicāra*—consideration; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *balile*—if one chants; *aparādhīra*—of the offenders; *nā*—never; *haya*—becomes; *vikāra*—changed.

### TRANSLATION

There are offenses to be considered while chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra. Therefore simply by chanting Hare Kṛṣṇa one does not become ecstatic.

## PURPORT

It is very beneficial to chant the names *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda* before chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* because by chanting these two holy names *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda* one immediately becomes ecstatic, and if he then chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* he becomes free of offenses.

There are ten offenses to avoid in chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. The first offense is to blaspheme great personalities who are engaged in distributing the holy name of the Lord. It is said in the *śāstra* (Cc. Antya. 7.11), *kṛṣṇa-śakti vinā nahe tāra pravartana*: one cannot distribute the holy names of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* unless he is empowered by the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Therefore one should not criticize or blaspheme a devotee who is thus engaged.

*Śrī Padma Purāṇa* states:

*satāṁ nindā nāmnāḥ paramam aparādhāṁ vitanute  
yataḥ khyātiṁ yātāṁ katham u sahate tad-vigarhām*

To blaspheme the great saintly persons who are engaged in preaching the glories of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* is the worst offense at the lotus feet of the holy name. One should not criticize a preacher of the glories of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. If one does so, he is an offender. The Nāma-prabhu, who is identical with Kṛṣṇa, will never tolerate such blasphemous activities, even from one who passes as a great devotee.

The second *nāmāparādha* is described as follows:

*śivasya śrī-viṣṇor ya iha guṇa-nāmādi-sakalarāṁ  
dhiyā bhinnāṁ paśyet sa khalu hari-nāmāhita-karaḥ*

In this material world, the holy name of Viṣṇu is all-auspicious. Viṣṇu's name, form, qualities and pastimes are all transcendental absolute knowledge. Therefore, if one tries to separate the Absolute Personality of Godhead from His holy name or His transcendental form, qualities and pastimes, thinking them to be material, that is offensive. Similarly, to think the names of demigods such as Lord Śiva to be as good as the name of Lord Viṣṇu—or, in other words, to think Lord Śiva and the other demigods to be other forms of God and therefore equal to Viṣṇu—is also blasphemous. This is the second offense at the lotus feet of the Lord.

The third offense at the lotus feet of the holy name, which is called *guror avajñā*, is to consider the spiritual master to be material and therefore envy his exalted position. The fourth offense (*śruti-śāstra-nindanam*) is to blaspheme Vedic literatures such as the four *Vedas* and the *Purāṇas*. The fifth offense (*tathārtha-vādaḥ*) is to consider the glories of the holy name to be exaggerations. Similarly, the sixth offense (*hari-nāmni kalpanam*) is to consider the holy name of the Lord to be imaginary.

The seventh offense is described as follows:

*nāmno balād yasya hi pāpa-buddhir  
na vidyate tasya yamair hi śuddhiḥ*

To think that since the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* can counteract all sinful reactions one may therefore go on with his sinful activities and at the same time chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* to neutralize them is the greatest offense at the lotus feet of *hari-nāma*.

The eighth offense is stated thus: *dharma-vrata-tyāga-hutādi-sarva-śubha-kriyā-sāmyam api pramādaḥ*. It is offensive to consider the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* to be a religious ritualistic ceremony. Performing religious ceremonies, following vows and practicing renunciation and sacrifice are all materialistic auspicious activities. The chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra* must not be compared to such materialistic religiosity. This is an offense at the lotus feet of the Lord.

The ninth offense is described as follows:

*aśraddadhāne vimukhe 'py aśrīvati  
yaś copadeśaḥ śiva-nāmāparādhaḥ*

It is an offense to preach the glories of the holy name among persons who have no intelligence or no faith in the subject matter. Such people should be given the chance to hear the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, but in the beginning they should not be instructed about the glories of the spiritual significance of the holy name. By constant hearing of the holy name, their hearts will be purified, and then they will be able to understand the transcendental position of the holy name.

The tenth offense is as follows:

*śrute 'pi nāma-māhātmye yaḥ pṛiti-rahito naraḥ  
aham-mamādi-paramo nāmni so 'py aparādha-kṛt*

If one has heard the glories of the transcendental holy name of the Lord but nevertheless continues in a materialistic concept of life, thinking, "I am this body and everything belonging to this body is mine [*aham mameeti*]," and does not show respect and love for the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*, that is an offense.

## TEXT 25

তদশ্মাৰং হনযং বতেহং, যদগৃহমাণৈর্হিৱিনামধেষ্যঃ ।  
ন বিক্রিয়েতাথ যদা বিকারো, নেত্রে জলং গাত্ৰহেষু হৰ্ষঃ ॥

*tad aśma-sāram hṛdayam batedam  
yad grhyamāṇaiḥ hari-nāma-dheyaiḥ  
na vikriyetātha yadā vikāro  
netre jalāṁ gātra-ruheṣu harṣaḥ*

## SYNONYMS

*tat*—that; *aśma-sāram*—as hard as iron; *hṛdayam*—heart; *bata*—O; *idam*—this; *yat*—which; *grhyamāṇaiḥ*—in spite of taking the chanting; *hari-nāma-dheyaiḥ*—meditating on the holy name of the Lord; *na*—does not; *vikriyeta*—change; *atha*—thus; *yadā*—

when; *vikārah*—transformation; *netre*—in the eyes; *jalam*—tears; *gātra-ruheṣu*—in the pores of the body; *haṁsaḥ*—ecstasy.

### TRANSLATION

“If one’s heart does not change, tears do not flow from his eyes, his body does not shiver, nor his hairs stand on end as he chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa mahā-mantra, it should be understood that his heart is as hard as iron. This is due to his offenses at the lotus feet of the Lord’s holy name.”

### PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura, commenting on this verse, which is a quotation from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (2.3.24), remarks that sometimes a *mahā-bhāgavata*, or very advanced devotee, does not manifest such transcendental symptoms as tears in the eyes, although sometimes a *kaniṣṭha-adhikārī*, neophyte devotee, displays them artificially. This does not mean, however, that the neophyte is more advanced than the *mahā-bhāgavata* devotee. The test of the real change of heart that takes place when one chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* is that one becomes detached from material enjoyment. This is the real change. *Bhaktir parasyānubhavo viraktir anyatra syāt*. If one is actually advancing in spiritual life, he must become very much detached from material enjoyment. If it is sometimes found that a *kaniṣṭha-adhikārī* (neophyte devotee) shows artificial tears in his eyes while chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* but is still completely attached to material things, his heart has not really changed. The change must be manifested in terms of one’s real activities.

### TEXT 26

‘এক’ কৃষ্ণনামে করে সর্বপাপ নাশ ।  
প্রেমের কারণ ভক্তি করেন প্রকাশ ॥ ২৬ ॥

*‘eka’ kṛṣṇa-nāme kare sarva-pāpa nāśa  
premera kāraṇa bhakti karena prakāśa*

### SYNONYMS

*eka*—one; *kṛṣṇa-nāme*—by chanting the holy name of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *kare*—makes; *sarva*—all; *pāpa*—sinful life; *nāśa*—exhausted; *premera*—of love of Godhead; *kāraṇa*—cause; *bhakti*—devotional service; *karena*—becomes; *prakāśa*—manifest.

### TRANSLATION

Simply chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* without offenses vanquishes all sinful activities. Thus pure devotional service, which is the cause of love of Godhead, becomes manifest.

## PURPORT

One cannot be situated in the devotional service of the Lord unless one is free from sinful life. This is confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*yeśāṁ tv anta-gatāṁ pāparāṁ  
janānāṁ puṇya-karmaṇām  
te dvandva-moha-nirmuktā  
bhajante māṁ dṛḍha-vratāḥ*

“Persons who have acted piously in previous lives and in this life, whose sinful actions are completely eradicated and who are freed from the duality of delusion, engage themselves in My service with determination.” (Bg. 7.28) A person who is already cleansed of all tinges of sinful life engages without deviation or duality of purpose in the transcendental loving service of the Lord. In this age, although people are greatly sinful, simply chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* can relieve them from the reactions of their sins. *Eka kṛṣṇa-nāme*: only by chanting Kṛṣṇa’s name is this possible. This is also confirmed in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (*kīrtanād eva kṛṣṇasya*). Caitanya Mahāprabhu has also taught us this. While passing on the road, He used to chant:

*kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa he  
kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa he  
kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa rakṣa mām  
kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa kṛṣṇa pāhi mām  
rāma rāghava rāma rāghava rāma rāghava rakṣa mām  
kṛṣṇa keśava kṛṣṇa keśava kṛṣṇa keśava pāhi mām*

If one always chants the holy name Kṛṣṇa, gradually one is freed from all reactions of sinful life, provided he chants offenselessly and does not commit more sinful activities on the strength of chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*. In this way one is purified, and his devotional service causes the arousal of his dormant love of God. Simply by chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* and not committing sinful activities and offenses, one’s life is purified, and thus one comes to the fifth stage of perfection, or engagement in the loving service of the Lord (*premā pumartha mahān*).

## TEXT 27

প্ৰেমেৰ উদয়ে হয় প্ৰেমেৰ বিকাৰ ।  
স্বেদ-কম্প-পুলকাদি গদগদাশুধাৱ ॥ ২৭ ॥

*premera udaye haya premera vikāra  
sveda-kampa-pulakādi gadgadāśrudhāra*

## SYNONYMS

*premera*—of love of Godhead; *udaye*—when there is awakening; *haya*—it becomes so; *premera*—of love of Godhead; *vikāra*—transformation; *sveda*—perspiration; *kam-*

*pa*—trembling; *pulaka-ādi*—throbbing of the heart; *gadgada*—faltering; *asru-dhāra*—tears in the eyes.

### TRANSLATION

When one's transcendental loving service to the Lord is actually awakened, it generates transformations in the body such as perspiration, trembling, throbbing of the heart, faltering of the voice and tears in the eyes.

### PURPORT

These bodily transformations are automatically manifested when one is actually situated in love of Godhead. One should not artificially imitate them. Our disease is desire for that which is material; even while advancing in spiritual life, we want material acclaim. One must be freed from this disease. Pure devotion must be *anyābhilāṣītā-śūnyam*, without desire for anything material. Advanced devotees manifest many bodily transformations which are symptoms of ecstasy, but one should not imitate them to achieve cheap adoration from the public. When one actually attains the advanced stage, the ecstatic symptoms will appear automatically; one does not need to imitate them.

### TEXT 28

ଅନ୍ୟାସେ ଭୁବନ୍ୟ, କୃଷ୍ଣର ସେବନ ।  
ଏକ କୃଷ୍ଣନାମେର ଫଳେ ପାଇ ଏତ ଧନ ॥ ୨୮ ॥

*anāyāse bhava-kṣaya, kṛṣṇera sevana  
eka kṛṣṇa-nāmera phale pāi eta dhana*

### SYNONYMS

*anāyāse*—without hard labor; *bhava-kṣaya*—stoppage of repetition of birth and death; *kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *sevana*—service; *eka*—one; *kṛṣṇa-nāmera*—chanting the name of Kṛṣṇa; *phale*—as a result of; *pāi*—we achieve; *eta*—so much; *dhana*—wealth.

### TRANSLATION

As a result of chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa mahā-mantra, one makes such great advancement in spiritual life that simultaneously his material existence terminates and he receives love of Godhead. The holy name of Kṛṣṇa is so powerful that by chanting even one name, one very easily achieves these transcendental riches.

### TEXTS 29-30

ହେଲ କୃଷ୍ଣନାମ ସଦି ଲାଯ ବଜ୍ରବାର ।  
ତବୁ ଯଦି ପ୍ରେସ ନହେ, ନହେ ଅଶ୍ରୁଧାର ॥ ୨୯ ॥

তবে জানি, অপরাধ তাহাতে প্রচুর ।  
কৃষ্ণনাম-বীজ তাহে না করে অসূর ॥ ৩০ ॥

*hena kṛṣṇa-nāma yadi laya bahu-bāra  
tabu yadi prema nahe, nahe aśrudhāra  
tabe jāni, aparādha tāhāte pracura  
kṛṣṇa-nāma-bīja tāhe nā kare aṅkura*

### SYNONYMS

*hena*—such; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—holy name of the Lord; *yadi*—if; *laya*—one takes; *bahu-bāra*—again and again; *tabu*—still; *yadi*—if; *prema*—love of Godhead; *nahe*—is not visible; *nahe aśru-dhāra*—there are no tears in the eyes; *tabe*—then; *jāni*—I understand; *aparādha*—offense; *tāhāte*—there (in that process); *pracura*—enough; *kṛṣṇa-nāma*—the holy name of Kṛṣṇa; *bīja*—seed; *tāhe*—in those activities; *nā*—does not; *kare*—do; *aṅkura*—sprout.

### TRANSLATION

If one chants the exalted holy name of the Lord again and again and yet his love for the Supreme Lord does not develop and tears do not appear in his eyes, it is evident that because of his offenses in chanting, the seed of the holy name of Kṛṣṇa does not sprout.

### PURPORT

If one chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* offensively, one does not achieve the desired result. Therefore one should carefully avoid the offenses which have already been described in connection with verse 24.

### TEXT 31

চৈতন্য-নিত্যানন্দে নাহি এসব বিচার ।  
নাম লৈতে প্রেম দেন, বহে অশ্রুধার ॥ ৩১ ॥

*caitanya-nityānande nāhi esaba vicāra  
nāma laite prema dena, bahe aśrudhāra*

### SYNONYMS

*caitanya-nityānande*—when chanting the holy names of Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda; *nāhi*—there are not; *esaba*—all these; *vicāra*—considerations; *nāma*—the holy name; *laite*—simply by chanting; *prema*—love of Godhead; *dena*—they give; *bahe*—there is a flow; *aśru-dhāra*—tears in the eyes.

### TRANSLATION

But if one only chants, with some slight faith, the holy names of Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda, very quickly he is cleansed of all offenses. Thus as soon as he chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa mahā-mantra, he feels the ecstasy of love for God.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura remarks in this connection that if one takes shelter of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Nityānanda, follows Their instructions to become more tolerant than the tree and humbler than the grass, and in this way chants the holy name of the Lord, very soon he achieves the platform of transcendental loving service to the Lord, and tears appear in his eyes. There are offenses to be considered in chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, but there are no such considerations in chanting the names of Gaura-Nityānanda. Therefore, if one chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* but his life is still full of sinful activities, it will be very difficult for him to achieve the platform of loving service to the Lord. But if in spite of being an offender one chants the holy names of Gaura-Nityānanda, he is very quickly freed from the interactions of his offenses. Therefore, one should first approach Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda, or worship Guru-Gaurāṅga, and then come to the stage of worshiping Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa. In our Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, our students are first advised to worship Guru-Gaurāṅga, and then, when they are somewhat advanced, the Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa Deity is installed, and they are engaged in the worship of the Lord.

One should first take shelter of Gaura-Nityānanda in order to reach, ultimately, Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa. Śrīla Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura sings in this connection:

*gaurāṅga balite ha'be pulaka śarīra  
 hari hari balite nayane ba'be nīra  
 āra kabe nitāicāndera karuṇā ha-ibe  
 samsāra-vāsanā mora kabe tuccha habe  
 viṣaya chāḍiyā kabe śuddha habe mana  
 kabe hāma heraba śrī-vṛndāvana*

In the beginning one should very regularly chant Śrī Gaurasundara's holy name and then chant the holy name of Lord Nityānanda. Thus one's heart will be cleansed of impure desires for material enjoyment. Then one can approach Vṛndāvana-dhāma to worship Lord Kṛṣṇa. Unless one is favored by Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda, there is no need to go to Vṛndāvana, for unless one's mind is purified, he cannot see Vṛndāvana, even if he goes there. Actually going to Vṛndāvana involves taking shelter of the six Gosvāmīs by reading *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu*, *Vidagdha-mādhava*, *Lalita-mādhava* and the other books that they have given. In this way one can understand the transcendental loving affairs between Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. *Kabe hāma bujhaba se yugala-pirīti*. The conjugal love between Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa is not an ordinary human affair; it is fully transcendental. In order to understand Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa, worship Them and engage in Their loving service, one must be guided by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Nityānanda Prabhu and the six Gosvāmīs, Lord Caitanya's direct disciples.

For an ordinary man, worship of Śrī Caitanya and Nityānanda Prabhu or the Pañca-tattva is easier than worship of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Unless one is very fortunate, he should not be induced to worship Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa directly. A neophyte student who is not sufficiently educated or enlightened should not indulge in the worship of Śrī Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa or the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*. Even if he does so, he

cannot get the desired result. One should therefore chant the names of Nitāi-Gaura and worship Them without false prestige. Since everyone within this material world is more or less influenced by sinful activities, in the beginning it is essential that one take to the worship of Guru-Gaurāṅga and ask their favor, for thus despite all his disqualifications one will very soon become qualified to worship the Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa *vigraha*.

It should be noted in this connection that the holy names of Lord Kṛṣṇa and Gaurasundara are both identical with the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Therefore one should not consider one name to be more potent than the other. Considering the position of the people of this age, however, the chanting of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's name is more essential than the chanting of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* because Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the most magnanimous incarnation and His mercy is very easily achieved. Therefore one must first take shelter of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu by chanting *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya prabhu nityānanda śrī-advaita gadādhara śrīvāsādi-gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*. By serving Gaura-Nityānanda one is freed from the entanglements of material existence and thus becomes qualified to worship the Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa Deity.

## TEXT 32

স্বতন্ত্র ঈশ্বর প্রভু অত্যন্ত উদার ।  
তাঁরে না ভজিলে কভু না হয় নিষ্ঠার ॥ ৩২ ॥

*svatantra īśvara prabhu atyanta udāra  
tāñre nā bhajile kabhu nā haya nistāra*

## SYNONYMS

*svatantra īśvara*—the fully independent Supreme Lord; *prabhu*—the Lord; *atyanta*—very much; *udāra*—magnanimous; *tāñre*—unto Him; *nā*—without; *bhajile*—worshipping; *kabhu nā*—never at any time; *haya*—becomes so; *nistāra*—liberation.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the independent Supreme Personality of Godhead, is greatly magnanimous. Unless one worships Him, one can never be liberated.

## PURPORT

Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura here remarks that one should not give up the worship of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa to worship Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. By worshiping either Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa or Lord Caitanya alone, one cannot become advanced. One should not try to supersede the instructions of the six Gosvāmīs, for they are *ācāryas* and very dear to Lord Caitanya. Therefore Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura sings:

*rūpa-raghunātha-pade haibe ākuti  
kabe hāma bujhaba se yugala-pirīti*

One must be a submissive student of the six Gosvāmīs, from Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī to Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī. Not following their instructions but' imagining how to worship Gaurasundara and Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa is a great offense, as a result of which one clears a path to hell. If one neglects the instructions of the six Gosvāmīs and yet becomes a so-called devotee of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa, he merely criticizes the real devotees of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa. As a result of speculation, he considers Gaurasundara to be an ordinary devotee and therefore cannot make progress in serving the Supreme Personality of Godhead Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa.

### TEXT 33

ଓৱে মুঢ লোক, শুন চৈতন্যমঙ্গল ।  
চৈতন্য-মহিমা বাতে জানিবে সকল ॥ ৩৩ ॥

*ore mūḍha loka, śuna caitanya-maṅgala  
caitanya-mahimā yāte jānibe sakala*

### SYNONYMS

*ore*—O all of you; *mūḍha*—foolish; *loka*—people; *śuna*—just hear; *caitanya-maṅgala*—the book of this name; *caitanya*—Lord Caitanya's; *mahimā*—glories; *yāte*—in which; *jānibe*—you will know; *sakala*—all.

### TRANSLATION

O fools, just read Caitanya-maṅgala! By reading this book you can understand all the glories of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### PURPORT

Śrī Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura's *Caitanya-bhāgavata* was originally entitled *Caitanya-maṅgala*, but when Śrīla Locana dāsa Ṭhākura later wrote another book named *Caitanya-maṅgala*, Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura changed the name of his own book, which is now therefore known as *Caitanya-bhāgavata*. The life of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is very elaborately described in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, and Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī has already informed us that in his *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta* he has described whatever Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura has not mentioned. This acceptance of *Śrī-Caitanya-bhāgavata* by Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī indicates his acceptance of the disciplic succession. A writer of transcendental literature never tries to surpass the previous *ācāryas*.

### TEXT 34

কৃষ্ণলীলা কাগবতে কহে বেদব্যাস ।  
চৈতন্য-লীলার ব্যাস—বৃন্দাবন-দাস ॥ ৩৪ ॥

*kṛṣṇa-līlā bhāgavate kahe veda-vyāsa  
caitanya-līlāra vyāsa—vṛndāvana-dāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇa-līlā*—the pastimes of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *bhāgavate*—in the book *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*; *kahe*—tells; *veda-vyāsa*—Vyāsadeva, the editor of the Vedic literatures; *caitanya-līlā*—of the pastimes of Lord Caitanya; *vyāsa*—compiler; *vṛndāvana-dāsa*—is Vṛndāvana dāsa.

## TRANSLATION

As Vyāsadeva has compiled all the pastimes of Lord Kṛṣṇa in the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, Ṭhākura Vṛndāvana dāsa has depicted the pastimes of Lord Caitanya.

## TEXT 35

ବୃଦ୍ଧାବନ-ଦାସ କୈଳ ‘ଚୈତନ୍ୟମଙ୍ଗଳ’ ।  
ଯାହାର ଶ୍ରାଵେ ନାଶେ ସର୍ବ ଅମଙ୍ଗଳ ॥ ୩୫ ॥

*vṛndāvana-dāsa kaila 'caitanya-maṅgala'  
yāñhāra śravaṇe nāše sarva amāṅgala*

## SYNONYMS

*vṛndāvana-dāsa*—of the name Vṛndāvana dāsa; *kaila*—compiled; *caitanya-maṅgala*—the book named *Caitanya-maṅgala*; *yāñhāra*—of which; *śravaṇe*—by hearing; *nāše*—annihilated; *sarva*—all; *amaṅgala*—inauspiciousness.

## TRANSLATION

Ṭhākura Vṛndāvana dāsa has composed Caitanya-maṅgala. Hearing this book will annihilate all misfortune.

## TEXT 36

ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ନିତାଇର ସାତେ ଜାନିଲେ ମହିମା ।  
ସାତେ ଜାନି କୃଷ୍ଣଭକ୍ତି-ସିଦ୍ଧାନ୍ତେର ଶୀଘ୍ର ॥ ୩୬ ॥

*caitanya-nitāira yāte jāniye mahimā  
yāte jāni kṛṣṇa-bhakti-siddhāntera sīmā*

## SYNONYMS

*caitanya-nitāira*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Nityānanda Prabhu; *yāte*—in which; *jāniye*—one can know; *mahimā*—all glories; *yāte*—in which; *jāni*—I can understand; *kṛṣṇa-bhakti*—of devotion to Lord Kṛṣṇa; *siddhāntera*—of the conclusion; *sīmā*—limit.

## TRANSLATION

By reading Caitanya-maṅgala one can understand all the glories or truths of Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda and come to the ultimate conclusion of devotional service to Lord Kṛṣṇa.

## PURPORT

*Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* is the authoritative reference book from which to understand devotional service, but because it is very elaborate, few men can understand its purpose. *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* is the original commentary on *Vedānta-sūtra*, which is called *nyāya-prasthāna*. It was written to enable one to understand the Absolute Truth through infallible logic and argument, and therefore its natural commentary, *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, is extremely elaborate. Professional reciters have created the impression that *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* deals only with Kṛṣṇa's *rāsa-līlā*, although Kṛṣṇa's *rāsa-līlā* is only described in the Tenth Canto (Chapters 29-35). They have in this way presented Kṛṣṇa to the Western world as a great woman hunter, and therefore we sometimes have to deal with such misconceptions in preaching. Another difficulty in understanding *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* is that the professional reciters have introduced *Bhāgavata-saptāha*, or seven-day readings of the *Bhāgavatam*. They want to finish *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* in a week, although it is so sublime that even one verse of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, if properly explained, cannot be completed in three months. Under these circumstances, it is a great aid for the common man to read Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura's *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, for thus he can actually understand devotional service, Kṛṣṇa, Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī has said:

*śruti-smṛti-purāṇādi-pañcarātra-vidhiṁ vinā  
aikāntikī harer bhaktir utpātāyaiva kalpate*

“Devotional service of the Lord that ignores the authorized Vedic literatures like the *Upaniṣads*, *Purāṇas*, *Nārada-pañcarātra*, etc., is simply an unnecessary disturbance in society.” Due to misunderstanding *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, people are misled regarding the science of Kṛṣṇa. However, by reading Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura's book one can very easily understand this science.

## TEXT 37

**ভাগবতে যত ভক্তিসিদ্ধান্তের সার ।  
লিখিয়াছেন ইঁহা জানি' করিয়া উকার ॥ ৩৭ ॥**

*bhāgavate yata bhakti-siddhāntera sāra  
likhiyāchena iñhā jāni' kariyā uddhāra*

## SYNONYMS

*bhāgavate*—in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*; *yata*—all; *bhakti-siddhāntera*—in understanding devotional service; *sāra*—essence; *likhiyāchena*—has written; *iñhā*—this; *jāni'*—I know; *kariyā*—making; *uddhāra*—quotation.

## TRANSLATION

In Caitanya-māṅgala [later known as Śrī-Caitanya-bhāgavata] Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura has given the conclusion and essence of devotional service by quoting the authoritative statements of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*.

## TEXT 38

ଚୈତ୍ୟମନ୍ଦିର' ଶୁଣେ ସହି ପାଷଣ୍ଡୀ, ସବମ ।  
ତେହ ମହାବୈକ୍ରମ ହୟ ତତ୍କଳ ॥ ୩୮ ॥

'caitanya-maṅgala' śune yadi pāṣandīt, yavana  
seha mahā-vaiṣṇava haya tatakṣaṇa

## SYNONYMS

*caitanya-maṅgala*—the book named *Caitanya-maṅgala*; *śune*—anyone hears; *yadi*—if; *pāṣandīt*—great atheist; *yavana*—a disbeliever in the Vedic culture; *seha*—he also; *mahā-vaiṣṇava*—great devotee; *haya*—becomes; *tatakṣaṇa*—immediately.

## TRANSLATION

If even a great atheist hears Caitanya-maṅgala, he immediately becomes a great devotee.

## TEXT 39

ମନୁଷ୍ୟେ ରଚିତେ ନାରେ ଐଛେ ଗ୍ରହ ଧତ୍ତ ।  
ବୃଜାବନଦୀ-ମୂଖେ ବଜ୍ଞା ଶ୍ରୀଚିତ୍ତ ॥ ୩୯ ॥

*manuṣye racite nāre aiche grantha dhanya*  
*vṛndāvana-dāsa-mukhe vaktā śrī-caitanya*

## SYNONYMS

*manuṣye*—a human being; *racite*—compiled; *nāre*—cannot; *aiche*—such; *grantha*—book; *dhanya*—so glorious; *vṛndāvana-dāsa*—the author, Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura; *mukhe*—from his mouth; *vaktā*—speaker; *śrī-caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TRANSLATION

The subject matter of this book is so sublime that it appears that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has personally spoken through the writings of Śrī Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Sanātana Gosvāmī has written in his *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa*:

*uvaiṣṇava-mukhodgīrṇam pūtarāṁ hari-kathāmr̥tam*  
*śravaṇāṁ naiva kartavyāṁ sarpocchiṣṭāṁ yathā payaḥ*

Transcendental literature that strictly follows the Vedic principles and the conclusion of the *Purāṇas* and *Pāñcarātrika-vidhi* can be written only by a pure devotee.

It is not possible for a common man to write books on *bhakti*, for his writings will not be effective. He may be a very great scholar and expert in presenting literature in flowery language, but this is not at all helpful in understanding transcendental literature. Even if transcendental literature is written in faulty language, it is acceptable if it is written by a devotee, whereas so-called transcendental literature written by a mundane scholar, even if it is a very highly polished literary presentation, cannot be accepted. The secret in a devotee's writing is that when he writes about the pastimes of the Lord, the Lord helps him; he does not write himself. As stated in *Bhagavad-gītā*, *dadāmi buddhi-yogam tam yena mām upayānti te* (Bg. 10. 10). Since a devotee writes in service to the Lord, the Lord from within gives him so much intelligence that he sits down near the Lord and goes on writing books. Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī confirms that what Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura wrote was actually spoken by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and he simply repeated it. The same holds true for *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*. Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī wrote *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* in his old age in an invalid condition, but it is such a sublime literature that Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī Mahārāja used to say, "The time will come when the people of the world will learn Bengali to read *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta*." We are trying to present *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta* in English and do not know how successful it will be, but if one reads the original *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* in Bengali he will relish increasing ecstasy in devotional service.

#### TEXT 40

বৃন্দাবনদাস-পদে কোটি নমস্কার ।  
ঐছে এই করি' তেঁহো তারিলা সংসার ॥ ৪০ ॥

*vṛndāvana-dāsa-pade koṭi namaskāra  
aiche grantha kari' teñho tārilā saṁsāra*

#### SYNONYMS

*vṛndāvana-dāsa-pade*—on the lotus feet of Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura; *koṭi*—millions; *namaskāra*—obeisances; *aiche*—such; *grantha*—book; *kari'*—compiling; *teñho*—he; *tārilā*—delivered; *saṁsāra*—all the world.

#### TRANSLATION

I offer millions of obeisances unto the lotus feet of Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura. No one else could write such a wonderful book for the deliverance of all fallen souls.

#### TEXT 41

নামায়ণী—চৈতন্তের উচ্ছিষ্ট-ভাজন ।  
তাঁর গর্জে অশ্বিলা শ্রীকাশ-বৃন্দাবন ॥ ৪১ ॥

*nārāyaṇī—caitanyera ucchiṣṭa-bhājana  
tāṅra garbhe janmilā śrī-dāsa-vṛndāvana*

### SYNONYMS

*nārāyaṇī*—of the name Nārāyaṇī; *caitanyera*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *ucchiṣṭa-bhājana*—eater of the remnants of foodstuff; *tāṅra*—of her; *garbhe*—in the womb; *janmilā*—took birth; *śrī-dāsa-vṛndāvana*—Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura.

### TRANSLATION

Nārāyaṇī eternally eats the remnants of the foodstuffs of Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura was born of her womb.

### PURPORT

In *Gaura-ganoddeśa-dīpikā*, a book written by Kavikarṇapūra that describes all the associates of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and who they previously were, there is the following statement regarding Nārāyaṇī:

*ambikāyāḥ svasā yāśīn nāmnā śrīla-kilimbikā  
krṣṇocchiṣṭam prabhuñjānā seyam nārāyaṇī matā*

When Lord Kṛṣṇa was a child, He was nursed by a woman named Ambikā who had a younger sister named Kilimbikā. During the time of Lord Caitanya's incarnation, the same Kilimbikā used to eat the remnants of foodstuffs left by Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. That Kilimbikā was Nārāyaṇī, who was a niece of Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura's. Later on, when she grew up and married, Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura was born from her womb. A devotee of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa is celebrated in terms of devotional service rendered to the Lord; thus we know Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura as the son of Nārāyaṇī. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura notes in this connection that there is no reference to his paternal ancestry because there is no need to understand it.

### TEXT 42

**ତୌର କି ଅଭ୍ୟୁତ୍ତ ଚୈଭ୍ୟାଚରିତ-ବର୍ଣ୍ଣ ।  
ଶାହାର ଅବଧେ ଶୁଦ୍ଧ କୈଲ ତ୍ରିଭୁବନ ॥ ୪୨ ॥**

*tāṅra ki abhūta caitanya-carita-varṇana  
yāhāra śravaṇe śuddha kaila tri-bhuvana*

### SYNONYMS

*tāṅra*—Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura's; *ki*—what; *abhūta*—wonderful; *caitanya-carita*—of the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *varṇana*—description; *yāhāra*—

of which; *śravaṇe*—by hearing; *śuddha*—purified; *kaila*—made; *tri-bhuvana*—the three worlds.

### TRANSLATION

What a wonderful description he has given of the pastimes of Lord Caitanya! Anyone in the three worlds who hears it is purified.

### TEXT 43

**অতএব তজ্জ, লোক, চৈতন্য-নিত্যানন্দ ।  
থণ্ডিবে সংসার-দুঃখ, পাবে প্রেমানন্দ ॥ ৪৩ ॥**

*ataeva bhaja, loka, caitanya-nityānanda  
khaṇḍibe saṁsāra-duḥkha, pābe premānanda*

### SYNONYMS

*ataeva*—therefore; *bhaja*—worship; *loka*—O people in general; *caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *nityānanda*—Nityānanda Prabhu; *khaṇḍibe*—will vanquish; *saṁsāra-duḥkha*—miserable condition of material existence; *pābe*—he will get; *premānanda*—the transcendental bliss of devotional service.

### TRANSLATION

I fervently appeal to everyone to adopt the method of devotional service given by Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda and thus be freed from the miseries of material existence and ultimately achieve the loving service of the Lord.

### TEXT 44

**বৃন্দাবন-দাস কৈল ‘চৈতন্য-মঙ্গল’ ।  
তাহাতে চৈতন্য-লীলা বর্ণিল সকল ॥ ৪৪ ॥**

*vṛndāvana-dāsa kaila ‘caitanya-maṅgala’  
tāhāte caitanya-līlā varṇila sakala*

### SYNONYMS

*vṛndāvana-dāsa*—Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura; *kaila*—did; *caitanya-maṅgala*—the book of the name *Caitanya-maṅgala*; *tāhāte*—in that book; *caitanya-līlā*—the pastimes of Lord Caitanya; *varṇila*—described; *sakala*—everything.

### TRANSLATION

Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura has written *Caitanya-maṅgala* and therein described in all respects the pastimes of Lord Caitanya.

## TEXT 45

সূত্র করি' সব লৌলা করিল গ্রন্থম ।  
পাছে বিত্তারিয়া ভাহার কৈল বিবরণ ॥ ৪৫ ॥

*sūtra kari' saba līlā karila granthana  
pāche vistāriyā tāhāra kaila vivaraṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*sūtra kari'*—making a synopsis; *saba*—all; *līlā*—pastimes; *karila*—did; *granthana*—writing in the book; *pāche*—later; *vistāriyā*—vividly describing; *tāhāra*—all of them; *kaila*—did; *vivaraṇa*—description.

## TRANSLATION

He first summarized all the pastimes of the Lord and later described them vividly in detail.

## TEXT 46

চৈতান্যচন্দ্রের লৌলা অনন্ত অপার ।  
বর্ণিতে বর্ণিতে গ্রন্থ হইল বিত্তার ॥ ৪৬ ॥

*caitanya-candrera līlā ananta apāra  
varṇite varṇite grantha ha-ila vistāra*

## SYNONYMS

*caitanya-candrera*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *līlā*—pastimes; *ananta*—unlimited; *apāra*—unfathomable; *varṇite*—describing; *varṇite*—describing; *grantha*—the book; *ha-ila*—became; *vistāra*—expansive.

## TRANSLATION

The pastimes of Lord Caitanya are unlimited and unfathomable. Therefore, in describing all those pastimes, the book became voluminous.

## TEXT 47

বিত্তার দেখিয়া কিছু সঠোচ হৈল মন ।  
সূজ্জ্বত কোন লৌলা না কৈল বর্ধম ॥ ৪৭ ॥

*vistāra dekhiyā kichu saṅkoca haila mana  
sūtra-dhṛta kona līlā nā kaila varṇana*

## SYNONYMS

*vistāra*—expansive; *dekhiyā*—seeing; *kicu*—some; *saṅkoca*—with hesitation; *haila*—became; *mana*—mind; *sūtra-dhṛta*—taking the codes; *kona*—some; *līlā*—pastimes; *nā*—did not; *kaila*—make; *varṇana*—description.

## TRANSLATION

He saw them to be so extensive that he later felt that some had not been properly described.

## TEXT 48

ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ-ଲୀଳା-ବର୍ଣ୍ଣନେ ହେଲ ଆବେଶ ।  
ଚୈତନ୍ୟେର ଶେଷ-ଲୀଳା ରହିଲ ଅବଶେଷ ॥ ୪୮ ॥

*nityānanda-līlā-varṇane ha-ila āveśa  
caitanyera śeṣa-līlā rahila avaśeṣa*

## SYNONYMS

*nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda; *līlā*—pastime; *varṇane*—in the matter of description; *ha-ila*—there was; *āveśa*—ecstasy; *caitanyera*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *śeṣa-līlā*—pastimes in the last portion of His life; *rahila*—remained; *avaśeṣa*—supplement.

## TRANSLATION

He ecstatically described the pastimes of Lord Nityānanda, but the later pastimes of Caitanya Mahāprabhu remained untold.

## TEXT 49

ସେଇ ସବ ଲୀଳାର ଶୁଣିତେ ବିବରଣ ।  
ଵୃନ୍ଦାବନବାସୀ ଭକ୍ତେର ଉତ୍ୱକ ଗୁର୍ତ୍ତ ମନ ॥ ୪୯ ॥

*sei saba līlāra śunite vivarāṇa  
vṛndāvana-vāśī bhaktera utkaṇṭhitā mana*

## SYNONYMS

*sei*—those; *saba*—all; *līlāra*—of the pastimes; *śunite*—to hear; *vivarāṇa*—description; *vṛndāvana-vāśī*—the inhabitants of Vṛndāvana; *bhaktera*—of devotees; *utkaṇṭhitā*—in anxiety; *mana*—minds.

## TRANSLATION

The devotees of Vṛndāvana were all very anxious to hear those pastimes.

## TEXT 50

বৃক্ষাবনে করুণমে সুবর্ণসদন ।  
মহাযোগপীঠ তাহান, রত্ন-সিংহাসন ॥ ৫০ ॥

*vṛndāvane kalpa-drume suvarṇa-sadana  
mahā-yoga-pīṭha tāhān, ratna-simhāsana*

## SYNONYMS

*vṛndāvane*—in Vṛndāvana; *kalpa-drume*—under the desire trees; *suvarṇa-sadana*—golden throne; *mahā*—great; *yoga-pīṭha*—pious temple; *tāhān*—there; *ratna*—bedecked with jewels; *simhāsana*—throne.

## TRANSLATION

In Vṛndāvana, in a great place of pilgrimage underneath the desire trees, is a golden throne bedecked with jewels.

## TEXT 51

তাতে বর্জ' আছে সদা ভ্রজেন্দ্রনন্দন ।  
'শ্ৰীগোবিন্দদেব' নাম সাক্ষাৎ মদন ॥ ৫১ ॥

*tāte vasi' āche sadā vrajendra-nandana  
'śrī-govinda-deva' nāma sākṣat madana*

## SYNONYMS

*tāte*—on that throne; *vasi'*—sitting; *āche*—there is; *sadā*—always; *vrajendra-nandana*—the son of Mahārāja Nanda; *śrī-govinda-deva*—whose name is Govinda; *nāma*—name; *sākṣat*—direct; *madana*—transcendental cupid.

## TRANSLATION

On that throne sits the son of Nanda Mahārāja, Śrī Govindadeva, the transcendental cupid.

## TEXT 52

রাজ-সেবা হয় তাহা বিচিত্র প্রকার ।  
দিব্য সামগ্ৰী, দিব্য বস্ত্ৰ, অলঙ্কার ॥ ৫২ ॥

*rāja-sevā haya tānhā vicitra prakāra  
divya sāmagrī, divya vastra, alankāra*

### SYNONYMS

*rāja-sevā*—majestic service; *haya*—render; *tāñhā*—there; *vicitra*—varieties; *prakāra*—all kinds of; *divya*—spiritual; *sāmagrī*—ingredients; *divya*—spiritual; *vastra*—garments; *alaṅkāra*—ornaments.

### TRANSLATION

Varieties of majestic service are rendered to Govinda there. His garments, ornaments and paraphernalia are all transcendental.

### TEXT 53

**সহস্র সেবক সেবা করে অনুক্ষণ ।  
সহস্র-বদনে সেবা না যায় বর্ণন ॥ ৫৩ ॥**

*sahasra sevaka sevā kare anukṣaṇa  
sahasra-vadane sevā nā yāya varṇana*

### SYNONYMS

*sahasra*—many thousands; *sevaka*—servitors; *sevā*—service; *kare*—render; *anukṣaṇa*—always; *sahasra*—thousands; *vadane*—mouths; *sevā*—process of service; *nā*—not possible; *yāya*—goes on; *varṇana*—description.

### TRANSLATION

In that temple of Govindajī, thousands of servitors always render service to the Lord in devotion. Even with thousands of mouths, one could not describe this service.

### TEXT 54

**সেবার অধ্যক্ষ—শ্রীপাঞ্জিত হরিদাস ।  
তাঁর যশঃ-গুণ সর্বজগতে প্রকাশ ॥ ৫৪ ॥**

*sevāra adhyakṣa—śrī-paṇḍita haridāsa  
tāñra yaśaḥ-guṇa sarva-jagate prakāśa*

### SYNONYMS

*sevāra*—of the service; *adhyakṣa*—commander; *śrī-paṇḍita haridāsa*—Haridāsa Paṇḍita; *tāñra*—of his; *yaśaḥ*—fame; *guṇa*—quality; *sarva-jagate*—all over the world; *prakāśa*—known.

### TRANSLATION

In that temple the chief servitor was Śrī Haridāsa Paṇḍita. His qualities and fame are known all over the world.

## PURPORT

Śrī Haridāsa Paṇḍita was a disciple of Śrī Ananta Ācārya, who was a disciple of Gadādhara Paṇḍita.

### TEXT 55

**সুশিল, সহিষ্ণু, শান্ত, বদান্যা, গম্ভীর ।  
মধুর-বচন, মধুর-চেষ্টা, মহাধীর ॥ ৫৫ ॥**

*suśīla, sahiṣṇu, śānta, vadānya, gambhīra  
madhura-vacana, madhura-çeṣṭā, mahā-dhīra*

### SYNOMYMS

*suśīla*—well behaved; *sahiṣṇu*—tolerant; *śānta*—peaceful; *vadānya*—magnanimous; *gambhīra*—grave; *madhura-vacana*—sweet words; *madhura-çeṣṭā*—sweet endeavor; *mahā-dhīra*—completely sober.

### TRANSLATION

He was gentle, tolerant, peaceful, magnanimous, grave, sweet in his words and very sober in his endeavors.

### TEXT 56

**সবার সম্মান-কর্তা, করেন সবার হিত ।  
কৌটিল্য-মাত্সর্য-হিংসা না জানে তাঁর চিত ॥ ৫৬ ॥**

*sabāra sammāna-kartā, karena sabāra hita  
kauṭilya-mātsarya-himṣā nā jāne tānra cita*

### SYNOMYMS

*sabāra*—of all; *sammāna-kartā*—respectful; *karena*—does; *sabāra*—everyone's; *hita*—benefit; *kauṭilya*—diplomatic; *mātsarya*—jealousy; *himṣā*—envy; *nā jāne*—does not know; *tānra*—his; *cita*—heart.

### TRANSLATION

He was respectful to everyone and worked for the benefit of all. Diplomacy, envy and jealousy were unknown to his heart.

### TEXT 57

**কৃক্ষের ষে জাধারণ সদৃশণ পঞ্চাশ ।  
সে সব গুণের তাঁর শরীরে নিরাস ॥ ৫৭ ॥**

*kṛṣṇera ye sādhāraṇa sad-guṇa pañcāśa  
se saba guṇera tānra śarīre nivāsa*

### SYNOMYS

*kṛṣṇera*—of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *ye*—that; *sādhāraṇa*—general; *sat-guṇa*—good qualities; *pañcāśa*—fifty; *se*—those; *saba*—all; *guṇera*—qualities; *tānra*—his; *śarīre*—in the body; *nivāsa*—were always present.

### TRANSLATION

The fifty qualities of Lord Kṛṣṇa were all present in his body.

### PURPORT

In *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu*, the transcendental qualities of Śrī Kṛṣṇa are mentioned. Among these, fifty are primary (*ayaṁ netā suramyāṅgaḥ*, etc.), and in minute quantity they were all present in the body of Śrī Haridāsa Paṇḍita. Since every living entity is a part of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, all fifty of these good qualities of Śrī Kṛṣṇa are originally minutely present in every living being. Due to his contact with material nature, these qualities are not visible in the conditioned soul, but when one becomes a purified devotee, they all automatically manifest themselves. This is stated in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (5.18.12), as mentioned in the text below.

### TEXT 58

যশ্চাত্মি ভক্তির্গবত্যকিঞ্চনা।  
সর্বেষ্ট্রণেষ্টত্ত্ব সমাপ্তে শুরাঃ ।  
হরাবভক্তস্ত কৃতো মহদ্গুণা।  
মনোরথেনাসতি ধাবতো যহিঃ ॥ ১৮ ॥

*yasyāsti bhaktir bhagavaty akiñcanā  
sarvair guṇais tatra samāsate surāḥ  
harāv abhaktasya kuto mahad-guṇā  
mano-rathenāsati dhāvato bahiḥ*

### SYNOMYS

*yasya*—one who; *asti*—has; *bhaktih*—devotional service; *bhagavati*—unto the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *akiñcanā*—without motive; *sarvaiḥ*—all; *guṇaiḥ*—qualities; *tatra*—there; *samāsate*—become manifested; *surāḥ*—with all the demigods; *harau*—unto the Supreme Personality; *abhaktasya*—one who is not a devotee; *kutah*—where; *mahat-guṇāḥ*—high qualities; *manah-rathena*—concoction; *asati*—the material existence; *dhāvataḥ*—run on; *bahiḥ*—externally.

## TRANSLATION

"In one who has unflinching devotional faith in Kṛṣṇa, all the good qualities of Kṛṣṇa and the demigods are consistently manifested. However, one who has no devotion to the Supreme Personality of Godhead has no good qualifications because he is engaged by mental concoction in material existence, which is the external feature of the Lord."

## TEXT 59

পণ্ডিত-গোসাঙ্গির শিষ্য—অনন্ত আচার্য ।  
কৃষ্ণপ্রেমময়-তনু, উদার, সর্ব-আর্য ॥ ৫৯ ॥

*pandita-gosāñira śiṣya—ananta ācārya  
krṣṇa-premamaya-tanu, udāra, sarva-ārya*

## SYNONYMS

*paṇḍita-gosāñira*—of Gadādhara Paṇḍita; *śiṣya*—disciple; *ananta ācārya*—of the name Ananta Ācārya; *krṣṇa-premamaya*—always overwhelmed by love of God; *tanu*—body; *udāra*—magnanimous; *sarva*—in all respects; *ārya*—advanced.

## TRANSLATION

Ananta Ācārya was a disciple of Gadādhara Paṇḍita. His body was always absorbed in love of Godhead. He was magnanimous and advanced in all respects.

## TEXT 60

তাঁহার অনন্ত গুণ কে করু প্রকাশ ।  
তাঁর প্রিয় শিষ্য ইঁহ—পণ্ডিত হরিদাস ॥ ৬০ ॥

*tāñhāra ananta guṇa ke karu prakāśa  
tāñra priya śiṣya iñha—paṇḍita haridāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*tāñhāra*—his; *ananta*—unlimited; *guṇa*—qualities; *ke*—who; *karu*—can; *prakāśa*—display; *tāñra*—his; *priya*—dear; *śiṣya*—disciple; *iñha*—this person; *paṇḍita haridāsa*—of the name Haridāsa Paṇḍita.

## TRANSLATION

Ananta Ācārya was a reservoir of all good qualities. No one can estimate how great he was. Paṇḍita Haridāsa was his beloved disciple.

## PURPORT

Śrī Ananta Ācārya is one of the eternal associates of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Previously, during the advent of Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa, Ananta Ācārya was Sudevī, one of the eight *gopīs*. This is stated in the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 165, as follows: *anantācārya-gosvāmī yā sudevī purā vraje*. “Ananta Ācārya Gosvāmī was formerly Sudevī-gopī in Vraja [Vṛndāvana].” In Jagannātha Puri, or Puruṣottama-kṣetra, there is a monastery known as Gaṅgā-mātā Maṭha that was established by Ananta Ācārya. In the disciplic succession of the Gaṅgā-mātā Maṭha, he is known as Vinoda-mañjarī. One of his disciples was Haridāsa Paṇḍita Gosvāmī, who is also known as Śrī Raghu Gopāla and as Śrī Rāsa-mañjarī. His disciple Lakṣmīpriyā was the maternal aunt of Gaṅgā-mātā, a princess who was the daughter of the King of Puṭiyā. Gaṅgā-mātā brought a Deity of the name Śrī Rasika Rāya from Kṛṣṇa Miśra of Jaipur and installed Him in the house of Sārvabhauma in Jagannātha Puri. The disciple in the fifth generation after Śrī Ananta Ācārya was Śrī Vanamālī; in the sixth generation, Śrī Bhagavān dāsa, who was a Bengali; in the seventh generation, Madhusūdana dāsa, who was an Oriyā; in the eighth generation, Nīlāmbara dāsa; in the ninth generation, Śrī Narottama dāsa; in the tenth generation, Pītāmbara dāsa; and in the eleventh generation, Śrī Mādhava dāsa. The disciple in the twelfth generation is presently in charge of the Gaṅgā-mātā monastery.

## TEXT 61

চেতন্ত-নিত্যানন্দে তাঁর পরম বিশ্বাস ।  
চেতন্ত-চরিতে তাঁর পরম উল্লাস ॥ ৬১ ॥

*caitanya-nityānande tāñra parama viśvāsa  
caitanya-carite tāñra parama ullāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*caitanya*—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *nityānande*—in Lord Nityānanda; *tāñra*—his; *parama*—very great; *viśvāsa*—faith; *caitanya-carite*—in the pastimes of Lord Caitanya; *tāñra*—his; *parama*—great; *ullāsa*—satisfaction.

## TRANSLATION

Paṇḍita Haridāsa had great faith in Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda. Therefore he took great satisfaction in knowing about Their pastimes and qualities.

## TEXT 62

বৈষ্ণবের শুণগ্রাহী, না দেখয়ে দোষ ।  
কায়মনোবাকে করে বৈষ্ণব-সন্তোষ ॥ ৬২ ॥

*vaiṣṇavera guṇa-grāhī, nā dekhaye doṣa  
kāya-mano-vākye kare vaiṣṇava-santoṣa*

### SYNONYMS

*vaiṣṇavera*—of devotees; *guṇa-grāhī*—accepting good qualities; *nā*—never; *dekhaye*—sees; *doṣa*—any fault; *kāya-manaḥ-vakye*—with heart and soul; *kare*—does; *vaiṣṇava*—devotee; *santoṣa*—pacification.

### TRANSLATION

He always accepted the good qualities of Vaiṣṇavas and never found fault in them. He engaged his heart and soul only to satisfy the Vaiṣṇavas.

### PURPORT

It is a qualification of a Vaiṣṇava that he is *adoṣa-darsī*; he never sees others' faults. Of course, every human being has both good qualities and faults. Therefore it is said, *sajjanā guṇam icchanti doṣam icchanti pāmarāḥ*: everyone has a combination of faults and glories. But a Vaiṣṇava, a sober man, accepts only a man's glories and not his faults, for flies seek sores whereas honeybees seek honey. Haridāsa Paṇḍita never found fault with a Vaiṣṇava but considered only his good qualities.

### TEXT 63

ନିରାନ୍ତର ଶୁଣେ ତେହୋ 'ଚୈତନ୍ୟମଙ୍ଗଳ' ।  
ତାନ୍ଧାର ପ୍ରସାଦେ ଶୁଣେ ବୈଷ୍ଣବସକଳ ॥ ୬୩ ॥

*nirantara śune teñho 'caitanya-maṅgala'  
tāñhāra prasāde śunena vaiṣṇava-sakala*

### SYNONYMS

*nirantara*—always; *śune*—hears; *teñho*—he; *caitanya-maṅgala*—the book *Caitanya-maṅgala*; *tāñhāra*—by his; *prasāde*—mercy; *śunena*—hear; *vaiṣṇava-sakala*—all other Vaiṣṇavas.

### TRANSLATION

He always heard the reading of Śrī Caitanya-maṅgala, and all the other Vaiṣṇavas used to hear it by his grace.

### TEXT 64

କଥାମ୍ବ ସଭା ଉତ୍ସବ କରେ ଯେନ ପୂର୍ଣ୍ଣଚଞ୍ଚ ।  
ନିଜ-ଶୁଣାଯୁତେ ବାଡ଼ାମ୍ବ ବୈଷ୍ଣବ-ଆନନ୍ଦ ॥ ୬୪ ॥

*kathāya sabhā ujjvala kare yena pūrṇa-candra  
nija-guṇāmṛte bāḍāya vaiṣṇava-ānanda*

### SYNONYMS

*kathāya*—by words; *sabhā*—assembly; *ujjvala*—illuminated; *kare*—does; *yena*—as; *pūrṇa-candra*—full moon; *nija*—own; *guṇa-amṛte*—nectar of qualities; *bāḍāya*—increases; *vaiṣṇava*—of the devotees; *ānanda*—pleasure.

### TRANSLATION

Like the full moon, he illuminated the entire assembly of the Vaiṣṇavas by speaking Caitanya-māṅgala, and by the nectar of his qualities he increased their transcendental bliss.

### TEXT 65

ତେଣ୍ହୋ ଅତି କୃପା କରି' ଆଜ୍ଞା କୈଲା ମୋରେ ।  
ଗୌରାଙ୍ଗେର ଶେଷଲୀଳା ବଣିବାର ତରେ ॥ ୬୫ ॥

*teñho ati kṛpā kari' ājñā kailā more  
gaurāṅgera śeṣa-līlā varṇibāra tare*

### SYNONYMS

*teñho*—he; *ati*—very much; *kṛpā*—mercy; *kari'*—showing; *ājñā*—order; *kailā*—made it; *more*—unto me; *gaurāṅgera*—of Lord Caitanya; *śeṣa-līlā*—last portion of the pastimes; *varṇibāra*—describing; *tare*—for the matter of.

### TRANSLATION

By his causeless mercy he ordered me to write about the last pastimes of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXT 66

କାଶୀଶର ଗୋସାନ୍ଧିର ଶିଷ୍ୟ—ଗୋବିନ୍ଦ ଗୋସାନ୍ଧି ।  
ଗୋବିନ୍ଦେର ପ୍ରିୟସେବକ ତା'ର ସମ ନାନ୍ଦି ॥ ୬୬ ॥

*kāśīśvara gosāñira śiṣya—govinda gosāñi  
govindera priya-sevaka tāñra sama nāñi*

### SYNONYMS

*kāśīśvara gosāñira*—of Kāśīśvara Gosvāmī; *śiṣya*—disciple; *govinda*—of the name Govinda; *gosāñi*—spiritual master; *govindera*—of Govinda; *priya-sevaka*—most confidential servitor; *tāñra*—his; *sama*—equal; *nāñi*—is none.

## TRANSLATION

Govinda Gosāñi, the priest engaged in the service of Lord Govinda in Vṛndāvana, was a disciple of Kāśīvara Gosāñi. There was no servant more dear to the Govinda Deity.

## PURPORT

Kāśīvara Gosāñi, also known as Kāśīvara Pañdita, was a disciple of Īśvara Purī and son of Vāsudeva Bhaṭṭācārya, who belonged to the dynasty of Kāñjilāla Kānu. His surname was Caudhurī. His nephew, his sister's son, who was named Rudra Pañdita, was the original priest of Vallabhapura, which is situated about one mile from the Śrīrāmapura railway station in the village of Cātarā. Installed there are the Deities of Rādhā-Govinda and Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Kāśīvara Gosāñi was a very strong man, and therefore when Lord Caitanya visited the temple of Jagannātha, he used to protect the Lord from the crowds. Another of his duties was to distribute *prasāda* to the devotees after *kīrtana*. He was also one of the contemporaries of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu who was with the Lord in Jagannātha Purī.

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura also visited this temple at Vallabhapura. At that time the person in charge was a Śaivite, Śrī Śivacandra Caudhurī, who was a descendant of Kāśīvara Gosāñi's brother. In Vallabhapura there was a permanent arrangement to cook nine kilos of rice, vegetables and other foodstuffs, and near the village there is sufficient land, which belongs to the Deity, on which this rice was grown. Unfortunately, the descendants of Kāśīvara Gosāñi's brother have sold a major portion of this land, and therefore the Deity worship has now been hampered.

It is said in the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* that the servant of Kṛṣṇa in Vṛndāvana named Bhr̥ngāra descended as Kāśīvara Gosāñi during the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. In our householder life we also sometimes visited this temple of Vallabhapura and took *prasāda* there at noon. The Deities of this temple, Śrī Śrī Rādhā-Govinda and the Gaurāṅga *vigraha*, are extremely beautiful. Near Vallabhapura is another beautiful temple of Jagannātha. We sometimes used to take *prasāda* in this Jagannātha Temple also. These two temples are situated within a one-mile radius of the Śrīrāmapura railway station near Calcutta.

## TEXT 67

ସାଦବାଚାର୍ୟ ଗୋସାନ୍ତି ଶ୍ରୀକ୍ଲପେର ଶଙ୍କୀ ।  
ଚିତେନ୍ୟଚରିତେ ତେଣୋ ଅତି ବଡ଼ ରଙ୍ଗୀ ॥ ୬୭ ॥

*yādavācārya gosāñi śrī-rūpera saṅgī  
caitanya-carite teñho ati baḍa raṅgi*

## SYNOMYS

*yādavācārya*—of the name Yādavācārya; *gosāñi*—spiritual master; *śrī-rūpera*—of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *saṅgī*—associate; *caitanya-carite*—in the pastimes of Lord Caitanya; *teñho*—he; *ati*—very much; *baḍa*—great; *raṅgi*—enthusiastic.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Yaḍavācārya Gosāñi, a constant associate of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī, was also very enthusiastic in hearing and chanting about Lord Caitanya's pastimes.

### TEXT 68

**পଣ୍ଡିତ-ଗୋସାଙ୍ଗିର ଶିଷ୍ୟ—ଭୂଗର୍ଭ ଗୋସାଙ୍ଗି ।  
ଗୌରକଥା ବିନା ଆର ମୁଖେ ଅନ୍ୟ ନାହିଁ ॥ ୬୮ ॥**

*paṇḍita-gosāñira śiṣya—bhugarbha gosāñi  
gaura-kathā vinā āra mukhe anya nāi*

### SYNOMYMS

*paṇḍita-gosāñira*—of Paṇḍita Gosāñi (Paṇḍita Haridāsa); *śiṣya*—disciple; *bhugarbha gosāñi*—of the name Bhugarbha Gosāñi; *gaura-kathā*—topics of Lord Caitanya; *vinā*—without; *āra*—else; *mukhe*—in his mouth; *anya nāi*—nothing else.

## TRANSLATION

Bhugarbha Gosāñi, a disciple of Paṇḍita Gosāñi, was always engaged in topics regarding Lord Caitanya, knowing nothing else.

### TEXT 69

**ତାର ଶିଷ୍ୟ—ଗୋବିନ୍ଦ ପୂଜକ ଚୈତନ୍ୟଦାସ ।  
ମୁକୁନ୍ଦାନନ୍ଦ ଚକ୍ରବର୍ତ୍ତୀ, ପ୍ରେମୀ କୃଷ୍ଣଦାସ ॥ ୬୯ ॥**

*tāṅra śiṣya—govinda pūjaka caitanya-dāsa  
mukundānanda cakravartī premī kṛṣṇa-dāsa*

### SYNOMYMS

*tāṅra śiṣya*—his disciple; *govinda*—the Govinda Deity; *pūjaka*—priest; *caitanya-dāsa*—of the name Caitanya dāsa; *mukundānanda cakravartī*—of the name Mukundānanda Cakravartī; *premī*—a great lover; *kṛṣṇa-dāsa*—of the name Kṛṣṇadāsa.

## TRANSLATION

Among his disciples were Caitanya dāsa, who was a priest of the Govinda Deity, as well as Mukundānanda Cakravartī and the great devotee Kṛṣṇadāsa.

### TEXT 70

**ଆଚାର୍ଯ୍ୟଗୋସାଙ୍ଗିର ଶିଷ୍ୟ—ଚକ୍ରବର୍ତ୍ତୀ ଶିବାନନ୍ଦ ।  
ନିରବଧି ତାର ଚିତ୍ରେ ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ନିତ୍ୟନିନ୍ଦ ॥ ୭୦ ॥**

*ācārya-gosāñira śiṣya—cakravartī śivānanda  
niravadhi tāñra citte caitanya-nityānanda*

### SYNONYMS

*ācārya-gosāñira*—of Ācārya Gosāñi; *śiṣya*—the disciple; *cakravartī śivānanda*—of the name Śivānanda Cakravartī; *niravadhi*—always; *tāñra*—his; *citte*—in the heart; *caitanya-nityānanda*—Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda are situated.

### TRANSLATION

Among the disciples of Ananta Ācārya was Śivānanda Cakravartī, in whose heart dwelled constantly Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda.

### TEXT 71

ଆର ସତ ବୃଦ୍ଧାବଳେ ବୈସେ ଭକ୍ତଗଣ ।  
ଶେଷ-ଲୀଳା ଶୁଣିତେ ସବାର ହୈଲ ମନ ॥ ୭୧ ॥

*āra yata vṛndāvane baise bhakta-gaṇa  
śeṣa-līlā šunite sabāra haila mana*

### SYNONYMS

*āra yata*—there are many others; *vṛndāvane*—in Vṛndāvana; *baise*—residents; *bhakta-gaṇa*—great devotees; *śeṣa-līlā*—the last portions of Caitanya Mahāprabhu's pastimes; *śunite*—to hear; *sabāra*—of everyone; *haila*—became; *mana*—the mind.

### TRANSLATION

In Vṛndāvana there were also many other great devotees, all of whom desired to hear the last pastimes of Lord Caitanya.

### TEXT 72

ଥୋରେ ଆଜ୍ଞା କରିଲା ସବେ କରୁଣା କରିଯା ।  
ତା-ମବାର ବୋଲେ ଲିଖି ନିର୍ଲଜ୍ଜ ହେଇଯା ॥ ୭୨ ॥

*more ājñā karilā sabe karuṇā kariyā  
tāñ-sabāra bole likhi nirlajja ha-iyā*

### SYNONYMS

*more*—unto me; *ājñā*—order; *karilā*—gave; *sabe*—all; *karuṇā*—merciful; *kariyā*—doing so; *tāñ-sabāra*—of all of them; *bole*—by the order; *likhi*—I write; *nirlajja*—without shame; *ha-iyā*—becoming.

## TRANSLATION

By their mercy, all these devotees ordered me to write of the last pastimes of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Because of their order only, although I am shameless, I have attempted to write this Caitanya-caritāmṛta.

## PURPORT

To write about the transcendental pastimes of the Supreme Personality of Godhead is not an ordinary endeavor. Unless one is empowered by the higher authorities, or advanced devotees, one cannot write transcendental literature, for all such literature must be above suspicion, or, in other words, it must have none of the defects of conditioned souls, namely, mistakes, illusions, cheating and imperfect sense perceptions. The words of Kṛṣṇa and the disciplic succession that carries the orders of Kṛṣṇa are actually authoritative. To be empowered to write transcendental literature is a privilege in which a writer can take great pride. As a humble Vaiṣṇava, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī, being thus empowered, felt very much ashamed that it was he who was to narrate the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 73

বৈষ্ণবের আজ্ঞা পাইল চিন্তিত-অন্তরে ।  
অদনগোপালে গেলাঙ্গ আজ্ঞা মার্গিবারে ॥ ৭৩ ॥

*vaiṣṇavera ājñā pāñā cintita-antare  
madana-gopāle gelāñ ājñā māgibāre*

## SYNONYMS

*vaiṣṇavera*—of all the Vaiṣṇava devotees; *ājñā*—order; *pāñā*—receiving; *cintita-antare*—anxiety within myself; *madana-gopāle*—to the temple of Śrī Madana-mohana; *gelāñ*—I went; *ājñā*—order; *māgibāre*—to receive.

## TRANSLATION

Having received the order of the Vaiṣṇavas but being anxious within my heart, I went to the temple of Madana-mohana in Vṛndāvana to ask His permission also.

## PURPORT

A Vaiṣṇava always follows the order of *guru* and Kṛṣṇa. *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta* was written by Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī by their mercy. Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī considered all the devotees that have been mentioned to be his preceptor *gurus* or spiritual masters, and Madana-gopāla (Śrī Madana-mohana *vigraha*) is Kṛṣṇa Himself. Thus he took permission from both of them, and when he received the mercy of both *guru* and Kṛṣṇa, he was able to write this great literature, *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta*. This example should be followed. Anyone who attempts to write about

Kṛṣṇa must first take permission from the spiritual master and Kṛṣṇa. Kṛṣṇa is situated in everyone's heart, and the spiritual master is His direct external representative. Thus Kṛṣṇa is situated *antar-bahiḥ*, within and without. One must first become a pure devotee by following the strict regulative principles and chanting sixteen rounds daily, and when one thinks that he is actually on the Vaiṣṇava platform, he must then take permission from the spiritual master, and that permission must also be confirmed by Kṛṣṇa from within his heart. Then, if one is very sincere and pure, he can write transcendental literature, either prose or poetry.

### TEXT 74

দরশন করি কৈলুঁ চরণ বন্দন ।  
গোসাঙ্গীদাস পূজারী করে চরণ-সেবন ॥ ৭৮ ॥

*daraśana kari kailuṇ caraṇa vandana  
gosāñi-dāsa pūjārī kare caraṇa-sevana*

### SYNONYMS

*daraśana*—by visiting; *kari*—doing; *'kailuṇ*—made; *caraṇa*—lotus feet; *vandana*—worship; *gosāñi-dāsa*—of the name Gosāñi dāsa; *pūjārī*—priest; *kare*—does; *caraṇa*—lotus feet; *sevana*—service.

### TRANSLATION

When I visited the temple of Madana-mohana, the priest Gosāñi dāsa was serving the feet of the Lord, and I also prayed at the Lord's lotus feet.

### TEXT 75

প্রভুর চরণে যদি আজ্ঞা মাগিল ।  
প্রভুকষ্ঠ হৈতে মালা খসিয়া পড়িল ॥ ৭৫ ॥

*prabhura caraṇe yadi ājñā māgila  
prabhu-kaṇṭha haite mālā khasiyā paḍila*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhura*—of the Lord; *caraṇe*—lotus feet; *yadi*—when; *ājñā*—order; *māgila*—requested; *prabhu-kaṇṭha*—the neck of the Lord; *haite*—from; *mālā*—garland; *khasiyā*—slipped; *paḍila*—fell down.

### TRANSLATION

When I prayed to the Lord for permission, a garland from His neck immediately slipped down.

## TEXT 76

সব বৈষ্ণবগণ হরিধ্বনি দিল ।  
গোসানিদাস আনি' মালা মোর গলে দিল ॥ ৭৬ ॥

*saba vaiṣṇava-gaṇa hari-dhvani dila  
gosāñi-dāsa āni' mālā mora gale dila*

## SYNONYMS

*saba*—all; *vaiṣṇava*—devotees; *gaṇa*—group; *hari-dhvani*—chanting Hare Kṛṣṇa; *dila*—made; *gosāñi-dāsa*—of the name Gosāñi dāsa; *āni'*—bringing; *mālā*—garland; *mora*—my; *gale*—on the neck; *dila*—gave it.

## TRANSLATION

As soon as this happened, the Vaiṣṇavas standing there all loudly chanted, “Haribol!” and the priest, Gosāñi dāsa, brought me the garland and put it around my neck.

## TEXT 77

আজ্ঞামালা পাএন আমার হঠেল আনন্দ ।  
তাহাই করিন্তু এই গ্রন্থের আরম্ভ ॥ ৭৭ ॥

*ājñā-mālā pāñā āmāra ha-ila ānanda  
tāhāni karinu ei granthera ārambha*

## SYNONYMS

*ājñā-mālā*—the garland of order; *pāñā*—receiving; *āmāra*—my; *ha-ila*—became; *ānanda*—great pleasure; *tāhāni*—then and there; *karinu*—attempted; *ei*—this; *granthera*—of Caitanya-caritāmṛta; *ārambha*—beginning.

## TRANSLATION

I was greatly pleased to have the garland signifying the order of the Lord, and then and there I commenced to write this book.

## TEXT 78

এই শ্রদ্ধ লেখায় থেকে 'মদনমোহন' ।  
আমার লিখন যেন শুকের পঠন ॥ ৭৮ ॥

*ei grantha lekhāya more 'madana-mohana'  
āmāra likhana yena śukera paṭhana*

## SYNONYMS

*ei*—this; *grantha*—great literature; *lekhāya*—causes me to write; *more*—unto me; *madana-mohana*—the Deity; *āmāra*—my; *likhana*—writing; *yena*—like; *śukera*—of the parrot; *pathana*—responding.

## TRANSLATION

Actually Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta is not my writing but the dictation of Śrī Madana-mohana. My writing is like the repetition of a parrot.

## PURPORT

This should be the attitude of all devotees. When the Supreme Personality of Godhead recognizes a devotee, He gives him intelligence and dictates how he may go back home, back to Godhead. This is confirmed in Śrīmad-Bhagavad-gītā:

*teṣāṁ satata-yuktānāṁ  
bhajatāṁ pṛiti-pūrvakam  
dadāmi buddhi-yogāṁ tam  
yena mām upayānti te*

“To those who are constantly devoted and worship Me with love, I give the understanding by which they can come to Me.” (Bg. 10.10) The opportunity to engage in the transcendental loving service of the Lord is open to everyone because every living entity is constitutionally a servant of the Lord. To engage in the service of the Lord is the natural function of the living entity, but because he is covered by the influence of *māyā*, material energy, he thinks it to be a very difficult task. But if he places himself under the guidance of a spiritual master and does everything sincerely, immediately the Lord, who is situated within everyone’s heart, dictates how to serve Him (*dadāmi buddhi-yogāṁ tam*). The Lord gives this direction, and thus the devotee’s life becomes perfect. Whatever a pure devotee does is done by the dictation of the Supreme Lord. Thus it is confirmed by the author of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* that whatever he wrote was written under the direction of the Śrī-Madana-mohana Deity.

## TEXT 79

*সেই লিখি, মদমগোপাল যে লিখায় ।  
কার্ত্তের পুত্রলী যেন কুহকে নাচায় ॥ ৭৯ ॥*

*sei likhi, madana-gopāla ye likhāya  
kāṣṭhera puttalī yena kuhake nācāya*

## SYNONYMS

*sei likhi*—I write that; *madana-gopāla*—the Deity Madana-gopāla; *ye*—whatever; *likhāya*—dictates to me; *kāṣṭhera*—wooden; *puttalī*—a doll; *yena*—like; *kuhake*—the enchanter; *nācāya*—causes to dance.

## TRANSLATION

As a wooden doll is made to dance by a magician, I write as Madana-gopāla orders me to do so.

## PURPORT

This is the position of a pure devotee. One should not take any responsibility on his own but should be a soul surrendered to the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who will then give him dictation as *caitya-guru*, or the spiritual master within. The Supreme Personality of Godhead is pleased to guide a devotee from within and without. From within He guides him as the Supersoul, and from without He guides him as the spiritual master.

## TEXT 80

কুলাধিদেবতা মোর—মদনমোহন।  
যাঁর সেবক—রঘুনাথ, রূপ, সনাতন ॥ ৮০ ॥

*kula-ādhidevata mora—madana-mohana  
yāñra sevaka—raghunātha, rūpa, sanātana*

## SYNONYMS

*kula-ādhidevata*—the family Deity; *mora*—mine; *madana-mohana*—Lord Madana-mohana; *yāñra*—whose; *sevaka*—servitor; *raghunātha*—Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; *rūpa*—Rūpa Gosvāmī; *sanātana*—Sanātana Gosvāmī.

## TRANSLATION

I accept as my family Deity Madana-mohana, whose worshipers are Raghunātha dāsa, Śrī Rūpa and Sanātana Gosvāmī.

## TEXT 81

বৃন্দাবন-দাসের পাদপদ্ম করি' ধ্যান।  
তাঁর আজ্ঞা লঙ্ঘি লিখি যাহাতে কল্যাণ ॥ ৮১ ॥

*vṛndāvana-dāsera pāda-padma kari' dhyāna  
tāñra ājñā lañā likhi yāhāte kalyāṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*vṛndāvana-dāsera*—of Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura; *pāda-padma*—lotus feet; *kari'*—doing; *dhyāna*—meditation; *tāñra*—his; *ājñā*—order; *lañā*—receiving; *likhi*—write; *yāhāte*—in which permission; *kalyāṇa*—all auspiciousness.

## TRANSLATION

I took permission from Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura by praying at his lotus feet, and upon receiving his order I have attempted to write this auspicious literature.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī took permission not only from the Vaiṣṇavas and Madana-mohana but also from Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura, who is understood to be the Vyāsa of the pastimes of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 82

ଚିତ୍ତକୁଳୀନାତେ ‘ବ୍ୟାସ’— ବୃଜାବନ-ଦାସ ।  
ତା'ର କୃପା ବିନା ଅନ୍ୟ ନା ହୟ ପ୍ରକାଶ ॥ ୮୨ ॥

*caitanya-līlātē ‘vyāsa’—vṛndāvana-dāsa  
tānra kṛpā vinā anye nā haya prakāśa*

*caitanya-līlātē*—in describing the pastimes of Lord Caitanya; *vyāsa*—Vyāsadeva; *vṛndāvana-dāsa*—is Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura; *tānra*—his; *kṛpā*—mercy; *vinā*—without; *anye*—other; *nā*—never; *haya*—becomes; *prakāśa*—manifest.

## TRANSLATION

Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura is the authorized writer on the pastimes of Lord Caitanya. Without his mercy, therefore, one cannot describe these pastimes.

## TEXT 83

ମୂର୍ଖ, ନୌଚ, କୁଦ୍ର ମୁଣ୍ଡ ବିଷୟ-ଲାଲସ ।  
ବୈଷ୍ଣବାଜ୍ଞା-ବଲେ କରି ଏତେକ ସାହସ ॥ ୮୩ ॥

*mūrkha, niča, kṣudra muṇi viṣaya-lālasa  
vaiṣṇava-jñā-bale kari eteka sāhasa*

## SYNONYMS

*mūrkha*—foolish; *niča*—lowborn; *kṣudra*—very insignificant; *muṇi*—I; *viṣaya*—material; *lālasa*—desires; *vaiṣṇava*—of the Vaiṣṇavas; *jñā*—order; *bale*—on the strength of; *kari*—I do; *eteka*—so much; *sāhasa*—energy.

## TRANSLATION

I am foolish, lowborn and insignificant, and I always desire material enjoyment; yet by the order of the Vaiṣṇavas I am greatly enthusiastic to write this transcendental literature.

## TEXT 84

ଶ୍ରୀକୃପ-ରଘୁନାଥ-ଚରଣେର ଏହି ବଳ ।  
ଯାର ଆତେ ସିଙ୍ଗ ହୟ ବାହୁତସକଳ ॥ ୮୪ ॥

śrī-rūpa-raghunātha-caraṇera ei bala  
yāñra smṛte siddha haya vāñchita-sakala

### SYNONYMS

śrī-rūpa—Rūpa Gosvāmī; raghunātha—Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; caraṇera—of the lotus feet; ei—this; bala—strength; yāñra—whose; smṛte—by remembrance; siddha—successful; haya—becomes; vāñchita-sakala—all desires.

### TRANSLATION

The lotus feet of Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī and Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī are my source of strength. Remembering their lotus feet can fulfill all one's desires.

### TEXT 85

শ্রীকৃপ-রঘুনাথ-পদে যার আশ ।  
চেতন্যচরিতামৃত কহে কৃষনদাস ॥ ৮৫ ॥

śrī-rūpa-raghunātha-pade yāra āśa  
caitanya-caritāmṛta kahe kṛṣṇadāsa

### SYNONYMS

śrī-rūpa—Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; raghunātha—Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; pade—at the lotus feet; yāra—whose; āśa—expectation; caitanya-caritāmṛta—the book named *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*; kahe—describes; kṛṣṇa-dāsa—Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī.

### TRANSLATION

Praying at the lotus feet of Śrī Rūpa and Śrī Raghunātha, always desiring their mercy, I, Kṛṣṇadāsa, narrate Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta, following in their footsteps.

Thus ends the *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Eighth Chapter, *Ādi-līlā*, in the matter of the author's receiving the orders of the authorities, Kṛṣṇa and *guru*.

# CHAPTER 9

A summary of Chapter Nine has been given as follows by Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura in his *Amṛta-pravāha-bhāṣya*. In the Ninth Chapter the author of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* has devised a figurative example by describing the “plant of *bhakti*.” He considers Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who is known as Viśvambhara, to be the gardener of this plant because He is the main personality who has taken charge of it. As the supreme enjoyer, He enjoyed the flowers Himself and distributed them as well. The seed of the plant was first sown in Navadvīpa, the birthsite of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and then the plant was brought to Puruṣottama-kṣetra (Jagannātha Purī) and then to Vṛndāvana. The seed fructified first in Śrīla Mādhavendra Purī and then his disciple Śrī Īśvara Purī. It is figuratively described that both the tree itself and the trunk of the tree are Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. The devotees, headed by Paramānanda Purī and eight other great *sannyāsīs*, are like the spreading roots of the tree. From the main trunk there extend two special branches, Advaita Prabhu and Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, and from those branches grow other branches and twigs. The tree surrounds the entire world, and the flowers of the tree are to be distributed to everyone. In this way the tree of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu intoxicates the entire world. It should be noted that this is a figurative example meant to explain the mission of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 1

তং শ্রীমৎকৃষ্ণচেতন্যদেবং বন্দে অগদগুরুম् ।  
যস্তামুকশ্যা খাপি মহাবিং সন্তরেৎ সুখম্ ॥ ১ ॥

*tam śrīmat-kṛṣṇa-caitanya-devam vande jagad-gurum  
yasyānukampayā śvāpi mahābdhim santaret sukham*

## SYNONYMS

*tam*—unto Him; *śrīmat*—with all opulence; *kṛṣṇa-caitanya-devam*—unto Lord Kṛṣṇa Caitanyadeva; *vande*—I offer obeisances; *jagat-gurum*—spiritual master of the world; *yasya*—whose; *anukampayā*—by the mercy of; *śvā api*—even a dog; *mahā-abdhim*—great ocean; *santaret*—can swim; *sukham*—without difficulty.

## TRANSLATION

Let me offer my respectful obeisances unto the spiritual master of the entire world, Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu, by whose mercy even a dog can swim across a great ocean.

## PURPORT

Sometimes it is to be seen that a dog can swim in the water for a few yards and then come back to the shore. Here, however, it is stated that if a dog is blessed by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, he can swim across an ocean. Similarly, the author of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī, placing himself in a helpless condition, states that he has no personal power, but by the desire of Lord Caitanya, expressed through the Vaiṣṇavas and Madana-mohana *vigraha*, it is possible for him to cross a transcendental ocean to present *Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta*.

## TEXT 2

**জয় জয় শ্রীকৃষ্ণচৈতন্য গৌরচন্দ্ৰ ।  
জয় জয়াদ্বৈত জয় জয় নিত্যানন্দ ॥ ২ ॥**

*jaya jaya śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya gauracandra  
jaya jayādvaita jaya jaya nityānanda*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya*—all glories; *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—to Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *gauracandra*—whose name is Gaurahari; *jaya jaya*—all glories; *advaita*—to Advaita Gosāñi; *jaya jaya*—all glories; *nityānanda*—to Nityānanda.

## TRANSLATION

All glories to Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya, who is known as Gaurahari! All glories to Advaita and Nityānanda Prabhu!

## TEXT 3

**জয় জয় শ্রীবাসাদি গৌরভক্তগণ ।  
সর্বাভিষ্ট-পূর্তি-হেতু যাঁহার প্রারণ ॥ ৩ ॥**

*jaya jaya śrīvāśādi gaura-bhakta-gaṇa  
sarvābhīṣṭa-pūrti-hetu yāñhāra smaraṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya*—all glories; *śrīvāśādi*—to Śrīvāśa and others; *gaura-bhakta-gaṇa*—all devotees of Lord Caitanya; *sarva-abhīṣṭa*—all ambition; *pūrti*—satisfaction; *hetu*—for the matter of; *yāñhāra*—whose; *smaraṇa*—remembrance.

## TRANSLATION

All glories to the devotees of Lord Caitanya, headed by Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura! In order to fulfill all my desires, I remember their lotus feet.

## PURPORT

The author here continues to follow the same principles of worship of the Pañca-tattva that were described in the Seventh Chapter of *Ādi-līlā*.

## TEXT 4

**ଶ୍ରୀରୂପ, ସନାତନ, ଭଟ୍ଟ ରଘୁନାଥ ।  
ଶ୍ରୀଜୀବ, ଗୋପାଳଭଟ୍ଟ, ଦାସ-ରଘୁନାଥ ॥ ୮ ॥**

*śrīrūpa, sanātana, bhaṭṭa raghunātha  
śrījīva, gopāla-bhaṭṭa, dāsa-raghunātha*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-rūpa*—Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *sanātana*—Śrīla Sanātana Gosvāmī; *bhaṭṭa raghunātha*—Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī; *śrī-jīva*—Śrī Jīva Gosvāmī; *gopāla-bhaṭṭa*—Śrī Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī; *dāsa-raghunātha*—Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī.

## TRANSLATION

I also remember the six Gosvāmīs—Rūpa, Sanātana, Bhaṭṭa Raghunātha, Śrī Jīva, Gopāla Bhaṭṭa and Dāsa Raghunātha.

## PURPORT

This is the process for writing transcendental literature. A sentimentalist who has no Vaiṣṇava qualifications cannot produce transcendental writings. There are many fools who consider *Kṛṣṇa-līlā* to be a subject of art and write or paint pictures about the pastimes of Lord Kṛṣṇa with the *gopīs*, sometimes depicting them in a manner practically obscene. These fools take pleasure in material sense gratification, but one who wants to make advancement in spiritual life must scrupulously avoid their literature. Unless one is a servant of Kṛṣṇa and the Vaiṣṇavas, as Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī presents himself to be in offering respects to Lord Caitanya, His associates and His disciples, one should not attempt to write transcendental literature.

## TEXT 5

**ଏସବ-ପ୍ରସାଦେ ଲିଖି ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ଲୌଳାଙ୍ଗଣ ।  
ଆନି ବା ମା ଆନି, କରି ଆପନ-ଶୋଧନ ॥ ୯ ॥**

*esaba-prasāde likhi caitanya-līlā-guṇa  
jāni vā nā jāni, kari āpana-śodhana*

### SYNONYMS

*esaba*—all these; *prasāde*—by the mercy of; *likhi*—I write; *caitanya*—of Lord Caitanya; *līlā-guṇa*—pastimes and quality; *jāni*—know; *vā*—or; *nā*—not; *jāni*—know; *kari*—do; *āpana*—self; *śodhana*—purification.

### TRANSLATION

It is by the mercy of all these Vaiṣṇavas and gurus that I attempt to write about the pastimes and qualities of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Whether I know or know not, it is for self-purification that I write this book.

### PURPORT

This is the sum and substance of transcendental writing. One must be an authorized Vaiṣṇava, humble and pure. One should write transcendental literature to purify oneself, not for credit. By writing about the pastimes of the Lord, one associates with the Lord directly. One should not ambitiously think, “I shall become a great author. I shall be celebrated as a writer.” These are material desires. One should attempt to write for self-purification. It may be published, or it may not be published, but that does not matter. If one is actually sincere in writing, all his ambitions will be fulfilled. Whether one is known as a great author is incidental. One should not attempt to write transcendental literature for material name and fame.

### TEXT 6

ମାଲାକାରଃ ସ୍ଵଯଂ କୃତପ୍ରେମାମରତନଃ ସ୍ଵଯମ୍ ।  
ଦାତା ଭୋକ୍ତା ତତ୍ପଳାନାମ୍ ସଞ୍ଚ ଚିତନ୍ୟମାଣ୍ୟେ ॥ ୬ ॥

*mālākāraḥ svayam kṛṣṇa-premāmara-taruḥ svayam  
dātā bhoktā tat-phalānām yaḥ tam caitanyam āśraye*

### SYNONYMS

*mālākāraḥ*—gardener; *svayam*—Himself; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *prema*—love; *amara*—transcendental; *taruḥ*—tree; *svayam*—Himself; *dātā*—giver; *bhoktā*—enjoyer; *tat-phalānām*—of all the fruits of that tree; *yaḥ*—one who; *tam*—unto Him; *caitanyam*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *āśraye*—I take shelter.

### TRANSLATION

I take shelter of the Supreme Personality of Godhead Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who Himself is the tree of transcendental love of Kṛṣṇa, its gardener and also the bestower and enjoyer of its fruits.

## TEXT 7

ପ୍ରଭୁ କହେ, ଆମି ‘ବିଶ୍ଵଭର’ ନାମ ଧରି ।  
ନାମ ସାର୍ଥକ ହୟ, ସଜି ପ୍ରେମେ ବିଶ୍ଵ ଭରି ॥ ୭ ॥

*prabhu kahe, āmi ‘viśvambhara’ nāma dhari  
nāma sārthaka haya, yadi preme viśva bhari*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhu kahe*—the Lord said; *āmi*—I; *viśvambhara*—Viśvambhara; *nāma*—named; *dhari*—accept; *nāma*—the name; *sārthaka*—complete; *haya*—becomes; *yadi*—if; *preme*—in love of God; *viśva*—the whole universe; *bhari*—fulfilled.

## TRANSLATION

Lord Caitanya thought: “My name is Viśvambhara, ‘one who maintains the entire universe.’ Its meaning will be actualized if I can fill the whole universe with love of Godhead.”

## TEXT 8

ଏତ ଚିନ୍ତି' ଲୈଲା ପ୍ରଭୁ ମାଲାକାର-ଧର୍ମ ।  
ନବଦୀପେ ଆରାମ୍ଭିଲା ଫଳୋଡ୍ୟାନ-କର୍ମ ॥ ୮ ॥

*eta cinti' lailā prabhu mālākāra-dharma  
navadvīpe ārambhilā phalodyāna-karma*

## SYNONYMS

*eta cinti'*—thinking like this; *lailā*—took; *prabhu*—the Lord; *mālākāra-dharma*—the business of a gardener; *navadvīpe*—in Navadvīpa; *ārambhilā*—began; *phala-udyāna*—garden; *karma*—activities.

## TRANSLATION

Thinking in this way, He accepted the duty of a planter and began to grow a garden in Navadvīpa.

## TEXT 9

ଶ୍ରୀଚିତନ୍ୟ ମାଲାକାର ପୃଥିବୀତେ ଆନି' ।  
ଭକ୍ତି-କଳ୍ପତରୁ ରୋପିଲା ସିଙ୍କି' ଇଚ୍ଛା-ପାନି ॥ ୯ ॥

*śrī-caitanya mālākāra pṛthivīte āni'  
bhakti-kalpataru ropilā siñci' icchā-pāni*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *mālākāra*—gardener; *prthivīte*—on this planet; *āni'*—bringing; *bhakti-kalpataru*—the desire tree of devotional service; *ropilā*—sowed; *siñci'*—watering; *icchā*—will; *pāni*—water.

## TRANSLATION

Thus the Lord brought the desire tree of devotional service to this earth and became its gardener. He sowed the seed and sprinkled upon it the water of His will.

## PURPORT

In many places devotional service has been compared to a creeper. One has to sow the seed of the devotional creeper, *bhakti-latā*, within his heart. As he regularly hears and chants, the seed will fructify and gradually grow into a mature plant and then produce the fruit of devotional service, namely, love of Godhead, which the gardener (*mālākāra*) can then enjoy without impediments.

## TEXT 10

**ଜୟ ଶ୍ରୀମାଧବପୁରୀ କୃଷ୍ଣପ୍ରେମପୂର ।  
ଅନ୍ତିକର୍ତ୍ତବ୍ୟର ତେହୋ ପ୍ରଥମ ଅନ୍କୁର ॥ ୧୦ ॥**

*jaya śrī mādhavapuri kṛṣṇa-prema-pūra  
bhakti-kalpatarura teñho prathama ankura*

## SYNONYMS.

*jaya*—all glories; *śrī mādhavapuri*—unto Mādhavendra Purī; *kṛṣṇa-prema-pūra*—a storehouse of all love of Godhead; *bhakti-kalpatarura*—of the desire tree of devotional service; *teñho*—he is; *prathama*—first; *ankura*—fructification.

## TRANSLATION

All glories to Śrī Mādhavendra Purī, the storehouse of all devotional service unto Kṛṣṇa! He is a desire tree of devotional service, and it is in him that the seed of devotional service first fructified.

## PURPORT

Śrī Mādhavendra Purī, also known as Śrī Mādhava Purī, belonged to the disciplic succession from Madhvācārya and was a greatly celebrated *sannyāsī*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu was the third disciplic descendant from Śrī Mādhavendra Purī. The process of worship in the disciplic succession of Madhvācārya was full of ritualistic ceremonies, with hardly a sign of love of Godhead; Śrī Mādhavendra Purī was the first person in that disciplic succession to exhibit the symptoms of love of Godhead and the first to write a poem beginning with the words *ayi dīna-dayārdra-nātha*, “O

supremely merciful Personality of Godhead.” In that poetry is the seed of Caitanya Mahāprabhu’s cultivation of love of Godhead.

### TEXT 11

ଶ୍ରୀଈଶ୍ଵରପୁରୀ-କୃପେ ଅନ୍ତର ପୁଷ୍ଟ ହେଲ ।  
ଆପନେ ଚୈତନ୍ୟମାଳୀ ସ୍ଵର୍ଗ ଉପଜିଳ ॥ ୧୧ ॥

*śrī-īśvarapuri-rūpe aṅkura puṣṭa haila  
āpane caitanya-mālī skandha upajila*

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-īśvara-puri*—by the name Śrī Īśvara Purī; *rūpe*—in the form of; *aṅkura*—the seed; *puṣṭa*—cultivated; *haila*—became; *āpane*—Himself; *caitanya-mālī*—the gardener of the name Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *skandha*—trunk; *upajila*—expanded.

### TRANSLATION

The seed of devotional service next fructified in the form of Śrī Īśvara Purī, and then the gardener Himself, Caitanya Mahāprabhu, became the main trunk of the tree of devotional service.

### PURPORT

Śrī Īśvara Purī was a resident of Kumāra-haṭṭa, where there is now a railroad station known as Kāmarhaṭṭy. Nearby there is also another station named Hālisahara, which belongs to the eastern railway that runs from the eastern section of Calcutta. Īśvara Purī appeared in a *brāhmaṇa* family and was the most beloved disciple of Śrīla Mādhavendra Purī. In the last portion of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Chapter Eight, verses 26-29, it is stated:

*īśvara-puri kare śrī-pada sevana  
sva-haste karena mala-mūtrādi mārjana  
nirantara kṛṣṇa-nāma karāya smaraṇa  
kṛṣṇa-nāma kṛṣṇa-līlā śunāya anukṣaṇa  
tuṣṭa hañā purī tāñre kaila āliṅgana  
vara dila kṛṣṇe tomāra ha-uk prema-dhana  
sei haite īśvara-puri premera sāgara*

“At the last stage of his life Śrī Mādhavendra Purī became an invalid and was completely unable to move, and īśvara Purī so completely engaged himself in his service that he personally cleaned up his stool and urine. Always chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* and reminding Śrī Mādhavendra Purī about the pastimes of Lord Kṛṣṇa in the last stage of his life, īśvara Purī gave the best service among his disciples. Thus Mādhavendra Purī, being very pleased with him, blessed him, saying, ‘My dear boy,

I can only pray to Kṛṣṇa that He will be pleased with you.' Thus Īśvara Purī, by the grace of his spiritual master, Śrī Mādhavendra Purī, became a great devotee in the ocean of love of Godhead." Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī states in his *Gurvaṣṭaka* prayer, *yasya prasādād bhagavat-prasādo yasyāprasādān na gatiḥ kuto'pi*: "By the mercy of the spiritual master one is benedicted by the mercy of Kṛṣṇa. Without the grace of the spiritual master one cannot make any advancement." It is by the mercy of the spiritual master that one becomes perfect, as vividly exemplified here. A Vaiṣṇava is always protected by the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but if he appears to be an invalid, this gives a chance to his disciples to serve him. Īśvara Purī pleased his spiritual master by service, and by the blessings of his spiritual master he became such a great personality that Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu accepted him as His spiritual master.

Śrīla Īśvara Purī was the spiritual master of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, but before initiating Lord Caitanya he went to Navadvīpa and lived for a few months in the house of Gopīnātha Ācārya. At that time Lord Caitanya became acquainted with him, and it is understood that he served Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu by reciting his book, *Kṛṣṇa-līlāmṛta*. This is explained in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, Ādi-līlā, Seventh Chapter.

To teach others by example how to be a faithful disciple of one's spiritual master, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, visited the birthplace of Īśvara Purī at Kāmarhaṭṭy and collected some earth from his birthsite. This He kept very carefully, and He used to eat a small portion of it daily. This is stated in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, Chapter Twelve. It has now become customary for devotees, following the example of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, to go there and collect some earth from that place.

## TEXT 12

ମିଜାଚିନ୍ତ୍ୟଶକ୍ତେ ମାଲୀ ହଞ୍ଚା ସ୍ଫଳ ହୁଏ ।  
ସକଳ ଶାଖାର ସେଇ ସ୍ଫଳ ମୂଳାଶ୍ରୟ ॥ ୧୨ ॥

*nijācintya-sāktye mālī hañā skandha haya  
sakala sākhāra sei skandha mūlāśraya*

## SYNONYMS

*nija*—His own; *acintya*—inconceivable; *sāktye*—by potency; *mālī*—gardener; *hañā*—becoming; *skandha*—trunk; *haya*—became; *sakala*—all; *sākhāra*—of other branches; *sei*—that; *skandha*—trunk; *mūla-āśraya*—original support.

## TRANSLATION

By His inconceivable powers, the Lord became the gardener, the trunk and the branches simultaneously.

## TEXTS 13-15

ପରମାନନ୍ଦ ପୁରୀ, ଆର କେଶବ ଭାରତୀ ।  
ବ୍ରଜାନନ୍ଦ ପୁରୀ, ଆର ବ୍ରଜାନନ୍ଦ ଭାରତୀ ॥ ୧୩ ॥

বিষ্ণুপুরী, কেশবপুরী, পুরী হৃষানন্দ ।  
শ্রীনিঃহতীর্থ, আৱ পুরী সুখানন্দ ॥ ১৪ ॥

এই নব মূল নিকসিল বৃক্ষমূলে ।  
এই নব মূলে বৃক্ষ করিল নিশ্চলে ॥ ১৫ ॥

*paramānanda purī, āra keśava bhāratī  
brahmānanda purī, āra brahmānanda bhāratī  
viṣṇu-purī, keśava-purī, purī kṛṣṇānanda  
śrī-nṛsiṁhatīrtha, āra purī sukhānanda  
ei nava mūla nikasila vṛkṣa-mūle  
ei nava mūle vṛkṣa karila niścale*

### SYNONYMS

*paramānanda purī*—of the name Paramānanda Purī; *āra*—and; *keśava bhāratī*—of the name Keśava Bhāratī; *brahmānanda purī*—of the name Brahmānanda Purī; *āra*—and; *brahmānanda bhāratī*—of the name Brahmānanda Bhāratī; *viṣṇu-purī*—of the name Viṣṇu Purī; *keśava-purī*—of the name Keśava Purī; *purī kṛṣṇānanda*—of the name Kṛṣṇānanda Purī; *śrī-nṛsiṁhatīrtha*—of the name Śrī Nṛsiṁhatīrtha; *āra*—and; *purī sukhānanda*—of the name Sukhānanda Purī; *ei nava*—of these nine; *mūla*—roots; *nikasila*—fructified; *vṛkṣa-mūle*—in the trunk of the tree; *ei nava mūle*—in these nine roots; *vṛkṣa*—the tree; *karila niścale*—became very steadfast.

### TRANSLATION

Paramānanda Purī, Keśava Bhāratī, Brahmānanda Purī and Brahmānanda Bhāratī, Śrī Viṣṇu Purī, Keśava Purī, Kṛṣṇānanda Purī, Śrī Nṛsiṁhatīrtha and Sukhānanda Purī—these nine sannyāsī roots all sprouted from the trunk of the tree. Thus the tree stood steadfastly on the strength of these nine roots.

### PURPORT

*Paramānanda Purī.* Paramānanda Purī belonged to a *brāhmaṇa* family of the Trihut district in Uttara Pradesh. Mādhavendra Purī was his spiritual master. In relationship with Mādhavendra Purī, Paramānanda Purī was very dear to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Eleven, there is the following statement:

*sannyāsīra madhye ṭīvarera priya-pātra  
āra nāhi eka purī gosāñi se mātra  
dāmodara-svarūpa paramānanda-purī  
sannyāsī-pārṣade ei dui adhikārī  
niravadhi nikāte thākena dui-jana  
prabhura sannyāsē kare dañđera grahanā  
purī dhyāna-para dāmodarera kīrtana*

*yata-prīti Ṭīvara-re purī-gosāñire  
dāmodara-svarūpere-o tata prīti kare*

“Among his *sannyāsī* disciples, Ṭīvara Purī and Paramānanda Purī were very dear to Mādhavendra Purī. Thus Paramānanda Purī, like Svarūpa Dāmodara, who was also a *sannyāsī*, was very dear to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and was His constant associate. When Lord Caitanya accepted the renounced order, Paramānanda Purī offered Him the *dāṇḍa*. Paramānanda Purī was always engaged in meditation, and Śrī Svarūpa was always engaged in chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. As Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu offered full respect to His spiritual master, Ṭīvara Purī, He similarly respected Paramānanda Purī and Svarūpa Dāmodara.” It is described in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Three, that when Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu first saw Paramānanda Purī He made the following statement:

*āji dhanya locana, saphala āji janma  
saphala āmāra āji haila sarva-dharma  
prabhu bale āji mora saphala sannyāsa  
āji mādhavendra more ha-ilā prakāśa*

“My eyes, My mind, My religious activities and My acceptance of the *sannyāsa* order have now all become perfect because today Mādhavendra Purī is manifest before Me in the form of Paramānanda Purī.” *Caitanya-bhāgavata* further states:

*kathokṣaṇe anyo 'nye karena praṇāma  
paramānanda-purī caitanyera priya-dhāma*

“Thus Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu exchanged respectful obeisances with Paramānanda Purī, who was very dear to Him.” Paramānanda Purī established a small monastery behind the western side of the Jagannātha Temple, where he had a well dug to supply water. The water, however, was bitter, and therefore Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu prayed to Lord Jagannātha to allow Ganges water to come into the well to make it sweet. When Lord Jagannātha granted the request, Lord Caitanya told all the devotees that from that day hence, the water of Paramānanda Purī’s well should be celebrated as Ganges water, for any devotee who would drink it or bathe in it would certainly get the same benefit as that derived from drinking or bathing in the waters of the Ganges. Such a person would certainly develop pure love of Godhead: It is stated in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*:

*prabhu bale āmi ye āchiye prthivīte  
niścayai jāniha purī-gosāñira prīte*

“Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu used to say: ‘I am living in this world only on account of the excellent behavior of Śrī Paramānanda Purī.’” The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 118, states, *puri śrī-paramānando ya āśid uddhavaḥ purā*: “Paramānanda Purī is none other than Uddhava.” Uddhava was Lord Kṛṣṇa’s friend and uncle, and in

the *Caitanya-līlā* the same Uddhava became the friend of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and His uncle in terms of their relationship in the disciplic succession.

*Keśava-Bhāratī*. The Sarasvatī, Bhāratī and Puri *saṃpradāyas* belong to the Śringerī Maṭha in South India, and Śrī Keśava Bhāratī, who at that time was situated in a monastery in Katwa, belonged to the Bhāratī-sampradāya. According to some authoritative opinions, although Keśava Bhāratī belonged to the Śaṅkara-sampradāya, he was formerly initiated by a Vaiṣṇava. He is supposed to have been a Vaiṣṇava on account of having been initiated by Mādhavendra Puri, for some say that he took *sannyāsa* from Mādhavendra Puri. The temple and Deity worship started by Keśava Bhāratī are still existing in the village known as Khāṭundi, which is under the postal jurisdiction of Kāndarā in the district of Burdwan. According to the managers of that *maṭha*, the priests are descendants of Keśava Bhāratī, and some say that the worshipers of the Deity are descendants of the sons of Keśava Bhāratī. In his householder life he had two sons, Niśāpati and Uśāpati, and a *brāhmaṇa* of the name Śrī Nakāḍicandra Vidyāratna, who was a member of the family of Niśāpati, was the priest in charge at the time that Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī visited this temple. According to some, the priests of the temple belong to the family of Keśava Bhāratī's brother. Still another opinion is that they descend from Mādhava Bhāratī, who was another disciple of Keśava Bhāratī. Mādhava Bhāratī's disciple Balabhadra, who also later became a *sannyāsī* of the Bhāratī-sampradāya, had two sons in his family life named Madana and Gopāla. Madana, whose family's surname was Bhāratī, lived in the village of Āuriyā, and Gopāla, whose family's surname was Brahmacārī, lived in the village of Denduḍa. There are still many living descendants of both families.

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 52, it is said:

*mathurāyāṁ yajña-sūtram purā kṛṣṇāya yo muniḥ  
dadau sāndīpanīḥ so 'bhūt adya keśava-bhāratī*

"Sāndīpanī Muni, who formerly offered the sacred thread to Kṛṣṇa and Balarāma, later became Keśava Bhāratī." It is he who offered *sannyāsa* to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. There is another statement from the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 117. *Iti kecit prabhāṣante 'krūraḥ keśava-bhāratī'*: "According to some authoritative opinions, Keśava Bhāratī is an incarnation of Akrūra." Keśava Bhāratī offered the *sannyāsa* order to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu in the year 1432 śakabda (1510 A.D.) in Katwa. This is stated in the *Vaiṣṇava-maṇjuṣā*, Part Two.

*Brahmānanda Puri*. Śrī Brahmananda Puri was one of the associates of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu while He was performing *kīrtana* in Navadvīpa, and he also joined Lord Caitanya in Jagannātha Puri. We may note in this connection that the name Brahmananda is accepted not only by Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* but Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsīs* also. One of our foolish Godbrothers criticized our *sannyāsī* Brahmananda Svāmī, saying that this was a Māyāvādī name. The foolish man did not know that Brahmananda does not always refer to the impersonal. Parabrahman, the Supreme Brahman, is Kṛṣṇa. A devotee of Kṛṣṇa can therefore also be called Brahmananda; this is evident from the fact that Brahmananda Puri was one of the chief *sannyāsī* associates of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

*Brahmānanda Bhāratī.* Brahmānanda Bhāratī went to see Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha-dhāma. At that time he used to wear only a deerskin to cover himself, and Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu indirectly indicated that He did not like this deerskin covering. Brahmānanda Bhāratī therefore gave it up and accepted a loincloth of saffron color as used by Vaiṣṇava *sannyāsīs*. For some time he lived with Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Pūrī.

### TEXT 16

ମଧ୍ୟମୂଳ ପରମାନନ୍ଦ ପୁରୀ ମହାଧିର ।  
ଅଷ୍ଟ ଦିକେ ଅଷ୍ଟ ମୂଳ ବୃକ୍ଷ କୈଳ ସ୍ଥିର ॥ ୧୬ ॥

*madhya-mūla paramānanda purī mahā-dhīra  
aṣṭa dike aṣṭa mūla vṛkṣa kaila sthira*

### SYNONYMS

*madhya-mūla*—the middle root; *paramānanda purī*—of the name Paramānanda Pūrī; *mahā-dhīra*—most sober; *aṣṭa dike*—in the eight directions; *aṣṭa mūla*—eight roots; *vṛkṣa*—the tree; *kaila sthira*—fixed.

### TRANSLATION

With the sober and grave Paramānanda Pūrī as the central root and the other eight roots in the eight directions, the tree of Caitanya Mahāprabhu stood firmly.

### TEXT 17

କ୍ଷକ୍ଷେତ୍ର ଉପରେ ବହୁ ଶାଖା ଉପଜିଲ ।  
ଉପରି ଉପରି ଶାଖା ଅସଂଖ୍ୟ ହଠିଲ ॥ ୧୭ ॥

*skandhera upare bahu śākhā upajila  
upari upari śākhā asaṅkhyā ha-ila*

### SYNONYMS

*skandhera upare*—upon the trunk; *bahu śākhā*—many branches; *upajila*—grew; *upari upari*—over and above them; *śākhā*—other branches; *asaṅkhyā*—innumerable; *ha-ila*—fructified.

### TRANSLATION

From the trunk grew many branches and above them innumerable others.

## TEXT 18

বিশ বিশ শাখা করি' এক এক মণ্ডল ।  
মহা-মহা-শাখা ছাইল অঙ্গাণু সকল ॥ ১৮ ॥

*viśa viśa śākhā kari' eka eka maṇḍala  
mahā-mahā-śākhā chāila brahmāṇḍa sakala*

## SYNONYMS

*viśa* *viśa*—twenty, twenty; *śākhā*—branches; *kari'*—making a group; *eka eka* *maṇḍala*—form a society; *mahā-mahā-śākhā*—big branches; *chāila*—covered; *brahmāṇḍa*—the whole universe; *sakala*—all.

## TRANSLATION

Thus the branches of the Caitanya tree formed a cluster or society, with great branches covering all the universe.

## PURPORT

Our International Society for Krishna Consciousness is one of the branches of the Caitanya tree.

## TEXT 19

একেক শাখাতে উপশাখা শত শত ।  
শত উপজিল শাখা কে গণিবে কত ॥ ১৯ ॥

*ekaika śākhāte upaśākhā śata śata  
yata upajila śākhā ke gaṇibe kata*

## SYNONYMS

*ekaika*—each branch; *śākhāte*—in the branch; *upaśākhā*—sub-branches; *śata śata*—hundreds and hundreds; *yata*—all; *upajila*—grew; *śākhā*—branches; *ke*—who; *gaṇibe*—can count; *kata*—how much.

## TRANSLATION

From each branch grew many hundreds of sub-branches. No one can count how many branches thus grew.

## TEXT 20

ମୁଖ୍ୟ ମୁଖ୍ୟ ଶାଖାଗଣେର ନାମ ଅଗଣନ ।  
ଆଗେ ତ' କରିବ, ଶୁଣ ସୁକ୍ରେର ବର୍ଣ୍ଣନ ॥ ২০ ॥

*mukhya mukhya śākhā-gaṇera nāma agaṇana  
āge ta' kariba, śuna vṛkṣera varṇana*

### SYNONYMS

*mukhya mukhya*—the foremost of them all; *śākhā-gaṇera*—of the branches; *nāma*—name; *agaṇana*—uncountable; *āge*—subsequently; *ta' kariba*—I shall do; *śuna*—please hear; *vṛkṣera varṇana*—the description of the Caitanya tree.

### TRANSLATION

I shall try to name the foremost of the innumerable branches. Please hear the description of the Caitanya tree.

### TEXT 21

বৃক্ষের উপরে শাখা হৈল দুই ক্রম ।  
এক ‘অদ্বৈত’ নাম, আর ‘নিত্যানন্দ’ ॥ ২১ ॥

*vṛkṣera upare śākhā haila dui skandha  
eka 'advaita' nāma, āra 'nityānanda'*

### SYNONYMS

*vṛkṣera*—of the tree; *upare*—on the top; *śākhā*—branch; *haila*—became; *dui*—two; *skandha*—trunks; *eka*—one; *advaita*—Śrī Advaita Prabhu; *nāma*—of the name; *āra*—and; *nityānanda*—of the name Nityānanda Prabhu.

### TRANSLATION

At the top of the tree the trunk branched into two. One trunk was named Śrī Advaita Prabhu and the other Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu.

### TEXT 22

সেই দুইস্কর্কে বহু শাখা উপজিল ।  
তার উপশাখাগণে জগৎ ছাইল ॥ ২২ ॥

*sei dui-skandhe bahu śākhā upajila  
tāra upaśākhā-gaṇe jagat chāila*

### SYNONYMS

*sei*—that; *dui-skandhe*—in two trunks; *bahu*—many; *śākhā*—branches; *upajila*—grew; *tāra*—of them; *upaśākhā-gaṇe*—sub-branches; *jagat*—the whole world; *chāila*—covered.

## TRANSLATION

From these two trunks grew many branches and sub-branches that covered the entire world.

### TEXT 23

বড় শাখা, উপশাখা, তার উপশাখা ।  
ষত উপজিল তার কে করিবে লেখা ॥ ২৩ ॥

*bāda śākhā, upaśākhā, tāra upaśākhā  
yata upajila tāra ke karibe lekhā*

### SYNONYMS

*bāda śākhā*—the big branches; *upaśākhā*—sub-branches; *tāra*—their; *upaśākhā*—sub-branches; *tāra*—their; *upaśākhā*—again sub-branches; *yata*—all that; *upajila*—grew; *tāra*—of them; *ke*—who; *karibe*—can count; *lekhā*—or write.

## TRANSLATION

These branches and sub-branches and their sub-branches became so numerous that no one can actually write about them.

### TEXT 24

শিষ্য, প্রশিষ্য, আর উপশিষ্যগণ ।  
জগৎ ব্যাপিল তার নাহিক গণন ॥ ২৪ ॥

*śiṣya, praśiṣya, āra upaśiṣya-gaṇa  
jagat vyāpila tāra nāhika gaṇana*

### SYNONYMS

*śiṣya*—disciples; *praśiṣya*—grand-disciples; *āra*—and; *upaśiṣya-gaṇa*—admirers; *jagat*—the whole world; *vyāpila*—spread; *tāra*—of that; *nāhika*—there is none; *gaṇana*—enumeration.

## TRANSLATION

Thus the disciples and the grand-disciples and their admirers spread throughout the entire world, and it is not possible to enumerate them all.

### TEXT 25

উড়ু দুর-বৃক্ষ ঘেন ফলে সর্ব অঙ্গে ।  
এই মত ভক্তিরুক্ষে সর্বত্র ফল লাগে ॥ ২৫ ॥

*uḍumbara-vṛkṣa yena phale sarva aṅge  
ei mata bhakti-vṛkṣe sarvatra phala läge*

### SYNONYMS

*uḍumbara-vṛkṣa*—a big fig tree; *yena*—as if; *phale*—grew fruits; *sarva*—all; *aṅge*—parts of the body; *ei*—this; *mata*—like; *bhakti-vṛkṣe*—in the tree of devotional service; *sarvatra*—all over; *phala*—fruit; *läge*—appears.

### TRANSLATION

As a big fig tree bears fruits all over its body, each part of the tree of devotional service bore fruit.

### PURPORT

This tree of devotional service is not of this material world. It grows in the spiritual world, where there is no distinction between one part of the body and another. It is something like a tree of sugar, for whichever part of such a tree one tastes, it is always sweet. The tree of *bhakti* has varieties of branches, leaves and fruits, but they are all meant for the service of the Supreme Personality of Godhead. There are nine different processes of devotional service (*śravaṇam kīrtanam viṣṇoḥ smaraṇam pāda-sevanam arcanam vandanam dāsyam sakhym ātma-nivedanam*), but all of them are meant only for the service of the Supreme Lord. Therefore whether one hears, chants, remembers or worships, his activities will yield the same result. Which one of these processes will be the most suitable for a particular devotee depends upon his taste.

### TEXT 26

ମୂଳଶକ୍ତର ଶାଖା ଆର ଉପଶାଖାଗଣେ ।  
ଲାଗିଲା ସେ ପ୍ରେମଫଳ,— ଅଭ୍ୟନ୍ତକେ ଜିମେ ॥ ୨୬ ॥  
*mūla-skandhera śākhā āra upaśākhā-gaṇe  
lāgilā ye prema-phala,—amṛtake jine*

### SYNONYMS

*mūla-skandhera*—of the chief trunk; *śākhā*—branches; *āra*—and; *upaśākhā-gaṇe*—sub-branches; *lāgilā*—as it grew; *ye*—that; *prema-phala*—the fruit of love; *amṛtake jine*—such a fruit conquers nectar.

### TRANSLATION

Since Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu was the original trunk, the taste of the fruits that grew on the branches and sub-branches surpassed the taste of nectar.

### TEXT 27

ପାକିଲ ସେ ପ୍ରେମଫଳ ଅଭ୍ୟନ୍ତ-ମୂର ।  
ବିଲାମ୍ବ ଚୈତନ୍ୟମାଲୀ, ନାହି ଲାଗୁ ମୂଳ ॥ ୨୭ ॥

*pākila ye prema-phala amṛta-madhura  
vilāya caitanya-mālī, nāhi laya mūla*

### SYNONYMS

*pākila*—ripened; *ye*—that; *prema-phala*—the fruit of love of Godhead; *amṛta*—nectarean; *madhura*—sweet; *vilāya*—distributes; *caitanya-mālī*—the gardener, Lord Caitanya; *nāhi*—does not; *laya*—take; *mūla*—price.

### TRANSLATION

The fruits ripened and became sweet and nectarean. The gardener, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, distributed them without asking any price.

### TEXT 28

ତ୍ରିଜଗତେ ସତ ଆହେ ଧନ-ରତ୍ନମଣି ।  
ଏକଫଳେର ମୂଲ୍ୟ କରି' ତାହା ନାହିଁ ଗଣି ॥ ୨୮ ॥

*tri-jagate yata āche dhana-ratnamaṇi  
eka-phalera mūlya kari' tāhā nāhi gaṇi*

### SYNONYMS

*tri-jagate*—in the three worlds; *yata*—as much as; *āche*—there is; *dhana-ratnamaṇi*—wealth and riches; *eka-phalera*—one fruit's; *mūlya*—price; *kari'*—calculated; *tāhā*—that; *nāhi*—do not; *gaṇi*—count.

### TRANSLATION

All the wealth in the three worlds cannot equal the value of one such nectarean fruit of devotional service.

### TEXT 29

ମାଗେ ବା ନା ମାଗେ କେହ, ପାତ୍ର ବା ଅପାତ୍ର ।  
ଇହାର ବିଚାର ନାହିଁ ଆଲେ, ଦେୟ ମାତ୍ର ॥ ୨୯ ॥

*māge vā nā māge keha, pātra vā apātra  
ihāra vicāra nāhi jāne, deya mātra*

### SYNONYMS

*māge*—begs; *vā*—or; *nā*—not; *māge*—begs; *keha*—anyone; *pātra*—candidate; *vā*—or; *apātra*—not a candidate; *ihāra*—of this; *vicāra*—consideration; *nāhi*—does not; *jāne*—know; *deya*—gives; *mātra*—only.

## TRANSLATION

Not considering who asked for it and who did not, nor who was fit and who unfit to receive it, Caitanya Mahāprabhu distributed the fruit of devotional service.

## PURPORT

This is the sum and substance of Lord Caitanya's *saṅkīrtana* movement. There is no distinction made between those who are fit and those who are not fit to hear or take part in the *saṅkīrtana* movement. It should therefore be preached without discrimination. The only purpose of the preachers of the *saṅkīrtana* movement must be to go on preaching without restriction. That is the way in which Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu introduced this *saṅkīrtana* movement to the world.

## TEXT 30

**অঞ্জলি অঞ্জলি ভরি' ফেলে চতুর্দিশে ।  
দরিদ্র কুড়াঝগ খায়, মালাকার হাসে ॥ ৩০ ॥**

*añjali añjali bhari' phele caturdiše  
daridra kuḍāñā khāya, mālākāra hāse*

## SYNONYMS

*añjali*—handful; *añjali*—handful; *bhari'*—filling; *phele*—distributes; *caturdiše*—in all directions; *daridra*—poor; *kuḍāñā*—picking up; *khāya*—eats; *mālākāra*—the gardener; *hāse*—smiles.

## TRANSLATION

The transcendental gardener, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, distributed handful after handful of fruit in all directions, and when the poor hungry people ate the fruit, the gardener smiled with great pleasure.

## TEXT 31

**মালাকার কহে,—শুন, বৃক্ষ-পরিবার ।  
মূলশাখা-উপশাখা যতেক প্রকার ॥ ৩১ ॥**

*mālākāra kahe,—śuna, vṛkṣa-parivāra  
mūlaśākhā-upaśākhā yateka prakāra*

## SYNONYMS

*mālākāra*—the gardener; *kahe*—said; *śuna*—hear; *vṛkṣa-parivāra*—the family of this transcendental tree of devotional service; *mūlaśākhā*—chief branches; *upaśākhā*—sub-branches; *yateka*—as many; *prakāra*—varieties.

## TRANSLATION

Lord Caitanya thus addressed the multifarious varieties of branches and sub-branches of the tree of devotional service:

### TEXT 32

**ଅଲୋକିକ ବୃକ୍ଷ କରେ ସର୍ବେତ୍ତିମ୍ବ-କର୍ମ ।  
ଶାବର ହେଇୟା ଧରେ ଜାଙ୍ଗମେର ଧର୍ମ ॥ ୩୨ ॥**

*alaukika vṛkṣa kare sarvendriya-karma  
sthāvara ha-iyā dhare jaṅgamera dharma*

### SYNONYMS

*alaukika*—transcendental; *vṛkṣa*—tree; *kare*—does; *sarva-indriya*—all senses; *karma*—activities; *sthāvara*—immovable; *ha-iyā*—becoming; *dhare*—accepts; *jaṅgamera*—of the movable; *dharma*—activities.

## TRANSLATION

“Since the tree of devotional service is transcendental, every one of its parts can perform the action of all the others. Although a tree is supposed to be immovable, this tree nevertheless moves.

### PURPORT

It is our experience in the material world that trees stand in one place, but in the spiritual world a tree can go from one place to another. Therefore everything in the spiritual world is called *alaukika*, uncommon or transcendental. Another feature of such a tree is that it can act universally. In the material world the roots of a tree go deep within the earth to gather food, but in the spiritual world the twigs, branches and leaves of the upper portion of the tree can act as well as the roots.

### TEXT 33

**ଏ ବୃକ୍ଷେର ଅଳ୍ପ ହୁଯ ସବ ସଚେତନ ।  
ବାଡ଼ିଯା ବ୍ୟାପିଲ ସବେ ସକଳ ଭୂବନ ॥ ୩୩ ॥**

*e vrkṣera aṅga haya saba sa-cetana  
bāḍiyā vyāpila sabe sakala bhuvana*

### SYNONYMS

*e*—this; *vrkṣera*—of the Caitanya tree; *aṅga*—parts; *haya*—are; *saba*—all; *sa-cetana*—spiritually cognizant; *bāḍiyā*—increasing; *vyāpila*—overflooded; *sabe*—all the parts; *sakala*—all; *bhuvana*—the world.

## TRANSLATION

“All the parts of this tree are spiritually cognizant, and thus as they grow up they spread all over the world.

## TEXT 34

একজন মালাকার আমি কাহী কাহী যাব ।  
একজন বা কত ফল পাড়িয়া বিলাব ॥ ৩৪ ॥

*ekalā mālākāra āmi kāhān kāhān yāba  
ekalā vā kata phala pādiyā vilāba*

## SYNOMYMS

*ekalā*—alone; *mālākāra*—gardener; *āmi*—I am; *kāhān*—where; *kāhān*—where; *yāba*—shall I go; *ekalā*—alone; *vā*—or; *kata*—how many; *phala*—fruits; *pādiyā*—picking; *vilāba*—shall distribute.

## TRANSLATION

“I am the only gardener. How many places can I go? How many fruits can I pick and distribute?

## PURPORT

Here Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu indicates that the distribution of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* should be performed by combined forces. Although He is the Supreme Personality of Godhead, He laments, “How can I act alone? How can I alone pick the fruit and distribute it all over the world?” This indicates that all classes of devotees should combine to distribute the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* without consideration of the time, place or situation.

## TEXT 35

একজন উঠানে দিতে হয় পরিশ্রম ।  
কেহ পায়, কেহ না পায়, রহে মনে ভ্রম ॥ ৩৫ ॥

*ekalā uṭhānā dite haya pariśrama  
keha pāya, keha nā pāya, rahe mane bhrama*

## SYNOMYMS

*ekalā*—alone; *uṭhānā*—picking up; *dite*—to give; *haya*—it becomes; *pariśrama*—too laborious; *keha*—someone; *pāya*—does get; *keha*—someone; *nā*—not; *pāya*—does get; *rahe*—remains; *mane*—in the mind; *bhrama*—suspicion.

## TRANSLATION

“It would certainly be a very laborious task to pick the fruits and distribute them alone, and still I suspect that some would receive them and others would not.

### TEXT 36

**অতএব আমি আজ্ঞা দিবুঁ সবাকারে ।  
যাহাঁ তাহাঁ প্রেমফল দেহ' যারে তারে ॥ ৩৬ ॥**

*ataeva āmi ājñā diluṇ sabākāre  
yāhān tāhān prema-phala deha' yāre tāre*

### SYNONYMS

*ataeva*—therefore; *āmi*—I; *ājñā*—order; *diluṇ*—give; *sabākāre*—to everyone; *yāhān*—wherever; *tāhān*—everywhere; *prema-phala*—the fruit of love of Godhead; *deha'*—distribute; *yāre*—anyone; *tāre*—everyone.

## TRANSLATION

“Therefore I order every man within this universe to accept this Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement and distribute it everywhere.

### PURPORT

In this connection there is a song sung by Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura:

*enechi auṣadhi māyā nāśibāra lāgi'  
harināma-mahāmantra lao tumi māgi'  
bhaktivinoda prabhu-caraṇe paḍiyā  
sei harināma-mantra la-ila māgiyā*

The *saṅkīrtana* movement has been introduced by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu just to dispell the illusion of *māyā*, by which everyone in this material world thinks himself to be a product of matter and therefore to have many duties pertaining to the body. Actually, the living entity is not his material body; he is a spirit soul. He has a spiritual need to be eternally blissful and full of knowledge, but unfortunately he identifies himself with the body, sometimes as a human being, sometimes as an animal, sometimes a tree, sometimes an aquatic, sometimes a demigod, and so on. Thus with each change of body he develops a different type of consciousness with different types of activities and thus becomes increasingly entangled in material existence, transmigrating perpetually from one body to another. Under the spell of *māyā*, or illusion, he does not consider the past or future but is simply satisfied with the short life span that he has gotten for the present. To eradicate this illusion, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu has brought the *saṅkīrtana* movement, and He requests everyone to accept and distribute it. A person who is actually a follower of Śrī Bhakti-

vinoda Ṭhākura must immediately accept the request of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu by offering respectful obeisances unto His lotus feet and thus beg from Him the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. If one is fortunate enough to beg from the Lord this Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, his life is successful.

### TEXT 37

**একলা মালাকার আমি কত ফল খাব ।  
না দিয়া বা এই ফল আর কি করিব ॥ ৩৭ ॥**

*ekalā mālākāra āmi kata phala khāba  
nā diyā vā ei phala āra ki kariba*

### SYNONYMS

*ekalā*—alone; *mālākāra*—gardener; *āmi*—I; *kata*—how many; *phala*—fruits; *khāba*—eat; *nā*—without; *diyā*—giving; *vā*—or; *ei*—this; *phala*—fruits; *āra*—else; *ki*—what; *kariba*—shall I do.

### TRANSLATION

“I am the only gardener. If I do not distribute these fruits, what shall I do with them? How many fruits can I alone eat?

### PURPORT

Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu produced so many fruits of devotional service that they must be distributed all over the world; otherwise, how could He alone relish and taste each and every fruit? The original reason that Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa descended as Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu was to understand Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī’s love for Kṛṣṇa and to taste that love. The fruits of the tree of devotional service were innumerable, and therefore He wanted to distribute them unrestrictedly to everyone. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī therefore writes:

*anarpita-carīṁ cirāt karuṇayāvatīrṇaḥ kalau  
samarpayitum unnatojjvala-rasāṁ sva-bhakti-śriyam  
hariḥ puraṭa-sundara-dyuti-kadamba-sandīpitaḥ  
sadā hṛdaya-kandare sphuratu vah śacī-nandanaḥ*

There were many precious incarnations of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but none were so generous, kind and magnanimous as Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, for He distributed the most confidential aspect of devotional service, namely, the conjugal love of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Therefore Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī Prabhupāda desires that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu live perpetually in the hearts of all devotees, for thus they can understand and relish the loving affairs of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī and Kṛṣṇa.

## TEXT 38

ଆତ୍ମ-ଇଚ୍ଛାମୃତେ ବୃକ୍ଷ ସିଞ୍ଚି ନିରାନ୍ତର ।  
ତାହାତେ ଅସଂଖ୍ୟ ଫଳ ବୃକ୍ଷେର ଉପର ॥ ୩୮ ॥

*ātma-icchāmṛte vṛkṣa siñci nirantara  
tāhāte asaṅkhyā phala vṛkṣera upara*

## SYNOMYMS

*ātma*—self; *icchā-amṛte*—by the nectar of the will; *vṛkṣa*—the tree; *siñci*—sprinkle; *nirantara*—constantly; *tāhāte*—there; *asaṅkhyā*—unlimited; *phala*—fruits; *vṛkṣera*—on the tree; *upara*—upper.

## TRANSLATION

“By the transcendental desire of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, water has been sprinkled all over the tree, and thus there are innumerable fruits of love of Godhead.

## PURPORT

God is unlimited, and His desires are also unlimited. This example of unlimited fruits is factually appropriate even within the material context, for with the good will of the Supreme Personality of Godhead there can be enough fruits, grains and other foodstuffs produced so that all the people in the world could not finish them, even if they ate ten times their capacity. In this material world there is actually no scarcity of anything but Kṛṣṇa consciousness. If people become Kṛṣṇa conscious, by the transcendental will of the Supreme Personality of Godhead there will be enough foodstuffs produced so that people will have no economic problems at all. One can very easily understand this fact. The production of fruits and flowers depends not upon our will but the supreme will of the Personality of Godhead. If He is pleased, He can supply enough fruits, flowers, etc., but if people are atheistic and godless, nature, by His will, restricts the supply of food. For example, in several provinces in India, especially Maharashtra, Uttara Pradesh and other adjoining states, there is sometimes a great scarcity of foodstuffs due to lack of rainfall. So-called scientists and economists cannot do anything about this. Therefore, to solve all problems, one must seek the good will of the Supreme Personality of Godhead by becoming Kṛṣṇa conscious and worshiping Him regularly in devotional service.

## TEXT 39

অতএব সব ফল দেহ' যারে তারে ।  
শাহীমা হউক লোক অজর অবরে ॥ ৩৯ ॥

*ataeva saba phala deha' yāre tāre  
khāiyā ha-uk loka ajara amare*

### SYNOMYS

*ataeva*—therefore; *saba*—all; *phala*—fruits; *deha'*—distribute; *yāre tāre*—to everyone and anyone; *khāiyā*—eating; *ha-uk*—let them become; *loka*—all people; *ajara*—without old age; *amare*—without death.

### TRANSLATION

“Distribute this Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement all over the world. Let people eat these fruits and ultimately become free from old age and death.

### PURPORT

The Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement introduced by Lord Caitanya is extremely important because one who takes to it becomes eternal, being freed from birth, death and old age. People do not recognize that the real distresses in life are the four principles of birth, death, old age and disease. They are so foolish that they resign themselves to these four miseries, not knowing the transcendental remedy of the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. Simply by chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* one can become free from all misery, but because they are enchanted by the illusory energy, people do not take this movement seriously. Therefore those who are actually servants of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu must seriously distribute this movement all over the world to render the greatest benefit to human society. Of course, animals and other lower species are not capable of understanding this movement, but if even a small number of living beings take it seriously, by their chanting loudly, all living entities, including even trees, animals and other lower species, will be benefited. When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu inquired from Haridāsa Ṭhākura how he was to benefit living entities other than humans, Śrīla Haridāsa Ṭhākura replied that the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* is so potent that if it is chanted loudly, everyone will benefit, including the lower species of life.

### TEXT 40

জগৎ ব্যাপিয়া মোর হবে পুণ্য ধ্যাতি ।  
সুখী হইয়া লোক মোর গাহিবেক কীর্তি ॥ ৪০ ॥

*jagat vyāpiyā mora habe puṇya khyāti  
sukhī ha-iyā loka mora gāhibeka kīrti*

### SYNOMYS

*jagat vyāpiyā*—spreading all over the world; *mora*—My; *habe*—there will be; *puṇya*—pious; *khyāti*—reputation; *sukhī*—happy; *ha-iyā*—becoming; *loka*—all the people; *mora*—My; *gāhibeka*—glorify; *kīrti*—reputation.

## TRANSLATION

“If the fruits are distributed all over the world, My reputation as a pious man will be known everywhere, and thus all people will glorify My name with great pleasure.

## PURPORT

This prediction of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu is now actually coming to pass. The Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is being distributed all over the world through the chanting of the holy name of the Lord, the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, and people who were leading confused, chaotic lives are now feeling transcendental happiness. They are finding peace in *sāṅkīrtana*, and therefore they are acknowledging the supreme benefit of this movement. This is the blessing of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. His prediction is now factually being fulfilled, and those who are sober and conscientious are appreciating the value of this great movement.

## TEXT 41

**ভারত-ভূমিতে হৈল মনুষ্য-জন্ম যার ।  
অর্থ সার্থক করি' কর পর-উপকার ॥ ৪১ ॥**

*bhārata-bhūmite haila manusya-janma yāra  
janma sārthaka kari' kara para-upakāra*

## SYNONYMS

*bhārata*—of India; *bhūmite*—in the land; *haila*—has become; *manusya*—human being; *janma*—birth; *yāra*—anyone; *janma*—such a birth; *sārthaka*—fulfillment; *kari'*—doing so; *kara*—do; *para*—others; *upakāra*—benefit.

## TRANSLATION

“One who has taken his birth as a human being in the land of India [Bhārata-varṣa] should make his life successful and work for the benefit of all other people.

## PURPORT

The magnanimity of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu is expressed in this very important verse. Although He was born in Bengal and Bengalis therefore have a special duty toward Him, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is addressing not only Bengalis but all the inhabitants of India. It is in the land of India that actual human civilization can be developed.

Human life is especially meant for God realization, as stated in the *Vedānta-sūtra* (*athāto brahma-jijñāsā*). Anyone who takes birth in the land of India (Bhārata-varṣa) has the special privilege of being able to take advantage of the instruction and guidance of the Vedic civilization. He automatically receives the basic principles of spiritual life, for 99.9% of the Indian people, even simple village farmers and others

who are neither educated nor sophisticated, believe in the transmigration of the soul, believe in past and future lives, believe in God and naturally want to worship the Supreme Personality of Godhead or His representative. These ideas are the natural inheritance of a person born in India. India has many holy places of pilgrimage such as Gayā, Benares, Mathurā, Prayāg, Vṛndāvana, Haridvār, Rāmeśvaram and Jagannātha Purī, and still people go there by the hundreds and thousands. Although the present leaders of India are influencing the people not to believe in God, not to believe in a next life and not to believe in a distinction between pious and impious life, and they are teaching them how to drink wine, eat meat and become supposedly civilized, people are nevertheless afraid of the four activities of sinful life—namely, illicit sex, meat eating, intoxication and gambling—and whenever there is a religious festival, they gather together by the thousands. We have actual experience of this. Whenever the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement holds a *sāṅkīrtana* festival in a big city like Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Ahmedabad or Hyderabad, thousands of people come to hear. Sometimes we speak in English, but even though most people do not understand English, they nevertheless come to hear us. Even when imitation incarnations of Godhead speak, people gather in thousands, for everyone who is born in the land of India has a natural spiritual inclination and is taught the basic principles of spiritual life; they merely need to be a little more educated in the Vedic principles. Therefore Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu said, *janma sārthaka kari' kara para-upakāra*: if an Indian is educated in the Vedic principles, he is able to perform the most beneficial welfare activity for the entire world.

At present, for want of Kṛṣṇa consciousness or God consciousness, the entire world is in darkness, having been covered by the four principles of sinful life—meat eating, illicit sex, gambling and intoxication. Therefore there is a need for vigorous propaganda to educate people to refrain from sinful activities. This will bring peace and prosperity; the rogues, thieves and debauchees will naturally decrease in number, and all of human society will be God conscious.

The practical effect of our spreading the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement all over the world is that now the most degraded debauchees are becoming the most elevated saints. This is only one Indian's humble service to the world. If all Indians had taken to this path, as advised by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, India would have given a unique gift to the world, and thus India would have been glorified. Now, however, India is known as a poverty-stricken country, and whenever anyone from America or another opulent country goes to India, he sees many people lying by the foot paths for whom there are not even provisions for two meals a day. There are also institutions collecting money from all parts of the world in the name of welfare activities for poverty-stricken people, but they are spending it for their own sense gratification. Now, on the order of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement has been started, and people are benefiting from this movement. Therefore it is now the duty of the leading men of India to consider the importance of this movement and train many Indians to go outside of India to preach this cult. People will accept it, there will be cooperation among the Indian people and among the other people of the world, and the mission of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu will then be fulfilled. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu will then be glorified all over the world,

and people will naturally be happy, peaceful and prosperous, not only in this life but also in the next, for as stated in *Bhagavad-gītā*, anyone who understands Kṛṣṇa, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, will very easily get salvation, or freedom from the repetition of birth and death, and go back home, back to Godhead. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu therefore requests every Indian to become a preacher of His cult to save the world from disastrous confusion.

This is not only the duty of Indians but the duty of everyone, and we are very happy that American and European boys and girls are seriously cooperating with this movement. One should know definitely that the best welfare activity for all of human society is to awaken man's God consciousness, or Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Therefore everyone should help this great movement. This is confirmed in the *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, Tenth Canto, Twenty-second Chapter, verse 35, which is next quoted in *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*.

#### TEXT 42

এতাবজ্ঞসাক্ষয়ঃ দেহিনামিহ দেহিশু।  
প্রাণেরবৈধিশ্চ বাচা শ্রেষ্ঠাচরণঃ সদা ॥ ৪২ ॥

*etāvaj janma-sāphalyam dehinām iha dehiṣu  
prāṇair arthaḥ dhiyā vācā śreyā-ācaranām sadā*

#### SYNONYMS

*etāvat*—up to this; *janma*—of birth; *sāphalyam*—perfection; *dehinām*—of every living being; *iha*—in this world; *dehiṣu*—toward those who are embodied; *prāṇaiḥ*—by life; *arthaiḥ*—by wealth; *dhiyā*—by intelligence; *vācā*—by words; *śreyaiḥ*—eternal good fortune; *ācaranām*—acting practically; *sadā*—always.

#### TRANSLATION

“It is the duty of every living being to perform welfare activities for the benefit of others with his life, wealth, intelligence and words.”

#### PURPORT

There are two kinds of general activities—*śreyas*, or activities which are ultimately beneficial and auspicious, and *preyas*, or those which are immediately beneficial and auspicious. For example, children are very fond of playing. They don't want to go to school to receive an education, and they think that to play all day and night and enjoy with their friends is the aim of life. Even in the transcendental life of Lord Kṛṣṇa, we find that when He was a child He was very fond of playing with His friends of the same age, the cowherd boys. He would not even go home to take His dinner. Mother Yaśodā would have to come out to induce Him to come home. Thus it is a child's nature to engage all day and night in playing, not caring even for his health and other important concerns. This is an example of *preyas*, or immediate-

ly beneficial activities, but there are also *śreyas*, or activities which are ultimately auspicious. According to Vedic civilization, a human being must be God conscious. He should understand what God is, what this material world is, who he is and what their interrelationships are. This is called *śreyas*, or ultimately auspicious activity.

In this verse of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* it is said that one should be interested in *śreyas*. To achieve the ultimate goal of *śreyas*, or good fortune, one should engage everything, including his life, wealth and words, not only for himself but for others also. However, unless one is interested in *śreyas* in his own life, he cannot preach of *śreyas* for the benefit of others.

This verse cited by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu applies to human beings, not to animals. As indicated in the previous verse by the words *manuṣya-janma*, these injunctions are for human beings. Unfortunately, human beings, although they have the bodies of men, are becoming less than animals in their behavior. This is the fault of modern education. Modern educators do not know the aim of human life; they are simply concerned with how to develop the economic condition of their countries or of human society. This is also necessary; the Vedic civilization considers all aspects of human life, including *dharma* (religion), *artha* (economic development), *kāma* (sense gratification) and *mokṣa* (liberation). But humanity's first concern should be religion. To be religious, one must abide by the orders of God, but unfortunately people in this age have rejected religion, and they are busy in economic development. Therefore they will adopt any means to get money. For economic development one does not need to get money by hook or by crook; one needs only sufficient money to maintain his body and soul. However, because modern economic development is going on with no religious background, people have become lusty, greedy and mad after money. They are simply developing the qualities of *rajas* (passion) and *tamas* (ignorance), neglecting the other quality of nature, *sattva* (goodness), and the brahminical qualifications. Therefore the entire society is in chaos.

The *Bhāgavatam* says that it is the duty of an advanced human being to act in such a way as to facilitate human society's attainment of the ultimate goal of life. There is a similar verse in the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa*, Part Three, Chapter Twelve, verse 45, which is quoted in this chapter of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* as verse 43.

### TEXT 43

প্রাণিনামূপকারায় যদেবেহ পরত্ব চ ।  
কর্মণা মনসা বাচা তদেব মতিমান ভজেৎ ॥ ৪৩ ॥

*prāṇinām upakārāya yad evēha paratra ca  
karmaṇā manasā vācā tad eva matimān bhajet*

### SYNONYMS

*prāṇinām*—of all living entities; *upakārāya*—for the benefit; *yat*—whichever; *eva*—certainly; *iha*—in this world or in this life; *paratra*—in the next life; *ca*—and; *karmaṇā*—by work; *manasā*—by the mind; *vācā*—by words; *tat*—that; *eva*—certainly; *matimān*—an intelligent man; *bhajet*—must act.

## TRANSLATION

“By his work, thoughts and words, an intelligent man must perform actions which will be beneficial for all living entities in this life and in the next.”

## PURPORT

Unfortunately, people in general do not know what is to take place in the next life. To prepare oneself for his next life is common sense, and it is a principle of the Vedic civilization, but presently people throughout the world do not believe in a next life. Even influential professors and other educators say that as soon as the body is finished, everything is finished. This atheistic philosophy is killing human civilization. People are irresponsibly performing all sorts of sinful activities, and thus the privilege of the human life is being taken away by the educational propaganda of the so-called leaders. Actually it is a fact that this life is meant for preparation for the next life; by evolution one has come through many species or forms, and this human form of life is an opportunity to promote oneself to a better life. This is explained in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*yānti deva-vratā devān  
 pitṛn yānti pitṛ-vratāḥ  
 bhūtāni yānti bhūtejyā  
 yānti mad-yājino 'pi mām*

“Those who worship the demigods will take birth among the demigods; those who worship ghosts and spirits will take birth among such beings; those who worship ancestors go to the ancestors; and those who worship Me will live with Me.” (Bg. 9.25) Therefore, one may promote himself to the higher planetary systems which are the residence of the demigods, one can promote himself to the Pitṛloka, one can remain on earth, or one can also go back home, back to Godhead. This is further confirmed by *Bhagavad-gītā* (4.9): *tyaktvā dehaṁ punar janma naiti mām eti so 'rjuna*. After giving up the body, one who knows Kṛṣṇa in truth does not come back again to this world to accept a material body, but he goes back home, back to Godhead. This knowledge is in the *śāstras*, and people should be given the opportunity to understand it. Even if one is not able to go back to Godhead in one life, the Vedic civilization at least gives one the opportunity to be promoted to the higher planetary systems where the demigods live and not glide down again to animal life. At present, people do not understand this knowledge, although it constitutes a great science, for they are uneducated and trained not to accept it. This is the horrible condition of modern human society. As such, the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement is the only hope to direct the attention of intelligent men to a greater benefit in life.

## TEXT 44

**ମାନୀ ମହୁତ୍ ଆଶାର ମାହି ରାଜ୍ୟ-ଧନ ।**  
**ଫଳ-କୂଳ ଦିଲ୍ଲା କରି' ଶୁଣ୍ୟ ଉପାର୍ଥମ ॥ 88 ॥**

*mālī manusya āmāra nāhi rājya-dhana  
phala-phula diyā kari' puṇya upārjana*

### SYNONYMS

*mālī*—gardener; *manusya*—man; *āmāra*—My; *nāhi*—there is none; *rājya*—kingdom; *dhana*—wealth; *phala*—fruit; *phula*—flowers; *diyā*—giving; *kari'*—do; *puṇya*—piety; *upārjana*—achievement.

### TRANSLATION

“I am merely a gardener. I have neither a kingdom nor very great riches. I simply have some fruits and flowers that I wish to utilize to achieve piety in My life.

### PURPORT

In performing welfare activities for human society, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu presents Himself as being not very rich, thus indicating that a man need not be rich or opulent to act for the welfare of humanity. Sometimes rich men are very proud that they can perform beneficial activities for human society whereas others cannot. A practical example is that when there is a scarcity of food in India on account of meager rainfall, some members of the richer class very proudly distribute foodstuffs, making huge arrangements with the help of the government, as if merely by such activities people will be benefited. Suppose there were no food grains. How would the rich men distribute food? Production of grains is completely in the hands of God. If there were no rain, there would be no grains, and these so-called rich men would be unable to distribute grains to the people.

The real purpose of life, therefore, is to satisfy the Supreme Personality of Godhead. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī describes in his *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu* that devotional service is so exalted that it is beneficial and auspicious for every man. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu also declared that to propagate the *bhakti* cult of devotional service in human society, one does not need to be very rich. Anyone can do it and thus render the highest benefit to humanity if he knows the art. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu takes the part of a gardener because although a gardener is naturally not a very rich man, he has some fruits and flowers. Any man can collect some fruits and flowers and satisfy the Supreme Personality of Godhead in devotional service, as recommended in *Bhagavad-gītā*:

*patram puṣparām phalam toyam  
yo me bhaktyā prayacchatī  
tad ahaṁ bhakty-upahṛtam  
aśnāmi prayatātmanah*  
(Bg. 9.26)

One cannot satisfy the Supreme Lord by his riches, wealth or opulent position, but anyone can collect a little fruit or flower and offer it to the Lord. The Lord says that if one brings such an offering in devotion, He will accept it and eat it. When

Kṛṣṇa eats, the entire world becomes satisfied. There is the story in the *Mahābhārata*, illustrating how by Kṛṣṇa's eating, the 60,000 disciples of Durvāsā Muni were all satisfied. Therefore it is a fact that if by our life (*prāṇaiḥ*), by our wealth (*arthaiḥ*), by our intelligence (*dhiyā*) or by our words (*vācā*) we can satisfy the Supreme Personality of Godhead, naturally the entire world will become happy. Therefore our main duty is to satisfy the Supreme Godhead by our actions, our money and our words. This is very simple. Even if one does not have money, he can preach the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* to everyone. One can go everywhere, to every home, and request everyone to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*. Thus the entire world situation will become very happy and peaceful.

### TEXT 45

ମାନୀ ହଙ୍ଗା ବୃକ୍ଷ ରୈଲାଙ୍କ ଏହି ତ' ଇଚ୍ଛାତେ ।  
ସରପ୍ରାଣୀର ଉପକାର ହୁଯ ବୃକ୍ଷ ହେତେ ॥ ୪୯ ॥

*mālī hañā vṛkṣa ha-ilāñ ei ta' icchāte  
sarva-prāṇīra upakāra haya vṛkṣa haite*

### SYNONYMS

*mālī hañā*—although I am the gardener; *vṛkṣa ha-ilāñ*—I am also the tree; *ei ta'*—this is; *icchāte*—by My will; *sarva-prāṇīra*—of all living entities; *upakāra*—welfare; *haya*—there is; *vṛkṣa*—the tree; *haite*—from.

### TRANSLATION

"Although I am acting as a gardener, I also want to be the tree, for thus I can bestow benefit upon all."

### PURPORT

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is the most benevolent personality in human society because His only desire is to make people happy. His *saṅkīrtana* movement is especially meant for the purpose of making people happy. He wanted to become the tree Himself because a tree is supposed to be the most benevolent living entity. In the following verse, which is from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* (10.22.33), Kṛṣṇa Himself highly praised the existence of a tree.

### TEXT 46

ଅହୋ ଏଥାଂ ବରଂ ଅଗ୍ନ ସରପ୍ରାଣ୍ୟ-ପଞ୍ଜୀବିନାମ ।  
ହଜନଟେବ ମେଧାଂ ବୈ ବିମୁଖ ଶାସ୍ତି ନାର୍ଥିନଃ ॥ ୫୬ ॥

*aho eśāṁ varāṁ janma sarva-prāṇy-upajīvinām  
sujanasyeva yeśāṁ vai vimukhā yānti nārthinaḥ*

## SYNONYMS

*aho*—oh, just see; *eṣām*—of these trees; *varam*—superior; *janma*—birth; *sarva*—all; *prāṇi*—living entities; *upajīvinām*—one who provides maintenance; *sujanasya iva*—like the great personalities; *yeṣām*—from whose; *vai*—certainly; *vimukhāḥ*—disappointed; *yānti*—goes away; *na*—never; *arthināḥ*—one who is asking for something.

## TRANSLATION

“Just see how these trees are maintaining every living entity! Their birth is successful. Their behavior is just like that of great personalities, for anyone who asks anything from a tree never goes away disappointed.”

## PURPORT

According to Vedic civilization, *kṣatriyas* are considered to be great personalities because if anyone goes to a *kṣatriya* king to ask for charity, the king will never refuse. The trees are compared to those noble *kṣatriyas* because everyone derives all kinds of benefits from them—some people take fruit, others take flowers, others take leaves, others take twigs, and others even cut the tree, and yet the tree gives to everyone without hesitation.

Unnecessarily cutting trees without consideration is another example of human debauchery. The paper industry cuts many hundreds and thousands of trees for its mills, and with the paper so much rubbish literature is published for the whimsical satisfaction of human society. Unfortunately, although these industrialists are now happy in this life by dint of their industrial development, they do not know that they will incur the responsibility for killing these living entities who are in the forms of trees.

This verse, quoted from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, was spoken by Lord Kṛṣṇa to His friends when He was taking rest underneath a tree after His pastime of stealing the clothes of the *gopīs* (*vastra-harāṇa-līlā*). By quoting this verse, Caitanya Mahāprabhu teaches us that we should be tolerant like trees and also beneficial like trees, which give everything to the needy persons who come underneath them. A needy person may derive many advantages from trees and also from many animals, but in modern civilization people have become so ungrateful that they exploit the trees and animals and kill them. These are some of the sinful activities of modern civilization.

## TEXT 47

**এই আজ্ঞা কৈল যদি চৈতন্য-মালাকার ।  
পরম আনন্দ পাইল বৃক্ষ-পরিবার ॥ ৪৭ ॥**

*ei ājñā kaila yadi caitanya-mālākāra  
parama ānanda pāila vṛkṣa-parivāra*

### SYNONYMS

*ei*—this; *ājñā*—order; *kaila*—gave; *yadi*—when; *caitanya*—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *mālākāra*—as a gardener; *parama*—the greatest; *ānanda*—pleasure; *pāila*—got; *vṛksa*—of the tree; *parivāra*—descendants.

### TRANSLATION

The descendants of the tree [the devotees of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu] were very glad to receive this order directly from the Lord.

### PURPORT

It is the desire of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu that the benevolent activities of the *saṅkīrtana* movement which was inaugurated 500 years ago in Navadvīpa be spread all over the world for the benefit of all human beings. Unfortunately, there are many so-called followers of Caitanya Mahāprabhu who are satisfied simply to construct a temple, make a show of the Deities, collect some funds and utilize them for eating and sleeping. There is no question of their preaching the cult of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu all over the world, but even though they are unable to do so, if anyone else does it they become envious. This is the condition of the modern followers of Caitanya Mahāprabhu. The age of Kali is so strong that it affects even the so-called followers of Lord Caitanya. At least the followers of Caitanya Mahāprabhu must come out of India to preach His cult all over the world, for this is the mission of Lord Caitanya. The followers of Lord Caitanya must execute His will with heart and soul, being more tolerant than the trees and humbler than the straw in the street.

### TEXT 48

**ষेहि शाहं ताहं दान करे प्रेमफल ।  
क्लास्वादे मत्त लोक हईल सकल ॥ ४८ ॥**

*yei yāhān tāhān dāna kare prema-phala  
phalāsvāde matta loka ha-ila sakala*

### SYNONYMS

*yei*—anyone; *yāhān*—wherever; *tāhān*—anywhere; *dāna*—charity; *kare*—gives in; *prema-phala*—the fruit of love of Godhead; *phala*—fruit; *āsvāde*—by tasting; *matta*—intoxicated; *loka*—people; *ha-ila*—become; *sakala*—all.

### TRANSLATION

The fruit of love of God is so tasteful that wherever a devotee distributes it, those who relish the fruit, anywhere in the world, immediately become intoxicated.

## PURPORT

Here the wonderful fruit of love of Godhead distributed by Lord Caitanya Mahā-prabhu is described. We have practical experience that anyone who accepts this fruit and sincerely tastes it immediately becomes mad after it and gives up all his bad habits, being intoxicated by Caitanya Mahāprabhu's gift, the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. The statements of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* are so practical that anyone can test them. As far as we are concerned, we are most confident of the success of the distribution of the great fruit of love of Godhead through the medium of chanting of the *mahā-mantra*—Hare Kṛṣṇa, Hare Kṛṣṇa, Kṛṣṇa Kṛṣṇa, Hare Hare/ Hare Rāma, Hare Rāma, Rāma Rāma, Hare Hare.

### TEXT 49

**মহা-মাদক প্রেমফল পেট ভরি' থায় ।  
মাতিল সকল লোক—হাসে, নাচে, গায় ॥ ৪১ ॥**

*mahā-mādaka prēma-phala peṭa bhari' khāya  
mātila sakala loka—hāse, nāce, gāya*

### SYNONYMS

*mahā-mādaka*—great intoxicant; *prēma-phala*—this fruit of love of God; *peṭa*—belly; *bhari'*—filling; *khāya*—let them eat; *mātila*—became mad; *sakala loka*—all the people in general; *hāse*—laugh; *nāce*—dance; *gāya*—chant.

### TRANSLATION

The fruit of love of Godhead distributed by Caitanya Mahāprabhu is such a great intoxicant that anyone who eats it, filling his belly, immediately becomes maddened by it, and automatically he chants, dances, laughs and enjoys.

### TEXT 50

**কেহ গড়াগড়ি থায়, কেহ ত' হৃকার ।  
দেখি' আনন্দিত হঞ্জি হাসে মালাকার ॥ ৫০ ॥**

*keha gaḍāgaḍi yāya, keha ta' huṅkāra  
dekhi' ānandita hañā hāse mālākāra*

### SYNONYMS

*keha*—some of them; *gaḍāgaḍi yāya*—roll on the floor; *keha*—some of them; *ta'*—certainly; *huṅkāra*—hum very loudly; *dekhi'*—seeing this; *ānandita*—gladdened; *hañā*—becoming so; *hāse*—smiles; *mālākāra*—the great gardener.

## TRANSLATION

When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the great gardener, sees that people are chanting, dancing and laughing and that some of them are rolling on the floor and some are making loud humming sounds, He smiles with great pleasure.

## PURPORT

This attitude of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is very important for persons engaged in the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement of Kṛṣṇa consciousness. In every center of our institution, ISKCON, we have arranged for a love feast every Sunday, and when we actually see people come to our center, chant, dance, take *prasāda*, become jubilant and purchase books, we know that certainly Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is always present in such transcendental activities, and He is very pleased and satisfied. Therefore the members of ISKCON must increase this movement more and more, according to the principles that we are presently trying to execute. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, thus being pleased, will smilingly glance upon them, bestowing His favor, and the movement will be successful.

## TEXT 51

**এই মালাকার খায় এই প্রেমফল !  
নিরবধি অস্ত রহে, বিকশ-বিহুল ॥ ১ ॥**

*ei mālākāra khāya ei prema-phala  
niravadhi matta rahe, vivaśa-vihvala*

## SYNONYMS

*ei*—this; *mālākāra*—great gardener; *khāya*—eats; *ei*—this; *prema-phala*—fruit of love of Godhead; *niravadhi*—always; *matta*—maddened; *rahe*—remains; *vivaśa*—as if helpless; *vihvala*—as if bewildered.

## TRANSLATION

The great gardener, Lord Caitanya, personally eats this fruit, and as a result He constantly remains mad, as if helpless and bewildered.

## PURPORT

It is the mission of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu to act Himself and teach the people. He says, *āpani ācari' bhakti karila pracāra* (Cc. Ādi. 4.41). One must first act himself and then teach. This is the function of a real teacher. Unless one is able to understand the philosophy that he speaks, it will not be effective. Therefore one should not only understand the philosophy of the Caitanya cult but also implement it practically in one's life.

While chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu sometimes fainted and remained unconscious for many hours. He prays in His *Sikṣāṣṭaka*:

*yugāyitam nimeṣeṇa cakṣuṣā pravṛṣāyitam  
śūnyāyitam jagat sarvam govinda-viraheṇa me*

“O Govinda! Feeling Your separation, I am considering a moment to be like twelve years or more. Tears are flowing from My eyes like torrents of rain, and I am feeling all vacant in the world in Your absence.” (*Sikṣāṣṭaka* 7) This is the perfectional stage of chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* and eating the fruit of love of Godhead, as exhibited by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. One should not artificially imitate this stage, but if one is serious and sincerely follows the regulative principles and chants the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, the time will come when these symptoms will appear. Tears will fill his eyes, he will be unable to chant distinctly the *mahā-mantra*, and his heart will throb in ecstasy. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu says that one should not imitate this, but a devotee should long for the day to come when such symptoms of trance will automatically appear in his body.

### TEXT 52

**সর্বলোকে মন্ত্র কৈলা আপন-সমান ।  
প্ৰেমে মন্ত্র লোক বিনা নাহি দেখি আন ॥ ৫২ ॥**

*sarva-loke matta kailā āpana-samāna  
preme matta loka vinā nāhi dekhi āna*

### SYNONYMS

*sarva-loke*—all people; *matta*—maddened; *kailā*—He made; *āpana*—Himself; *saṁ-āna*—like; *preme*—in love of God; *matta*—maddened; *loka*—people in general; *vinā*—without; *nāhi*—do not; *dekhi*—we see; *āna*—anything else.

### TRANSLATION

With His saṅkīrtana movement the Lord made everyone mad like Himself. We do not find anyone who was not intoxicated by His saṅkīrtana movement.

### TEXT 53

**যে যে পূর্বে নিন্দা কৈল, বলি' মাতোঘাল ।  
সেহো ফল খায়, নাচে, বলে—ভাল, ভাল ॥ ৫৩ ॥**

*ye ye pūrve nindā kaila, bali' mātoyāla  
seho phala khāya, nāce, bale—bhāla bhāla*

### SYNONYMS

*ye ye*—persons who; *pūrve*—before; *nindā*—blasphemy; *kaila*—made; *bali'*—saying; *mātoyāla*—drunkard; *seho*—such persons; *phala*—fruit; *khāya*—takes; *nāce*—dance; *bale*—say; *bhāla bhāla*—very good, very good.

## TRANSLATION

Persons who had formerly criticized Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, calling Him a drunkard, also ate the fruit and began to dance, saying, “Very good! Very good!”

## PURPORT

When Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu started the *saṅkīrtana* movement, even He was unnecessarily criticized by Māyāvādīs, atheists and fools. Naturally we are also criticized by such men. They will always remain and will always criticize anything that is actually good for human society, but the preachers of the *saṅkīrtana* movement should not be deterred by such criticism. Our method should be to convert such fools gradually by asking them to come and take *prasāda* and chant and dance with us. This should be our policy. Anyone who comes to join us, of course, must be sincere and serious regarding spiritual advancement in life; then such a person, simply by joining us, chanting with us, dancing with us and taking *prasāda* with us, will gradually also come to say that this movement is very good. But one who joins with an ulterior purpose, to get material benefit or personal gratification, will never be able to grasp the philosophy of this movement.

## TEXT 54

এই ত' কহিলুণ্ঠে প্রেমকল-বিতরণ ।  
এবে শুন, ফলদাতা যে যে শাখাগণ ॥ ১৮ ॥

*ei ta' kahiluṇ prema-phala-vitaraṇa  
ebe śuna, phala-dātā ye ye śākhā-gaṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*ei*—this; *ta'*—however; *kahiluṇ*—I have explained; *prema-phala*—the fruit of love of Godhead; *vitaraṇa*—distribution; *ebe*—now; *śuna*—hear; *phala-dātā*—the giver of the fruit; *ye ye*—who and who; *śākhā-gaṇa*—branches.

## TRANSLATION

After describing the Lord's distribution of the fruit of love of Godhead, I now wish to describe the different branches of the tree of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 55

শ্ৰীরূপ-ঘৃনান্থ-পদে যার আশ ।  
চৈতন্যচরিতামৃত কহে কৃষ্ণদাস ॥ ১৯ ॥

*śrī-rūpa-raghunātha-pade yāra āśa  
caitanya-caritāmṛta kahe kṛṣṇadāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-rūpa*—Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *raghunātha*—Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; *pade*—at the lotus feet; *yāra*—whose; *āśa*—expectation; *caitanya-caritāmṛta*—the book named *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*; *kahe*—describes; *kṛṣṇa-dāsa*—Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī.

### TRANSLATION

Praying at the lotus feet of Śrī Rūpa and Śrī Raghunātha, always desiring their mercy, I, Kṛṣṇadāsa, narrate Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta, following in their footsteps.

*Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports to the Śrī-Caitanya-caritāmṛta, Ādi-līlā, Ninth Chapter, describing the tree of devotional service.*

# CHAPTER 10

This chapter describes the branches of the tree named Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 1

শ্রীচতুর্পদামূর্তি-মধুপেত্যো নমো নমঃ ।  
কথকিমাঞ্চমাল মেবাং খাপি তদগন্ধভাগ্ভবেৎ ॥১॥

*śrīcaitanya-padāmbhoja-madhupebhyo namo namaḥ  
kathañcid āśrayād yeṣāṁ śvāpi tad-gandha-bhāg bhavet*

## SYNOMYMS

*śrī-caitanya*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *padāmbhoja*—the lotus feet; *madhu*—honey; *pebhyah*—unto those who drink; *namah*—respectful obeisances; *namah*—respectful obeisances; *kathañcit*—a little of it; *āśrayāt*—taking shelter of; *yeṣām*—of whom; *śvā*—dog; *api*—also; *tat-gandha*—the aroma of the lotus flower; *bhāk*—shareholder; *bhavet*—may become.

## TRANSLATION

Let me repeatedly offer my respectful obeisances unto the beelike devotees who always taste the honey of the lotus feet of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. If even a doggish nondevotee somehow takes shelter of such devotees, he enjoys the aroma of the lotus flower.

## PURPORT

The example of a dog is very significant in this connection. A dog naturally does not become a devotee at any time, but still it is sometimes found that a dog of a devotee gradually becomes a devotee also. We have actually seen that a dog has no respect even for the *tulasī* plant. Indeed, a dog is especially inclined to pass urine on the *tulasī* plant. Therefore the dog is the number one nondevotee. But Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's *saṅkīrtana* movement is so strong that even a doglike nondevotee can gradually become a devotee by the association of a devotee of Lord Caitanya. Śrīla Śivānanda Sena, a great householder devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, attracted a dog on the street while going to Jagannātha Puri. The dog

began to follow him and ultimately went to see Caitanya Mahāprabhu and was liberated. Similarly, cats and dogs in the household of Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura were also liberated. Cats and dogs and other animals are not expected to become devotees, but in the association of a pure devotee they are also delivered.

### TEXT 2

জয় জয় শ্রীকৃষ্ণচেতন্য-নিত্যানন্দ ।  
জয়াদ্বৈতচন্দ্র জয় গোরভক্তব্যন্দ ॥ ২ ॥

*jaya jaya śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya-nityānanda  
jayādvaitacandra jaya gaura-bhakta-vṛnda*

### SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya—all glories; śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya—to Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu; nityānanda—Lord Nityānanda; jaya advaitacandra—all glories to Advaita Prabhu; jaya—all glories; gaura-bhakta-vṛnda—to the devotees of Lord Caitanya, headed by Śrīvāsa.*

### TRANSLATION

All glories to Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Lord Nityānanda! All glories to Advaita Prabhu and all glories to the devotees of Lord Caitanya, headed by Śrīvāsa!

### TEXT 3

এই মালীর - এই বৃক্ষের অকথ্য কথন ।  
এবে শুন মুখ্যশাখার নাম-বিবরণ ॥ ৩ ॥

*ei mālīra—ei vrksera akathya kathana  
ebe śuna mukhya-śākhāra nāma-vivarāṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*ei mālīra—of this gardener; ei vrksera—of this tree; akathya kathana—inconceivable description; ebe—now; śuna—hear; mukhya—chief; śākhāra—branches; nāma—of the names; vivarāṇa—description.*

### TRANSLATION

The description of Lord Caitanya as the gardener and the tree is inconceivable. Now hear with attention about the branches of this tree.

### TEXT 4

চেতন্য-গোসাঙ্গির ষড় পানিষদচয় ।  
তত্ত্ব-লঘু-ভাব তাঁর না হস্ত নিষ্ঠয় ॥ ৪ ॥

*caitanya-gosāñira yata pāriṣada-caya  
guru-laghu-bhāva tāñra nā haya niścaya*

### SYNONYMS

*caitanya*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *gosāñira*—of the supreme spiritual master; *yata*—all; *pāriṣada-caya*—groups of associates; *guru-laghu-bhāva*—conceptions of high and low; *tāñra*—of them; *nā*—never; *haya*—become; *niścaya*—ascertained.

### TRANSLATION

The associates of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu were many, but none of them should be considered lower or higher. This cannot be ascertained.

### TEXT 5

ষত ষত মহান্ত কৈলা তাঁ-সবার গণন।  
কেহ করিবারে নারে জ্যেষ্ঠ-লঘু-ক্রম ॥ ৫ ॥

*yata yata mahānta kailā tāñ-sabāra gaṇana  
keha karibāre nāre jyeṣṭha-laghu-krama*

### SYNONYMS

*yata yata*—as many as there are; *mahānta*—great devotees; *kailā*—made; *tāñ-sabāra*—of all of them; *gaṇana*—counting; *keha*—all of them; *karibāre nāre*—cannot do; *jyeṣṭha*—elder; *laghu*—younger; *krama*—chronology.

### TRANSLATION

All the great personalities in the line of Lord Caitanya enumerated these devotees, but they could not distinguish between the greater and the lesser.

### TEXT 6

অতএব তাঁ-সবারে করি' মস্কার।  
নাম-মাত্র করি, দোষ না লবে আমার ॥ ৬ ॥

*ataeva tāñ-sabāre kari' namaskāra  
nāma-mātra kari, doṣa nā labe āmāra*

### SYNONYMS

*ataeva*—therefore; *tāñ-sabāre*—to all of them; *kari'*—doing; *namaskāra*—offer my obeisances; *nāma-mātra*—that is also a token; *kari*—I do; *doṣa*—fault; *nā*—do not; *labe*—take; *āmāra*—of me.

## TRANSLATION

I offer my obeisances unto them as a token of respect. I request them not to consider my offenses.

### TEXT 7

**বন্দে শ্ৰীকৃষ্ণাম্বুদ্ধম্য-প্ৰেমামৰতৱোঃ প্ৰিয়ান्।  
শাখাকৃপাম্ ভক্তগান্ন কৃষ্ণপ্ৰেমফলপ্ৰদানম্ ॥ ৭ ॥**

*vande śrīkṛṣṇacaitanya-premāmarataroḥ priyān  
śākhā-rūpān bhakta-gaṇān kṛṣṇa-prema-phala-pradān*

### SYNONYMS

*vande*—I offer my obeisances; *śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya*—to Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *prema-amara-taroḥ*—of the eternal tree full of love of Godhead; *priyān*—those who are devotees; *śākhā-rūpān*—represented as branches; *bhakta-gaṇān*—all the devotees; *kṛṣṇa-prema*—of love of Kṛṣṇa; *phala*—of the fruit; *pradān*—the givers.

## TRANSLATION

I offer my obeisances to all the dear devotees of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the eternal tree of love of Godhead. I offer my respects to all the branches of the tree, the devotees of the Lord who distribute the fruit of love of Kṛṣṇa.

### PURPORT

Śrī Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī sets the example of offering obeisances to all the preacher devotees of Lord Caitanya, without distinction as to higher and lower. Unfortunately, at present there are many foolish so-called devotees of Lord Caitanya who make such distinctions. For example, the title “*Prabhupāda*” is offered to a spiritual master, especially to a distinguished spiritual master such as Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī Prabhupāda, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī Prabhupāda or Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī Prabhupāda. When our disciples similarly wanted to address their spiritual master as Prabhupāda, some foolish people became envious. Not considering the propaganda work of the Hare Kṛṣṇa movement, simply because these disciples addressed their spiritual master as Prabhupāda they became so envious that they formed a faction along with other such envious persons just to minimize the value of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement. To chastise such fools, Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī very frankly says, *keha karibāre nāre jyeṣṭha-laghu-krama*. Any-one who is a bona fide preacher of the cult of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu must be respectful to the real devotees of Lord Caitanya; one should not be envious, considering one preacher to be very great and another to be very lowly. This is a material distinction and has no place on the platform of spiritual activities. Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī therefore offers equal respect to all the preachers of the cult of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, who are compared to the branches of the tree. ISKCON is one of these branches, and it should therefore be respected by all sincere devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 8

**ଶ୍ରୀବାସ ପଣ୍ଡିତ, ଆର ଶ୍ରୀରାମ ପଣ୍ଡିତ ।  
ଦୁଇ ଭାଈ—ଦୁଇ ଧାସ, ଜଗତେ ବିଦିତ ॥ ୮ ॥**

*śrīvāsa paṇḍita, āra śrī-rāma paṇḍita  
dui bhāi—dui sākhā, jagate vidita*

## SYNOMYS

*śrīvāsa paṇḍita*—of the name Śrīvāsa Paṇḍita; *āra*—and; *śrī-rāma paṇḍita*—of the name Śrī Rāma Paṇḍita; *dui bhāi*—two brothers; *dui sākhā*—two branches; *jagate*—in the world; *vidita*—well known.

## TRANSLATION

The two brothers Śrīvāsa Paṇḍita and Śrī Rāma Paṇḍita started two branches that are well known in the world.

## PURPORT

In the *Gaura-ganoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 90, Śrīvāsa Paṇḍita is described to be an incarnation of Nārada Muni, and Śrī Rāma Paṇḍita, his younger brother, is said to be an incarnation of Parvata Muni, a great friend of Nārada's. Śrīvāsa Paṇḍita's wife, Mālinī, is celebrated as an incarnation of the nurse Ambikā, who fed Lord Kṛṣṇa with her breast milk, and as already noted, his niece Nārāyaṇī, the mother of Thākura Vṛndāvana dāsa, the author of *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, was the sister of Ambikā in *kṛṣṇa-līlā*. We also understand from the description of *Caitanya-bhāgavata* that after Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu's acceptance of the *sannyāsa* order, Śrīvāsa Paṇḍita left Navadvīpa, possibly because of feelings of separation, and domiciled at Kumārahaṭṭa.

## TEXT 9

**ଶ୍ରୀପତି, ଶ୍ରୀନିଧି—ତୌର ଦୁଇ ସହୋଦର ।  
ଚାରି ଭାଇର ଧାସ-ଦାସୀ, ଗୃହ-ପରିକର ॥ ୯ ॥**

*śrīpati, śrīnidhi—tānra dui sahodara  
cāri bhāira dāsa-dāsī, gṛha-parikara*

## SYNOMYS

*śrīpati*—of the name Śrīpati; *śrīnidhi*—of the name Śrīnidhi; *tānra*—their; *dui*—two; *sahodara*—own brothers; *cāri*—four; *bhāira*—brothers; *dāsa-dāsī*—family members, manservants and maidservants; *gṛha-parikara*—all counted in one family.

## TRANSLATION

Their two brothers were named Śrīpati and Śrīnidhi. These four brothers and their servants and maidservants are considered one big branch.

## TEXT 10

দুই শাখার উপশাখার তাৰ-সবার গণন ।  
যঁৰ ঘৰে মহাপ্ৰভুৰ সদা সংকীর্তন ॥ ১০ ॥

*dui śākhāra upaśākhāya tāñ-sabāra gaṇana  
yāñra gr̥he mahāprabhura sadā saṅkīrtana*

## SYNONYMS

*dui śākhāra*—of the two branches; *upaśākhāya*—on the sub-branches; *tāñ-sabāra*—of all of them; *gaṇana*—counting; *yāñra gr̥he*—in whose house; *mahāprabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *sadā*—always; *saṅkīrtana*—congregational chanting.

## TRANSLATION

There is no counting the sub-branches of these two branches. Śrī Caitanya Mahā-prabhu held congregational chanting daily at the house of Śrīvāsa Pañdita.

## TEXT 11

চারি ভাই সবশে করে চৈতন্যের সেবা ।  
গৌরচন্দ্ৰ বিমা নাহি আমে দেবী-দেবা ॥ ১১ ॥

*cāri bhāi sa-varinśe kare caitanyera sevā  
gauracandra vinā nāhi jāne devī-devā*

## SYNONYMS

*cāri bhāi*—four brothers; *sa-varinśe*—with all family members; *kare*—do; *caitanyera*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *sevā*—service; *gauracandra*—Gaurasundara (Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu); *vinā*—except; *nāhi jāne*—they do not know; *devī*—goddess; *devā*—or god.

## TRANSLATION

These four brothers and their family members fully engaged in the service of Lord Caitanya. They knew no other god or goddess.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura has said, *anya-devāśraya nāi, tomāre kahinu bhāi, ei bhakti paramā-kāraṇa*; if one wants to become a pure, staunch devotee, one should not take shelter of any of the demigods or goddesses. Foolish Māyāvādīs say that worshiping demigods is as good as worshiping the Supreme Personality of Godhead, but that is not a fact. This philosophy misleads people to atheism. One

who has no idea what God actually is thinks that any form he imagines or any rascal he accepts can be God. This acceptance of cheap gods or incarnations of God is actually atheism. It is to be concluded, therefore, that those who worship demigods or self-proclaimed incarnations of God are all atheists. They have lost their knowledge, as confirmed in *Bhagavad-gītā*. *Kāmais tais tair hṛta-jñānāḥ prapadyante 'nyadevatāḥ*: “Those whose minds are distorted by material desires surrender unto demigods.” (Bg. 7.20) Unfortunately, those who do not cultivate Kṛṣṇa consciousness and do not properly understand the Vedic knowledge accept any rascal to be an incarnation of God, and they are of the opinion that one can become an incarnation simply by worshiping a demigod. This philosophical hodge-podge exists under the name of the Hindu religion, but the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement does not approve of it. Indeed, we strongly condemn it. Such worship of demigods and so-called incarnations of God should never be confused with the pure Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement.

### TEXT 12

‘ଆଚାର୍ୟରଙ୍ଗ’ ମାତ୍ର ଧରେ ବଡ଼ ଏକ ଶାଖା ।  
ତୁମ୍ଭାର ପରିକର, ତୁମ୍ଭାର ଶାଖା-ଉପଶାଖା ॥ ୧୨ ॥

*‘ācāryaratna’ nāma dhare baḍa eka sākhā  
tānra parikara, tānra sākhā-upaśākhā*

### SYNOMYS

*ācāryaratna*—of the name Ācāryaratna; *nāma*—name; *dhare*—he accepts; *baḍa*—big; *eka*—one; *sākhā*—branch; *tānra*—his; *parikara*—associates; *tānra*—his; *sākhā*—branch; *upaśākhā*—sub-branches.

### TRANSLATION

Another big branch was Ācāryaratna, and his associates were sub-branches.

### TEXT 13

ଆଚାର୍ୟରଙ୍ଗେ ନାମ ‘ଶ୍ରୀଚନ୍ଦ୍ରଶେଖର’ ।  
ଶୁଣାର ଘରେ ଦେବୀ-ଭାବେ ନାଚିଲା ଈଶ୍ଵର ॥ ୧୩ ॥

*ācāryaratnera nāma ‘śrī-candraśekhara’—  
yānra ghare devī-bhāve nācilā īśvara*

### SYNOMYS

*ācāryaratnera*—of Ācāryaratna; *nāma*—name; *śrī-candraśekhara*—of the name Śrī Candraśekhara; *yānra*—of whom; *ghare*—in the home; *devī-bhāve*—as the goddess; *nācilā*—danced; *īśvara*—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TRANSLATION

Ācāryaratna was also named Śrī Candraśekhara Ācārya. In a drama in his house, Lord Caitanya played the goddess of fortune.

## PURPORT

Dramatic performances were also enacted during the presence of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, but the players who took part in such dramas were all pure devotees; no outsiders were allowed. The members of ISKCON should follow this example. Whenever they stage dramatic performances about the lives of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu or Lord Kṛṣṇa, the players must be pure devotees. Professional players and dramatic actors have no sense of devotional service, and therefore although they can perform very artistically, there is no life in such performances. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura used to refer to such an actor as *yātrā-dale nārada*, which means “farcical Nārada.” Sometimes an actor in a drama plays the part of Nārada Muni, although in his private life he is not at all like Nārada Muni because he is not a devotee. Such actors are not needed in dramatic performances about the lives of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Lord Kṛṣṇa.

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu used to perform dramas with Advaita Prabhu, Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura and other devotees in the house of Candraśekhara. The place where Candraśekhara’s house was situated is now known as Vrajapattana. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura established a branch of his Śrī Caitanya Maṭha at this place. When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu decided to accept the renounced order of life, Candraśekhara Ācārya was informed of this by Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, and therefore he was also present when Lord Caitanya accepted *sannyāsa* from Keśava Bhāratī in Katwa. It is he who first spread word in Navadvīpa of Lord Caitanya’s accepting *sannyāsa*. Śrī Candraśekhara Ācārya was present during many important incidents in the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. He therefore forms the second branch of the tree of Lord Caitanya.

## TEXT 14

**পুঁজৰীক বিদ্যানিধি—বড়মাথা আমি ।  
ধৰ' নাম লঞ্চা অচু কামিলা আপনি ॥ ১৪ ॥**

*puñḍarīka vidyānidhi—baḍa-śākhā jāni  
yāñra nāma lañā prabhu kāndilā āpani*

## SYNONYMS

*puñḍarīka vidyānidhi*—of the name Puñḍarīka Vidyānidhi; *baḍa-śākhā*—another big branch; *jāni*—I know; *yāñra nāma*—whose name; *lañā*—taking; *prabhu*—the Lord; *kāndilā*—cried; *āpani*—Himself.

## TRANSLATION

Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi, the third big branch, was so dear to Lord Caitanya Mahā-prabhu that in his absence Lord Caitanya Himself would sometimes cry.

## PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* Śrīla Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi is described to be the father of Śrimatī Rādhārāṇī in *kṛṣṇa-līlā*. Caitanya Mahāprabhu therefore treated him as His father. Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi's father was known as Bāṇeśvara or, according to another opinion, Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī, and his mother's name was Gaṅgadevī. According to one opinion, Bāṇeśvara was a descendent of Śrī Śivarāma Gaṅgopādhyāya. The original home of Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi was in East Bengal in a village near Dacca named Bāghiyā which belonged to the Vārendra group of *brāhmaṇa* families. Sometimes these Vārendra *brāhmaṇas* were at odds with another group known as Rādhiya *brāhmaṇas*, and therefore Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi's family was ostracized and at that time was not living as a respectable family. Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī informs us that one of the members of this family is living in Vṛndāvana and is named Sarojānanda Gosvāmī. One special characteristic of this family is that each of its members had only one son or no son at all, and therefore the family was not very expansive. There is a place in the district of Caṭṭagrāma in East Bengal that is known as Hāṭahājāri, and a short distance from this place is a village known as Mekhalā-grāma in which Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi's forefathers lived. One can approach Mekhalā-grāma from Caṭṭagrāma either on horseback, by bullock cart or by steamer. The steamer station is known as Annapūrṇāra-ghāṭa. The birthplace of Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi is about two miles southwest of Annapūrṇāra-ghāṭa. The temple constructed there by Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi is now very old and much in need of repair. Without repair, the temple may soon crumble. There are two inscriptions on the bricks of that temple, but they are so old that one cannot read them. There is another temple, however, about 200 yards south of this one, and some people say that this is the old temple constructed by Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi.

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu called Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi "father," and He gave him the title Premanidhi. Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi later became the spiritual master of Gadādhara Pañḍita and an intimate friend of Svarūpa Dāmodara. Gadādhara Pañḍita at first misunderstood Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi to be an ordinary pounds and shillings man, but later, upon being corrected by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, he became His disciple. Another incident in the life of Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi involves his criticizing the priest of the Jagannātha temple, for which Jagannātha Prabhu chastised him personally by slapping his cheeks. This is described in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Seven. Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura informs us that there are still two living descendants of the family of Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi, who are named Śrī Harakumāra Smṛtitīrtha and Śrī Kṛṣṇakiṇkara Vidyālāṅkāra. For further information one should refer to the dictionary known as *Vaiśnavamāṇjuṣā*.

## TEXT 15

বড় শাখা,—গদাধর পণ্ডিত-গোসাঙ্গি ।  
তেঁহো লক্ষ্মীরূপা, তাঁর সম কেহ মাই ॥ ১৫ ॥

*baḍa śākhā,—gadādhara paṇḍita-gosāñi  
teñho lakṣmī-rūpā, tāñra sama keha nāi*

## SYNONYMS

*baḍa śākhā*—big branch; *gadādhara paṇḍita-gosāñi*—the descendants or disciplic succession of Gadādhara Paṇḍita; *teñho*—Gadādhara Paṇḍita; *lakṣmī-rūpā*—incarnation of the pleasure potency of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *tāñra*—his; *sama*—equal; *keha*—anyone; *nāi*—there is none.

## TRANSLATION

Gadādhara Paṇḍita, the fourth branch, is described as an incarnation of the pleasure potency of Śrī Kṛṣṇa. No one, therefore, can equal him.

## PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verses 147 through 153, it is stated: “The pleasure potency of Śrī Kṛṣṇa formerly known as Vṛndāvaneśvarī is now personified in the form of Śrī Gadādhara Paṇḍita in the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Śrī Svarūpa Dāmodara Gosvāmī has pointed out that in the shape of Lakṣmī, the pleasure potency of Kṛṣṇa, she was formerly very dear to the Lord as Śyāmasundara-vallabhā. The same Śyāmasundara-vallabhā is now present as Gadādhara Paṇḍita. Formerly, as Lalitā-sakhī, she was always devoted to Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī. In the Twelfth Chapter of this part of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* there is a description of the descendants or disciplic succession of Gadādhara Paṇḍita.

## TEXT 16

তাঁর শিষ্য-উপশিষ্য,—তাঁর উপশাখা ।  
এইমত সব শাখা-উপশাখার লেখা ॥ ১৬ ॥

*tāñra śiṣya-upaśiṣya,—tāñra upaśākhā  
eimata saba śākhā-upaśākhāra lekhā*

## SYNONYMS

*tāñra*—his; *śiṣya*—disciples; *upaśiṣya*—grand-disciples and admirers; *tāñra*—his; *upaśākhā*—sub-branches; *eimata*—in this way; *saba*—all; *śākhā*—branches; *upaśākhāra*—sub-branches; *lekhā*—to describe by writing.

## TRANSLATION

His disciples and grand-disciples are his sub-branches. To describe them all would be difficult.

### TEXT 17

**বক্রেশ্বর পণ্ডিত—প্ৰভুৰ বড় প্ৰিয় ভৃত্য ।  
এক-ভাবে চৰিষ্প প্ৰহৰ যাঁৰ মৃত্যা ॥ ১৭ ॥**

*vakreśvara pañdita—prabhura bāda priya bhṛtya  
eka-bhāve cabbiśa prahara yāhra nṛtya*

### SYNONYMS

*vakreśvara pañdita*—of the name Vakreśvara Pañdita; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *bāda*—very much; *priya*—dear; *bhṛtya*—servant; *eka-bhāve*—continuously in the same ecstasy; *cabbiśa*—twenty-four; *prahara*—a duration of time comprising three hours; *yāhra*—whose; *nṛtya*—dancing.

## TRANSLATION

Vakreśvara Pañdita, the fifth branch of the tree, was a very dear servant of Lord Caitanya's. He could dance with constant ecstasy for seventy-two hours.

### PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gopoddesa-dīpikā*, verse 71, it is stated that Vakreśvara Pañdita was an incarnation of Aniruddha, one of the quadruple expansions of Viṣṇu (Vāsudeva, Saṅkarṣaṇa, Aniruddha and Pradyumna). He could dance wonderfully for seventy-two continuous hours. When Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu played in dramatic performances in the house of Śrīvāsa Pañdita, Vakreśvara Pañdita was one of the chief dancers, and he danced continually for that length of time. Śrī Govinda dāsa, an Oriyā devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, has described the life of Vakreśvara Pañdita in his book *Gaura-Kṛṣṇodaya*. There are many disciples of Vakreśvara Pañdita in Orissa, and they are known as Gaudīya Vaiṣṇavas although they are Oriyās. Among these disciples are Śrī Gopālaguru and his disciple Śrī Dhyānacandra Gosvāmī.

### TEXT 18

**আপনে মহাপ্রভু গায় যাঁৰ মৃত্যুকালে ।  
প্ৰভুৰ চৱণ ধৱি' বক্রেশ্বৰ বলে ॥ ১৮ ॥**

*āpane mahāprabhu gāya yāhra nṛtya-kāle  
prabhura caraṇa dhari' vakreśvara bale*

## SYNONYMS

*āpane*—personally; *mahāprabhu*—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *gāya*—sang; *yāñra*—whose; *nṛtya-kāle*—at the time of dancing; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *carāṇa*—lotus feet; *dhari'*—embracing; *vakreśvara*—Vakreśvara Pañḍita; *bale*—said.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu personally sang while Vakreśvara Pañḍita danced, and thus Vakreśvara Pañḍita fell at the lotus feet of the Lord and spoke as follows.

## TEXT 19

“ଦଶସହ୍ସ୍ର ଗନ୍ଧର୍ବ ମୋରେ ଦେହ’ ଚନ୍ଦ୍ରମୁଖ ।  
ତାରା ଗାୟ, ମୁଣ୍ଡ ନାଚୋ—ତବେ ମୋର ସୁଖ ॥” ୧୯ ॥

*daśa-sahasra gandharva more deha' candramukha  
tārā gāya, muñi nācoñ—tabe mora sukha*

## SYNONYMS

*daśa-sahasra*—ten thousand; *gandharva*—residents of Gandharvaloka; *more*—unto me; *deha'*—please deliver; *candramukha*—O moon-faced one; *tārā gāyā*—let them sing; *muñi nācoñ*—let me dance; *tabe*—then; *mora*—my; *sukha*—happiness.

## TRANSLATION

“O Candramukha! Please give me 10,000 Gandharvas. Let them sing as I dance, and then I will be greatly happy.”

## PURPORT

The Gandharvas, who are residents of Gandharvaloka, are celebrated as celestial singers. Whenever singing is needed in the celestial planets, the Gandharvas are invited to sing. The Gandharvas can sing continuously for days, and therefore Vakreśvara Pañḍita wanted to dance as they sang.

## TEXT 20

ଅଭୁ ସଲେ—ତୁମି ମୋର ପକ୍ଷ ଏକ ଶାଖା ।  
ଆକାଶେ ଉଡ଼ିତାମ ସଦି ପାଞ୍ଚ ଆର ପାଞ୍ଚ ॥ ୨୦ ॥

*prabhu bale—tumi mora pakṣa eka śākhā  
ākāše uḍitāma yadi pāñc āra pāñchā*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhu bale*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu replied; *tumi*—you; *mora*—My; *pakṣa*—wing; *eka*—one; *śākhā*—one-sided; *ākāše*—in the sky; *uḍitāma*—I could fly; *yadi*—if; *pāñc*—I could get; *āra*—another; *pāñchā*—wing.

## TRANSLATION

Lord Caitanya replied: “I have only one wing like you, but if I had another, certainly I would fly in the sky!”

### TEXT 21

**পণ্ডিত জগদানন্দ প্রভুর প্রাণরূপ ।  
লোকে খ্যাত যেঁহো সত্যভামার স্বরূপ ॥ ২১ ॥**

*paṇḍita jagadānanda prabhura prāṇa-rūpa  
loke khyāta yeñho satyabhāmāra svarūpa*

### SYNONYMS

*paṇḍita jagadānanda*—of the name Paṇḍita Jagadānanda; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *prāṇa-rūpa*—life and soul; *loke*—in the world; *khyāta*—celebrated; *yeñho*—who; *satyabhāmāra*—of Satyabhāmā; *svarūpa*—personification.

## TRANSLATION

Paṇḍita Jagadānanda, the sixth branch of the Caitanya tree, was celebrated as the life and soul of the Lord. He is known to have been an incarnation of Satyabhāmā [one of the chief queens of Lord Kṛṣṇa].

### PURPORT

There are many dealings of Jagadānanda Paṇḍita with Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Most importantly, he was the Lord’s constant companion and especially took part in all the pastimes of the Lord in the houses of Śrīvāsa Paṇḍita and Candraśekhara Ācārya.

### TEXT 22

**শ্রীত্যে করিতে চাহে প্রভুর লালন-পালন ।  
বৈরাগ্য-লোক-ভয়ে প্রভু না মানে কখন ॥ ২২ ॥**

*prītye karite cāhe prabhura lālana-pālana  
vairāgya-loka-bhaye prabhu nā māne kakhana*

### SYNONYMS

*prītye*—in intimacy or affection; *karite*—to do; *cāhe*—wanted; *prabhura*—the Lord’s; *lālana-pālana*—maintenance; *vairāgya*—renouncement; *loka-bhaye*—fearing the public; *prabhu*—the Lord; *nā*—did not; *māne*—accept; *kakhana*—any time.

## TRANSLATION

Jagadānanda Paṇḍita [as an incarnation of Satyabhāmā] always wanted to see to the comfort of Lord Caitanya, but since the Lord was a sannyāsī He did not accept the luxuries that Jagadānanda Paṇḍita offered.

## TEXT 23

ହୁଇଲେ ଖଟମାତି ଲାଗାଇ କୋଳନ ।  
ତୌର ଶ୍ରୀତ୍ୟେର କଥା ଆଗେ କହିବ ମକଳ ॥ ୨୩ ॥

*dui-jane khaṭmaṭi lāgāya kondala  
tāñra prītyera kathā āge kahiba sakala*

## SYNONYMS

*dui-jane*—two persons; *khaṭmaṭi*—fighting over trifles; *lāgāya*—continued; *kondala*—quarrel; *tāñra*—his; *prītyera*—affection; *kathā*—narration; *āge*—ahead; *kahiba*—I shall speak; *sakala*—all.

## TRANSLATION

They sometimes appeared to fight over trifles, but these quarrels were based on their affection, of which I shall speak later.

## TEXT 24

ରାଘବ-ପଣ୍ଡିତ – ପ୍ରଭୁର ଆଦ୍ୟ-ଅନୁଚାର ।  
ତୌର ଏକ ଶାଖା ମୁଖ୍ୟ,—ମକରାଧ୍ଵଜ କର ॥ ୨୪ ॥

*rāghava-paṇḍita*—*prabhura ādya-anucara*  
*tāñra eka śākhā mukhya*—*makaradhvaja kara*

## SYNONYMS

*rāghava paṇḍita*—of the name Rāghava Paṇḍita; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *ādya*—original; *anucara*—follower; *tāñra*—his; *eka*—one; *śākhā*—branch; *mukhya*—chief; *makaradhvaja*—of the name Makaradhvaja; *kara*—surname.

## TRANSLATION

Rāghava Paṇḍita, Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's original follower, is understood to have been the seventh branch. From him proceeded another sub-branch, headed by Makaradhvaja Kara.

## PURPORT

Kara was the surname of Makaradhvaja. At present this surname is generally found in the Kāyastha community. The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 44, states:

*dhanīṣṭhā bhakṣya-sāmagrīm kṛṣṇāyādād vraje 'mitām  
saiva sāmprataṁ gaurāṅga-priyo rāghava-paṇḍitāḥ*

Rāghava Paṇḍita was formerly a confidential *gopī* in Vraja during the time of Lord Kṛṣṇa's pastimes, and his former name was Dhaniṣṭhā. This *gopī*, Dhaniṣṭhā, always engaged in preparing foodstuffs for Kṛṣṇa.

## TEXT 25

ତୀହାର ଭଗିନୀ ଦମ୍ୟାନ୍ତି ପ୍ରଭୁ ପିଲା ମାସୀ ।  
ପ୍ରଭୁ ତୋଗସାମଗ୍ରୀ ଯେ କରେ ବାରମାସି ॥ ୨୫ ॥

*tāñhāra bhaginī damayantī prabhura priya dāsī  
prabhura bhoga-sāmagrī ye kare vāra-māsi*

## SYNONYMS

*tāñhāra*—his; *bhaginī*—sister; *damayantī*—of the name Damayantī; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *priya*—dear; *dāsī*—maidservant; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *bhoga-sāmagrī*—cooking materials; *ye*—who; *kare*—does; *vāra-māsi*—throughout the whole year.

## TRANSLATION

Rāghava Paṇḍita's sister Damayantī was the dear maid servant of the Lord. She always collected various ingredients with which to cook for Lord Caitanya.

## PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 167, it is mentioned, *guṇamālā vraje yāśid  
damayantī tu tat-svasā*: "The *gopī* named Guṇamālā has now appeared as his sister Damayantī." On the East Bengal railway line beginning from the Sealdah station in Calcutta, there is a station named Sodapura which is not very far from Calcutta. Within one mile of this station, toward the western side of the Ganges, is a village known as Pāñihāṭī in which the residential quarters of Rāghava Pandita still exist. On Rāghava Pandita's tomb is a creeper on a concrete platform. There is also a Madana-mohana Deity in a broken-down temple nearby. This temple is managed by a local Zamindar of the name Śrī Śivacandra Rāya Caudhurī. Makaradhvaja Kara was also an inhabitant of Pāñihāṭī.

## TEXT 26

ଜେ ସବ ସାମଗ୍ରୀ ସତ ଝାଲିତେ ଭରିଯା ।  
ରାଘବ ଲୈଇଯା ସା'ନ ଗୁପତ କରିଯା ॥ ୨୬ ॥

*se saba sāmagrī yata jhālite bhariyā  
rāghava la-iyā yā'na gupata kariyā*

### SYNONYMS

*se saba*—all those; *sāmagrī*—ingredients; *yata*—all of them; *jhālīte bhariyā*—packing in a bag; *rāghava*—Rāghava Paṇḍita; *la-iyā*—carried; *yā'na*—goes; *gupata kariyā*—very confidentially.

### TRANSLATION

The foodstuffs Damayantī cooked for Lord Caitanya when He was at Purī were carried in a bag by her brother Rāghava without the knowledge of others.

### TEXT 27

বারমাস তাহা প্রসূ করেন অঙ্গীকার।  
‘রাঘবের খালি’ বলি’ প্রসিদ্ধি যাহার ॥ ২৭ ॥

*vāra-māsa tāhā prabhu karena aṅgikāra  
'rāghavera jhāli' bali' prasiddhi yāhāra*

### SYNONYMS

*vāra-māsa*—the whole year; *tāhā*—all those foodstuffs; *prabhu*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *karena*—did; *aṅgikāra*—accept; *rāghavera jhāli*—the bag of Rāghava Paṇḍita; *bali'*—so called; *prasiddhi*—celebrated; *yāhāra*—of which.

### TRANSLATION

The Lord accepted these foodstuffs throughout the entire year. That bag is still celebrated as Rāghavera jhāli [“the bag of Rāghava Paṇḍita”].

### TEXT 28

সে-সব সামগ্ৰী আগে কৱিব বিস্তাৰ।  
ষাহার শ্রবণে ভক্তেৰ বহে অশ্ৰুধাৰ ॥ ২৮ ॥

*se-saba sāmagrī āge kariba vistāra  
yāhāra śravaṇe bhaktera vahe aśrudhāra*

### SYNONYMS

*se-saba*—all these things; *sāmagrī*—ingredients of the foodstuffs; *āge*—further on; *kariba*—I shall describe; *vistāra*—vividly; *yāhāra*—of which; *śravaṇe*—by the hearing; *bhaktera*—of a devotee; *vahe*—flowing; *aśrudhāra*—tears.

### TRANSLATION

I shall describe the contents of the bag of Rāghava Paṇḍita later in this book. Hearing this narration, devotees generally cry, and tears glide down from their eyes.

## PURPORT

A vivid description of this Rāghavera jhāli is to be found in Chapter Ten of the *Antya-līlā* portion of *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta*.

## TEXT 29

**ଅତୁର ଅତ୍ୟଞ୍ଚ ପ୍ରିୟ—ପଣ୍ଡିତ ଗନ୍ଧାଦାସ ।  
ସଂହାର ମୂରଣେ ହୟ ସରବର୍ତ୍ତ-ନାଶ ॥ ୨୯ ॥**

*prabhura atyanta priya—paṇḍita gaṅgādāsa  
yāñhāra smaraṇe haya sarva-bandha-nāśa*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhura*—of the Lord; *atyanta*—very much; *priya*—dear; *paṇḍita gaṅgādāsa*—of the name Paṇḍita Gaṅgādāsa; *yāñhāra*—who; *smaraṇe*—by remembering; *haya*—it becomes; *sarva-bandha-nāśa*—freedom from all kinds of bondage.

## TRANSLATION

Paṇḍita Gaṅgādāsa was the eighth dear branch of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. One who remembers his activities attains freedom from all bondage.

## TEXT 30

**ଚତୁର୍ବୀନ୍ୟ-ପାର୍ଷଦ—ଶ୍ରୀଆଚାର୍ୟ-ପୁରଙ୍ଦର ।  
ପିତା କରି' ସଂହାରେ ବଲେ ଗୌରାଙ୍ଗ-ସୁନ୍ଦର ॥ ୩୦ ॥**

*caitanya-pārṣada—śrī-ācārya purandara  
pitā kari' yāñre bale gaurāṅga-sundara*

## SYNONYMS

*caitanya-pārṣada*—associate of Lord Caitanya; *śrī-ācārya purandara*—of the name Śrī Ācārya Purandara; *pitā*—father; *kari'*—taking him; *yāñre*—whom; *bale*—says; *gaurāṅga-sundara*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Ācārya Purandara, the ninth branch, was a constant associate of Lord Caitanya. The Lord accepted him as His father.

## PURPORT

It is described in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata* that whenever Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu visited the house of Rāghava Paṇḍita, He also visited Purandara Ācārya immediately upon receiving an invitation. Purandara Ācārya is to be considered

most fortunate because the Lord used to greet him by addressing him as His father and embracing him in great love.

### TEXT 31

দামোদরপণ্ডিত শাখা প্রেমেতে অচগ্নি ।  
প্রভুর উপরে যে়েহো কৈল বাক্যবন্ধু ॥ ৩১ ॥

*dāmodara-paṇḍita śākhā premete pracaṇḍa  
prabhura upare yeñho kaila vākyā-daṇḍa*

### SYNONYMS

*dāmodara-paṇḍita*—of the name Dāmodara Paṇḍita; *śākhā*—another branch (the tenth branch); *premete*—in affection; *pracaṇḍa*—very much advanced; *prabhura*—the Lord; *upare*—upon; *yeñho*—he who; *kaila*—did; *vākyā-daṇḍa*—chastisement by speaking.

### TRANSLATION

Dāmodara Paṇḍita, the tenth branch of the Caitanya tree, was so elevated in love of Lord Caitanya that he once unhesitatingly chastised the Lord with strong words.

### TEXT 32

দণ্ড-কথা কহিব আগে বিস্তার করিয়া ।  
দণ্ডে তৃষ্ণ প্রভু তাঁরে পাঠাইলা নদীয়া ॥ ৩২ ॥

*daṇḍa-kathā kahiba āge vistāra kariyā  
daṇḍe tuṣṭa prabhu tāñre pāṭhāilā nadīyā*

### SYNONYMS

*daṇḍa-kathā*—the narration of such chastisement; *kahiba*—I shall speak; *āge*—ahead; *vistāra*—detailed description; *kariyā*—making; *daṇḍe*—in the matter of chastisement; *tuṣṭa* *prabhu*—the Lord is very much satisfied; *tāñre*—him; *pāṭhāilā*—sent back; *nadīyā*—Nadia (a district in Bengal).

### TRANSLATION

I shall describe in detail this incident of chastisement later in Caitanya-caritāmṛta. The Lord, being very much satisfied by this chastisement, sent Dāmodara Paṇḍita to Navadvīpa.

### PURPORT

Dāmodara Paṇḍita, who was formerly known as Śaibyā in Vrajadhāma, used to carry messages from Lord Caitanya to Sacīmātā, and during the Rathayātrā festival he carried messages from Sacīmātā to Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 33

ତାହାର ଅମୁଜ ଶାଖା— ଶକ୍ରପଣ୍ଡିତ ।  
 ‘ପ୍ରଭୁପାଦୋପାଧନା’ ସାର ନାମ ବିଦିତ ॥ ୩୩ ॥

*tāñhāra anuja śākhā—śāṅkara-paṇḍita  
 'prabhu-pādopādhāna' yāñra nāma vidita*

## SYNONYMS

*tāñhāra*—his (Dāmodara Paṇḍita's); *anuja*—younger brother; *śākhā*—the eleventh branch; *śāṅkara-paṇḍita*—of the name Śāṅkara Paṇḍita; *prabhu*—the Lord's; *pāda-upādhāna*—shoes; *yāñra*—whose; *nāma*—name; *vidita*—celebrated.

## TRANSLATION

The eleventh branch, the younger brother of Dāmodara Paṇḍita, was known as Śāṅkara Paṇḍita. He was celebrated as the shoes of the Lord.

## TEXT 34

ସଦାଶିଵପଣ୍ଡିତ ସାର ପ୍ରଭୁପଦେ ଆଶ ।  
 ଅଥମେହ ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦେର ସାର ଘରେ ବାସ ॥ ୩୪ ॥

*sadāśiva-paṇḍita yāñra prabhu-pade āśa  
 prathamei nityānandera yāñra ghare vāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*sadāśiva-paṇḍita*—of the name Sadāśiva Paṇḍita; *yāñra*—whose; *prabhu-pade*—unto the lotus feet of the Lord; *āśa*—constant desire; *prathamei*—in the beginning; *nityānandera*—of Lord Nityānanda; *yāñra*—of whom; *ghare*—in the home; *vāsa*—residence.

## TRANSLATION

Sadāśiva Paṇḍita, the twelfth branch, was always anxious to serve the lotus feet of the Lord. It was his good fortune that when Lord Nityānanda came to Navadvīpa He resided at his house.

## PURPORT

It is mentioned in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Nine, that Sadāśiva Paṇḍita was a pure devotee and that Nityānanda Prabhu resided at his house.

## TEXT 35

ଶ୍ରୀମୃଦ୍ଦିଂଶୁ-ଉପାସକ— ପ୍ରଭୁଯଷ୍ଠ ଭଜଚାରୀ ।  
 ପ୍ରଭୁ ତାର ନାମ କୈଲା ‘ମୃଦ୍ଦିଂଶୁନନ୍ଦ’ କରି ॥ ୩୫ ॥

*śrī-nṛsiṁha-upāsaka—pradyumna brahma-cārī  
prabhu tāṅra nāma kailā ‘nṛsiṁhānanda’ kari’*

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-nṛsiṁha-upāsaka*—the worshiper of Lord Nṛsiṁhadeva; *pradyumna brahma-cārī*—of the name Pradyumna Brahmacārī; *prabhu*—the Lord; *tāṅra*—his; *nāma*—name; *kailā*—turned into; *nṛsiṁhānanda*—of the name Nṛsiṁhānanda; *kari'*—by such a name.

### TRANSLATION

The thirteenth branch was Pradyumna Brahmacārī. Since he was a worshiper of Lord Nṛsiṁhadeva, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu changed his name to Nṛsiṁhānanda Brahmacārī.

### PURPORT

Pradyumna Brahmacārī is described in the *Antya-līlā*, Second Chapter, of *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta*. He was a great devotee of Lord Caitanya, who changed his name to Nṛsiṁhānanda. While coming from the house of Rāghava Paṇḍita at Pāṇihāṭī to the house of Śivānanda, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu appeared in the heart of Nṛsiṁhānanda Brahmacārī. To acknowledge this, Nṛsiṁhānanda Brahmacārī used to accept as eatables the foodstuffs of three Deities, namely, Jagannātha, Nṛsiṁhadeva and Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. This is stated in the *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, *Antya-līlā*, Second Chapter, verses 48 through 78. Upon receiving information that Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was proceeding toward Vṛndāvana from Kuliā, Nṛsiṁhānanda absorbed himself in meditation and by his mental activities constructed a very nice road from Kuliā to Vṛndāvana. All of a sudden, however, he broke his meditation and told the other devotees that this time Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu would not go to Vṛndāvana but only as far as the place known as Kānāī's Nāṭaśālā. This is described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter One, verses 55 through 62. The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 74, says, *āveśāś ca tathā jñeyo miśre pradyumna-samjñake*: Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu changed the name of Pradyumna Miśra, or Pradyumna Brahmacārī, to Nṛsiṁhānanda Brahmacārī, for in his heart Lord Nṛsiṁhadeva was manifest. It is said that Lord Nṛsiṁhadeva used to talk with him directly.

### TEXT 36

ନାରାୟଣ-ପଣ୍ଡିତ ଏକ ବଡ଼ଇ ଉଦାର ।  
ଚେତ୍ତଭୁତରଣ ବିଶୁ ନାହିଁ ଜାନେ ଆର ॥ ୩୬ ॥

*nārāyaṇa-paṇḍita eka bādai udāra  
caitanya-caraṇa vinu nāhi jāne āra*

### SYNONYMS

*nārāyaṇa-paṇḍita*—of the name Nārāyaṇa Paṇḍita; *eka*—one; *bādai*—very much; *udāra*—liberal; *caitanya-caraṇa*—the lotus feet of Lord Caitanya; *vinu*—except; *nāhi*—not; *jāne*—know; *āra*—anything else.

## TRANSLATION

Nārāyaṇa Paṇḍita, the fourteenth branch, a great and liberal devotee, did not know any shelter but Lord Caitanya's lotus feet.

## PURPORT

Nārāyaṇa Paṇḍita was one of the associates of Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura. It is mentioned in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, Ninth Chapter, verse 93, that he went to see Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī with Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura's brother Śrī Rāma Paṇḍita.

## TEXT 37

**ଶ୍ରୀମନ୍‌ପଣ୍ଡିତ ଶାଖା—ପ୍ରଭୁର ନିଜ ତୃତ୍ୟ ।  
ଦେଉଟି ଧରେନ, ଯବେ ଅଭୂ କରେନ ତୃତ୍ୟ ॥ ୩୭ ॥**

*śrīmān-paṇḍita śākhā—prabhura nija bhṛtya  
deuṭi dharena, yabe prabhu karena nr̥tya*

## SYNONYMS

*śrīmān-paṇḍita*—of the name Śrīmān Paṇḍita; *śākhā*—branch; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *nija*—own; *bhṛtya*—servant; *deuṭi*—torchlight; *dharena*—carries; *yabe*—while; *prabhu*—Lord Caitanya; *karena*—does; *nr̥tya*—dance.

## TRANSLATION

The fifteenth branch was Śrīmān Paṇḍita, who was a constant servitor of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. He used to carry a torch while the Lord danced.

## PURPORT

Śrīmān Paṇḍita was among the companions of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu when the Lord performed *sāṅkīrtana*. When Lord Caitanya dressed Himself in the form of the goddess Lakṣmī and danced in the streets of Navadvīpa, Śrīmān Paṇḍita carried a torch to light the way.

## TEXT 38

**ଶୁଳ୍କାବର-ବ୍ରହ୍ମଚାରୀ ବଡ଼ ଭାଗ୍ୟବାନ୍ ।  
ସୀଂହ ଅନ୍ନ ମାଗି' କାଢି' ଖାଇଲା ଭଗ୍ୟବାନ୍ ॥ ୩୮ ॥**

*śuklāmbara-brahmacārī bāda bhāgyavān  
yāñra anna māgi' kāḍi' khāilā bhagavān*

## SYNONYMS

*śuklāmbara-brahmacārī*—of the name Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī; *bāda*—very much; *bhāgyavān*—fortunate; *yāñra*—whose; *anna*—foodstuff; *māgi'*—begging; *kāḍi'*—snatching; *khāilā*—ate; *bhagavān*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

### TRANSLATION

The sixteenth branch, Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī, was very fortunate because Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu jokingly or seriously begged food from him or sometimes snatched it from him forcibly and ate it.

### PURPORT

It is stated that Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī, an inhabitant of Navadvīpa, was Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu's first companion in the *sāṅkīrtana* movement. When Lord Caitanya returned from Gayā after initiation, He stayed with Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī because He wanted to hear from this devotee about the pastimes of Lord Kṛṣṇa. Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī collected alms of rice from the inhabitants of Navadvīpa, and Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu took pleasure in eating the rice that he cooked. It is said that Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī was one of the wives of the yajñic *brāhmaṇas* during the time of Lord Kṛṣṇa's pastimes in Vṛndāvana. Lord Kṛṣṇa begged foodstuffs from the wives of the yajñic *brāhmaṇas*, and Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu performed a similar pastime by begging rice from Śuklāmbara Brahmacārī.

### TEXT 39

**নন্দন-আচার্য-শাখা জগতে বিজিত ।  
লুকাইয়া দ্রুই প্রভুর যান্ত্র ঘরে স্থিত ॥ ৩৯ ॥**

*nandana-ācārya-śākhā jagate vidita  
lukāiyā dui prabhura yāñra ghare sthita*

### SYNONYMS

*nandana-ācārya*—of the name Nandana Ācārya; *śākhā*—the seventeenth branch; *jagate*—in the world; *vidita*—celebrated; *lukāiyā*—hiding; *dui*—two; *prabhura*—of the Lords; *yāñra*—of whom; *ghare*—in the house; *sthita*—situated.

### TRANSLATION

Nandana Ācārya, the seventeenth branch of the Caitanya tree, is celebrated within the world because the two Prabhus [Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda] sometimes hid in his house.

### PURPORT

Nandana Ācārya was another companion of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu during His *kīrtana* pastimes in Navadvīpa. Śrīla Nityānanda Prabhu, as Avadhūta, traveled on many pilgrimages, and when He first came to Śrī Navadvīpa-dhāma He remained hidden in the house of Nandana Ācārya. It is there that He first met all the devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. When Caitanya Mahāprabhu exhibited His *mahā-prakāśa*, He asked Rāmāī Pañdita to call Advaita Prabhu, who was hiding in the

home of Nandana Ācārya, for Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu could understand that He was hiding. Similarly, Lord Caitanya also sometimes hid in the home of Nandana Ācārya. In this connection one may refer to *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Madhya-līlā*, Chapters Six and Seventeen.

### TEXT 40

**ଶ୍ରୀମୁକୁନ୍ଦାଦତ୍ତ ଶାଖା—ପ୍ରଭୁ ସମାଧ୍ୟାନୀ ।  
ବେହାର କୌରିନେ ନାଚେ ଦେଖି—ଗୋସାନୀ ॥ ୪୦ ॥**

śrī-mukunda-datta śākhā—prabhura samādhyāyī<sup>†</sup>  
yāñhāra kīrtane nāce caitanya-gosāñi

### SYNONYMS

śrī-mukunda-datta—of the name Śrī Mukunda Datta; śākhā—another branch; prabhura—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; samādhyāyī—class friend; yāñhāra—whose; kīrtane—in saṅkīrtana; nāce—dances; caitanya-gosāñi—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TRANSLATION

Mukunda Datta, a class friend of Lord Caitanya's, was another branch of the Caitanya tree. Lord Caitanya danced while he sang.

### PURPORT

Śrī Mukunda Datta was born in the Caṭṭagrāma district in the village of Chanhorā, which is under the jurisdiction of the police station named Paṭiyā. This village is situated ten *krośas*, or about twenty miles, from the home of Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (140) it is said:

*vraje sthitau gāyakau yau madhukanṭha-madhuvratau  
mukunda-vāsudevau tau dattau gaurāṅga-gāyakau*

"In Vraja there were two very nice singers named Madhukaṇṭha and Madhuvrata. They appeared in *caitanya-līlā* as Mukunda and Vāsudeva Datta, who were singers in the society of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu." When Lord Caitanya was a student, Mukunda Datta was His class friend, and they frequently engaged in logical arguments. Sometimes Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu would fight with Mukunda Datta, using tricks of logic. This is described in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Ādi-līlā*, Chapters Seven and Eight. When Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu returned from Gayā, Mukunda Datta gave Him pleasure by reciting verses from *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* about *kṛṣṇa-līlā*. It was by his endeavor that Gadādhara Paṇḍita Gosvāmī became a disciple of Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi, as stated in *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Seven. When Mukunda Datta sang in the courtyard of Śrīvāsa Prabhu, Mahāprabhu danced with His singing, and when Lord Caitanya for twenty-one hours exhibited an ecstatic manifestation known as *sāta-prahariyā*, Mukunda Datta inaugurated the function by singing.

Sometimes Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu chastised Mukunda Datta by calling him *kharjhatiā beta* because he attended many functions held by different classes of non-devotees. This is stated in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Ten. When Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu dressed Himself as the goddess of fortune to dance in the house of Candraśekhara, Mukunda Datta began the first song.

Before disclosing His desire to take the renounced order of life, Lord Caitanya first went to the house of Mukunda Datta, but at that time Mukunda Datta requested Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu to continue His *saṅkīrtana* movement for a few days more before taking *sannyāsa*. This is stated in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Twenty-five. The information of Lord Caitanya's accepting the renounced order was made known to Gadādhara Pañḍita, Candraśekhara Ācārya and Mukunda Datta by Nityānanda Prabhu, and therefore all of them went to Katwa and arranged for *kīrtana* and all the paraphernalia for Lord Caitanya's acceptance of *sannyāsa*. After the Lord took *sannyāsa*, they all followed Him, especially Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, Gadādhara Prabhu and Govinda, who followed Him all the way to Puruṣottama-kṣetra. In this connection one may refer to *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Two. In the place known as Jaleśvara, Nityānanda Prabhu broke the *sannyāsa* rod of Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Mukunda Datta was also present at that time. He went every year from Bengal to see Lord Caitanya at Jagannātha Puri.

#### TEXT 41

বাসুদেব দত্ত—প্রভুর ভূত্য মহাশয় ।  
সহস্র-মুখে যাঁর গুণ কহিলে না হয় ॥ ৪১ ॥

*vāsudeva datta—prabhura bhṛtya mahāśaya  
sahasra-mukhe yāñra guṇa kahile nā haya*

#### SYNOMYS

*vāsudeva datta*—of the name Vāsudeva Datta; *prabhura*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *bhṛtya*—servant; *mahāśaya*—great personality; *sahasra-mukhe*—with thousands of mouths; *yāñra*—whose; *guṇa*—qualities; *kahile*—describing; *nā*—never; *haya*—becomes fulfilled.

#### TRANSLATION

Vāsudeva Datta, the nineteenth branch of the Śrī Caitanya tree, was a great personality and a most confidential devotee of the Lord. One could not describe his qualities even with thousands of mouths.

#### PURPORT

Vāsudeva Dattā, the brother of Mukunda Datta, was also a resident of Caṭṭagrāma. In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata* it is said, *yāñru sthāne kṛṣṇa haya āpane vikraya*: Vāsudeva Datta was such a powerful devotee that Kṛṣṇa was purchased by him. Vāsudeva Datta stayed at Śrīvāsa Pañḍita's house, and in *Caitanya-bhāgavata* it is described

that Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was so pleased with Vāsudeva Datta and so affectionate toward him that He used to say, "I am only Vāsudeva Datta's man. My body is only meant to please Vāsudeva Datta, and he can sell Me anywhere." Thrice He vowed that this was a fact and that no one should disbelieve these statements. "All My dear devotees," He said, "I tell you the truth. My body is especially meant for Vāsudeva Datta." Vāsudeva Datta initiated Śrī Yadunandana Ācārya, the spiritual master of Raghunātha dāsa, who later became Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī. This will be found in the *Antya-līlā*, Sixth Chapter, verse 161. Vāsudeva Datta spent money very liberally; therefore Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu asked Śivānanda Sen to become his *sarakhela*, or secretary, in order to control his extravagant expenses. Vāsudeva Datta was so kind to the living entities that he wanted to take all their sinful reactions so that they might be delivered by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. This is described in the Fifteenth Chapter of *Ādi-līlā*, verses 159 through 180.

There is a railway station named Pūrvasthalī near the Navadvīpa railway station, and about one mile away, in a village known as Māmagāchi, which is the birthplace of Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura, there is presently a temple of Madana-gopāla that was established by Vāsudeva Datta. The Gauḍīya Maṭha devotees have now taken charge of this temple, and the *sevā-pūjā* is going on very nicely. Every year all the pilgrims on the *navadvīpa-parikramā* visit Māmagāchi. Since Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura inaugurated the *navadvīpa-parikramā* function, the temple has been very well managed.

#### TEXT 42

জগতে যতেক জীব, তার পাপ লঞ্চা ।  
নরক ভুণ্ণিতে চাহে জীব ছাড়াইয়া ॥ ৪২ ॥

*jagate yateka jīva, tāra pāpa lañā  
naraka bhunjite cāhe jīva chāḍāiyā*

#### SYNONYMS

*jagate*—in the world; *yateka*—all; *jīva*—living entities; *tāra*—their; *pāpa*—sinful activities; *lañā*—taking; *naraka*—hell; *bhunjite*—to suffer; *cāhe*—wanted; *jīva*—the living entities; *chāḍāiyā*—liberating them.

#### TRANSLATION

Śrīla Vāsudeva Datta Ṭhākura wanted to suffer for the sinful activities of all the people of the world so that Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu might deliver them.

#### TEXT 43

হরিদাসঠাকুর শাখার অন্তুত চরিত ।  
তিন লক্ষ নাম কেঁহো লয়েন অপত্তি ত ॥ ৪৩ ॥

*haridāsa-ṭhākura śākhāra adbhuta carita  
tina lakṣa nāma teñho layena apatita*

### SYNONYMS

*haridāsa-ṭhākura*—of the name Haridāsa Ṭhākura; *śākhāra*—of the branch; *adbhuta*—wonderful; *carita*—characteristics; *tina*—three; *lakṣa*—hundred thousand; *nāma*—names; *teñho*—he; *layena*—chanted; *apatita*—without fail.

### TRANSLATION

The twentieth branch of the Caitanya tree was Haridāsa Ṭhākura. His character was wonderful. He used to chant the holy name of Kṛṣṇa 300,000 times a day without fail.

### PURPORT

Certainly the chanting of 300,000 holy names of the Lord is wonderful. No ordinary person can chant so many names, nor should one artificially imitate Haridāsa Ṭhākura's behavior. It is essential, however, that everyone fulfill a specific vow to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*. Therefore we have prescribed in our society that all our students must chant at least sixteen rounds daily. Such chanting must be offenseless in order to be of high quality. Mechanical chanting is not as powerful as chanting of the holy name without offenses. It is stated in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Ādi-līlā*, Chapter Two, that Haridāsa Ṭhākura was born in a village known as Buḍhana but after some time came to live on the bank of the Ganges at Fulīā near Śāntipura. From the description of his chastisement by a Muslim magistrate, which is found in the Eleventh Chapter of the *Ādi-līlā* of *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, we can understand how humble and meek Haridāsa Ṭhākura was and how he achieved the causeless mercy of the Lord. In the dramas performed by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Haridāsa Ṭhākura played the part of a police chief. While chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra* in Benāpolā, he was personally tested by Māyādevī herself. Haridāsa Ṭhākura's passing away is described in the *Antya-līlā* of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Eleventh Chapter. It is not definitely certain whether Śrī Haridāsa Ṭhākura appeared in the village named Buḍhana that is in the district of Khulanā. Formerly this village was within a district of twenty-four *parganas* within the Sātakṣīrā division.

### TEXT 44

ତୌହାର ଅନନ୍ତ ଗୁଣ, —କହି ଦିଲ୍ଲାତି ।  
ଆଚାର୍ୟ ଗୋସାଙ୍ଗି ସଂରେ ଭୁଜାମ ଆଜପାତ ॥ 88 ॥

*tāñhāra ananta guṇa—kahi diñmātra  
ācārya gosāñi yāñre bhuñjāya śrāddha-pātra*

### SYNONYMS

*tāñhāra*—Haridāsa Ṭhākura's; *ananta*—unlimited; *guṇa*—qualities; *kahi*—I speak; *diñmātra*—only a small part; *ācārya gosāñi*—Śrī Advaita Ācārya Prabhu; *yāñre*—to

whom; *bhuñjaya*—offered to eat; *śrāddha-pātra-praśāda* offered to Lord Viṣṇu.

### TRANSLATION

There was no end to the transcendental qualities of Haridāsa Ṭhākura. Here I mention but a fraction of his qualities. He was so exalted that Advaita Gosvāmī, when performing the śrāddha ceremony of his father, offered him the first plate.

### TEXT 45

প্ৰহ্লাদ-সমান তাঁৰ গুণেৱ তরং ।  
বৰন-তাড়নেও যাঁৰ নাহিক অৱস্থা ॥ ৪৫ ॥

*prahlāda-samāna tāñra guñera tarāṅga  
yavana-tāḍaneo yāñra nāhika bhrū-bhaṅga*

### SYNONYMS

*prahlāda-samāna*—exactly like Prahlāda Mahārāja; *tāñra*—his; *guñera*—qualities; *tarāṅga*—waves; *yavana*—of the Mohammedans; *tāḍaneo*—even by the persecution; *yāñra*—whose; *nāhika*—there was none; *bhrū-bhaṅga*—even the slightest agitation of an eyebrow.

### TRANSLATION

The waves of his good qualities were like those of Prahlāda Mahārāja. He did not even slightly raise an eyebrow when persecuted by the Mohammedan ruler.

### TEXT 46

তেঁহো সিদ্ধি পাইলে তাঁৰ দেহ লঞ্চা কোলে ।  
নাচিল চৈতন্যপ্রভু মহাকৃতুহলে ॥ ৪৬ ॥

*teñho siddhi pāile tāñra deha lañā kole  
nācila caitanya-prabhu mahā-kutūhale*

### SYNONYMS

*teñho*—he; *siddhi*—perfection; *pāile*—after achieving; *tāñra*—his; *deha*—body; *lañā*—taking; *kole*—on the lap; *nācila*—danced; *caitanya-prabhu*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *mahā-kutūhale*—in great ecstasy.

### TRANSLATION

After the passing away of Haridāsa Ṭhākura, the Lord Himself took his body on His lap, and He danced with it in great ecstasy.

## TEXT 47

তাঁর লীলা বর্ণিয়াছেন বৃন্দাবনদাস ।  
যেবা অবশিষ্ট, আগে করিব প্রকাশ ॥ ৪৭ ॥

*tānra līlā varṇiyāchena vṛndāvana-dāsa  
yebā avaśiṣṭa, āge kariba prakāśa*

## SYNONYMS

*tānra*—his; *līlā*—pastimes; *varṇiyāchena*—described; *vṛndāvana-dāsa*—Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura; *yebā*—whatever; *avaśiṣṭa*—remained undescribed; *āge*—later in the book; *kariba*—I shall make; *prakāśa*—manifest.

## TRANSLATION

Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura vividly described the pastimes of Haridāsa Ṭhākura in his Caitanya-bhāgavata. Whatever has remained undescribed I shall try to explain later in this book.

## TEXT 48

তাঁর উপশাখা,— যত কুলীনগ্রামী জন ।  
সত্যরাজ-আদি – তাঁর কৃপার ভাজন ॥ ৪৮ ॥

*tānra upaśākhā*—yata *kulīna-grāmī jana*  
*satyarāja-ādi*—*tānra kṛpāra bhājana*

## SYNONYMS

*tānra upaśākhā*—his sub-branch; *yata*—all; *kulīna-grāmī jana*—the inhabitants of Kulīna-grāma; *satyarāja*—of the name Satyarāja; *ādi*—heading the list; *tānra*—his; *kṛpāra*—of mercy; *bhājana*—recipient.

## TRANSLATION

One sub-branch of Haridāsa Ṭhākura consisted of the residents of Kulīna-grāma. The most important among them was Satyarāja Khāna, or Satyarāja Vasu, who was a recipient of all the mercy of Haridāsa Ṭhākura.

## PURPORT

Satyarāja Khāna was the son of Guṇarāja Khāna and father of Rāmānanda Vasu. Haridāsa Ṭhākura lived for some time during the Cāturmāsyā period in the village named Kulīna-grāma, where he chanted the holy name, the Hare Kṛṣṇa *māhā-mantra*, and distributed his mercy to the descendants of the Vasu family. Satyarāja Khāna was allotted the service of supplying silk ropes for the Jagannātha Deity during the

Rathayātrā festival. The answers to his inquiries from Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu about the duty of householder devotees are vividly described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapters Fifteen and Sixteen. The village of Kulīna-grāma is situated two miles from the railway station named Jaugrāma on the Newcord line from Howrah to Burdwan. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu very highly praised the people of Kulīna-grāma, and He stated that even a dog of Kulīna-grāma was very dear to Him.

### TEXT 49

ଶ୍ରୀମୁରୀର ଶୁଣ୍ଡ ଶାଖା - ପ୍ରେମେର ଭାଙ୍ଗାର ।  
ଅଭୂର ଦୂଦୟ ଜବେ ଶୁନି' ଦୈନ୍ୟ ସାର ॥ ୪୯ ॥

śrī-murāri gupta śākhā—premera bhāṅgāra  
prabhura hṛdaya drave śuni' dainya yāñra

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-murāri gupta*—of the name Śrī Murāri Gupta; *śākhā*—branch; *premera*—of love of Godhead; *bhāṅgāra*—store; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *hṛdaya*—the heart; *drave*—melts; *śuni'*—hearing; *dainya*—humility; *yāñra*—of whom.

### TRANSLATION

Murāri Gupta, the twenty-first branch of the tree of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, was a storehouse of love of Godhead. His great humility and meekness melted the heart of Lord Caitanya.

### PURPORT

Śrī Murāri Gupta wrote a book called *Śrī Caitanya-carita*. He belonged to a *vaidya* physician family of Śrīhaṭṭa, the paternal home of Lord Caitanya, and later became a resident of Navadvīpa. He was among the elders of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Lord Caitanya exhibited His Varāha form in the house of Murāri Gupta, as described in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Madhya-līlā*, Third Chapter. When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu exhibited His *mahāprakāśa* form, He appeared before Murāri Gupta as Lord Rāmacandra. When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Nityānanda Prabhu were sitting together in the house of Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura, Murāri Gupta first offered his respects to Lord Caitanya and then to Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu. Nityānanda Prabhu, however, was older than Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and therefore Lord Caitanya remarked that Murāri Gupta had violated social etiquette, for he should have first shown respect to Nityānanda Prabhu and then to Him. In this way, by the grace of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Murāri Gupta was informed about the position of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, and the next day he offered obeisances first to Lord Nityānanda and then to Lord Caitanya. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu gave chewed pan or betel nut to Murāri Gupta. Once Murāri Gupta offered foodstuffs to Lord Caitanya that were cooked with excessive ghee, and the next day the Lord became sick and went to Murāri Gupta for treatment. Lord Caitanya accepted some water from the water pot of

Murāri Gupta, and thus He was cured. The natural remedy for indigestion is to drink a little water, and since Murāri Gupta was a physician, he gave the Lord some drinking water and cured Him. When Caitanya Mahāprabhu appeared in the house of Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura in His Caturbhujā mūrti, Murāri Gupta became His carrier in the form of Garuḍa, and in these pastimes of ecstasy the Lord then got up on his back. It was the desire of Murāri Gupta to leave his body before the disappearance of Caitanya Mahāprabhu, but the Lord forbade him to do so. This is described in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Twenty. When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu one day appeared in ecstasy as the Varāha mūrti, Murāri Gupta offered Him prayers. He was a great devotee of Lord Rāmacandra, and his staunch devotion is vividly described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Fifteenth Chapter, verses 137 through 157.

### TEXT 50

ଅଭିଗ୍ରହ ନାହି କରେ, ନା ଲୟ କାର ଧନ ।  
ଆସ୍ତ୍ରବୃତ୍ତି କରି କରେ କୁଟୁମ୍ବ ଭରଣ ॥ ୫୦ ॥

*pratigraha nāhi kare, nā laya kāra dhana  
ātma-vṛtti kari' kare kuṭumba bharāṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*pratigraha nāhi kare*—he did not accept charity from anyone; *nā*—not; *laya*—take; *kāra*—anyone's; *dhana*—wealth; *ātma-vṛtti*—own profession; *kari'*—executing; *kare*—maintained; *kuṭumba*—family; *bharāṇa*—provision.

### TRANSLATION

Śrīla Murāri Gupta never accepted charity from friends, nor did he accept money from anyone. He practiced as a physician and maintained his family with his earnings.

### PURPORT

It should be noted that a *grhastha* (householder) must not make his livelihood by begging from anyone. Every householder of the higher castes should engage himself in his own occupational duty as a *brāhmaṇa*, *kṣatriya* or *vaiśya*, but he should not engage in the service of others, for this is the duty of a *śūdra*. One should simply accept whatever he earns by his own profession. The engagements of a *brāhmaṇa* are *yajana*, *yājana*, *pāthana*, *pāṭhana*, *dāna* and *pratigraha*. A *brāhmaṇa* should be a worshiper of Viṣṇu, and he should also instruct others how to worship Him. A *kṣatriya* can become a landholder and earn his livelihood by levying taxes or collecting rent from tenants. A *vaiśya* can accept agriculture or general trade as an occupational duty. Since Murāri Gupta was born in a physician's family (*vaidya-varṇa*), he practiced as a physician, and with whatever income he earned he maintained his family. As stated in *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*, everyone should execute his occupational duty, and thus he should satisfy the Supreme Personality of Godhead. That is the perfection of life. This system is called *daiva-varṇāśrama*. Murāri Gupta was an ideal

*gr̥hastha*, for he was a great devotee of Lord Rāmacandra and Caitanya Mahāprabhu. By practicing as a physician he maintained his family and at the same time satisfied Lord Caitanya to the best of his ability. This is the ideal of householder life.

### TEXT 51

চিকিৎসা করেন যারে হইয়া সদয়।  
দেহরোগ ভবরোগ,—দুই তার ক্ষয় ॥ ১ ॥

*cikitsā karena yāre ha-iyā sadaya  
deha-roga bhava-roga,—dui tāra kṣaya*

### SYNONYMS

*cikitsā*—medical treatment; *karena*—did; *yāre*—upon whom; *ha-iyā*—becoming; *sadaya*—merciful; *deha-roga*—the disease of the body; *bhava-roga*—the disease of material existence; *dui*—both; *tāra*—his; *kṣaya*—diminished.

### TRANSLATION

As Murāri Gupta treated his patients, by his mercy both their bodily and spiritual diseases subsided.

### PURPORT

Murāri Gupta could treat both bodily and spiritual disease because he was a physician by profession and a great devotee of the Lord in terms of spiritual advancement. This is an example of service to humanity. Everyone should know that there are two kinds of diseases in human society. One disease, which is called *adhyāt-mika*, or material disease, pertains to the body, but the main disease is spiritual. The living entity is eternal, but somehow or other, when in contact with the material energy, he is subjected to the repetition of birth, death, old age and disease. The physicians of the modern day should learn from Murāri Gupta. Although modern philanthropic physicians open gigantic hospitals, there are no hospitals to cure the material disease of the spirit soul. The Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement has taken up the mission of curing this disease, but people are not very appreciative because they do not know what this disease is. A diseased person needs both proper medicine and a proper diet, and therefore the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement supplies materially stricken people with the medicine of the chanting of the holy name, or the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*, and the diet of *prasāda*. There are many hospitals and medical clinics to cure bodily diseases, but there are no such hospitals to cure the material disease of the spirit soul. The centers of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement are the only established hospitals that can cure man of birth, death, old age and disease.

### TEXT 52

ଶ୍ରୀମାତ୍ ସେନ ପ୍ରେସ୍‌ର ସେବକ ପ୍ରଧାନ ।  
ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ଚରଣ ବିଶ୍ୱ ନାହିଁ ଜାନେ ଆନ ॥ ୫୨ ॥

*Śrīmān sena prabhura sevaka pradhāna  
caitanya-caraṇa vinu nāhi jāne āna*

### SYNONYMS

*Śrīmān sena*—of the name Śrīmān Sena; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *sevaka*—servant; *pradhāna*—chief; *caitanya-caraṇa*—the lotus feet of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *vinu*—except; *nāhi*—does not; *jāne*—know; *āna*—anything else.

### TRANSLATION

Śrīmān Sena, the twenty-second branch of the Caitanya tree, was a very faithful servant of Lord Caitanya. He knew nothing else but the lotus feet of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### PURPORT

Śrīmān Sena was one of the inhabitants of Navadvīpa and was a constant companion of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXT 53

ଶ୍ରୀଗଦାଧର ଦାସ ଶାଖା ସର୍ବୋପରି ।  
କାଜିଗଣେର ମୁଖେ ଯେହୁ ବୋଲାଇଲ ହରି ॥ ୧୩ ॥

*Śrī-gadādhara dāsa śākhā sarvopari  
kājī-gaṇera mukhe yeñha bolāila hari*

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-gadādhara dāsa*—of the name Śrī Gadādhara dāsa; *śākhā*—another branch; *sarva-upari*—above all; *kājī-gaṇera*—of the Kāzīs (Mohammedan magistrates); *mukhe*—in the mouth; *yeñha*—one who; *bolāila*—caused to speak; *hari*—the holy name of Hari.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Gadādhara dāsa, the twenty-third branch, was understood to be the topmost, for he induced all the Mohammedan Kāzīs to chant the holy name of Lord Hari.

### PURPORT

About eight or ten miles from Calcutta on the banks of the Ganges is a village known as Eñdiyādaha-grāma. Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa was known as an inhabitant of this village (*eñdiyādaha-vāsī gadādhara dāsa*). The *Bhakti-ratnākara*, Seventh Chapter, informs us that after the disappearance of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Gadādhara dāsa came from Navadvīpa to Katwa. Thereafter he came to Eñdiyādaha and resided there. He is stated to be the luster of the body of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī, just as Śrīla Gadādhara Pañḍita Gosvāmī is an incarnation of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī.

Herself. Caitanya Mahāprabhu is sometimes explained to be *rādhābhāva-dyutisavalita*, or characterized by the emotions and bodily luster of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī. Gadādhara dāsa is this *dyuti*, or luster. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* he is described to be the expansion potency of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī. He counts among the associates of both Śrīla Gaurahari and Nityānanda Prabhu; as a devotee of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu he was one of the associates of Lord Kṛṣṇa in conjugal love, and as a devotee of Lord Nityānanda he is considered to have been one of the friends of Kṛṣṇa in pure devotional service. Even though he was an associate of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu, he was not among the cowherd boys but was situated in the transcendental mellow of conjugal love. He established a temple of Śrī Gaurasundara in Katwa.

In 1434 śākabda (1534 A.D.) when Lord Nityānanda Prabhu was empowered by Lord Caitanya to preach the *saṅkīrtana* movement in Bengal, Śrī Gadādhara dāsa was one of Lord Nityānanda's chief assistants. He preached the *saṅkīrtana* movement by requesting everyone to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. This simple preaching method of Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa can be followed by anyone and everyone in any position of society. One must simply be a sincere and serious servant of Nityānanda Prabhu and preach this cult door to door.

When Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa Prabhu was preaching the cult of *hari-kīrtana*, there was a magistrate who was very much against his *saṅkīrtana* movement. Following in the footsteps of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa one night went to the house of the Kāzī and requested him to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. The Kāzī replied, "All right, I shall chant Hare Kṛṣṇa tomorrow." On hearing this, Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa Prabhu began to dance, and he said, "Why tomorrow? You have already chanted the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, so simply continue."

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* it is said:

*rādhā-vibhūti-rūpā yā candrakāntīḥ purā vraje  
sa śrī-gaurāṅga-nikāṭe dāsa-varṇśyo gadādharaḥ  
pūrṇānandā vraje yāśid baladeva-priyāgraṇīt  
sāpi kārya-vaśād eva prāviśat tam gadādharam*

Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa is considered to be a united form of Candrakānti, who is the effulgence of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī, and Pūrṇānandā, who is an expansion of Lord Balarāma's very dear girl friend. Thus Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa Prabhu was one of the associates of both Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Nityānanda Prabhu. Once while Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa Prabhu was returning to Bengal from Jagannātha Purī with Nityānanda Prabhu, he forgot himself and began talking very loudly as if he were a girl of Vrajabhūmi selling yogurt, and Śrīla Nityānanda Prabhu noted this. Another time, while absorbed in the ecstasy of the *gopīs*, he carried a jug filled with Ganges water on his head as if he were selling milk. When Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu appeared in the house of Rāghava Paṇḍita while going to Vṛndāvana, Gadādhara dāsa went to see Him, and Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu was so glad that He put His foot on his head. When Gadādhara dāsa Prabhu was present in Eñdiyādaha he established a Bālagopāla *mūrti* for worship there. Śrī Mādhava Ghosh performed a drama known as "*Dāna-khaṇḍa*" with the help of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu and Śrī Gadādhara dāsa.

This is explained in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-khaṇḍa*, Fifth Chapter.

The tomb of Gadādhara dāsa Prabhu, which is in the village of Eñdiyādaha, was under the control of the Sarṇyogi Vaiṣṇavas and later under the direction of Siddha Bhagavān dāsa Bābājī of Kālnā. By his order, Śrī Madhusūdana Mullik, one of the members of the aristocratic Mullik family of the Nārikelaḍāṅgā in Calcutta, established a pāṭavāṭī (monastery) there in the Bengali year 1256. He also arranged for the worship of a Deity named Śrī Rādhākānta. His son Balāicāṇḍa Mullik, established Gaura-Nitāi Deities there in the Bengali year 1312. Thus on the throne of the temple are both Gaura-Nityānanda Deities and Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa Deities. Below the throne is a tablet with an inscription written in Sanskrit. In that temple there is also a small Deity of Lord Śiva as Gopeśvara. This is all described on a stone by the side of the entrance door.

#### TEXT 54

শিবানন্দ সেন—প্রভুর ভৃত্য অস্তরণ ।  
প্রভুস্থানে যাইতে সবে লয়েন যাঁর সঙ্গ ॥ ৫৪ ॥

*śivānanda sena—prabhura bhṛtya antaraṅga  
prabhu-sthāne yāite sabe layena yāñra saṅga*

#### SYNONYMS

*śivānanda sena*—of the name Śivānanda Sena; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *bhṛtya*—servant; *antaraṅga*—very confidential; *prabhu-sthāne*—in Jagannātha Purī, where the Lord was staying; *yāite*—while going; *sabe*—all; *layena*—took; *yāñra*—whose; *saṅga*—shelter.

#### TRANSLATION

Śivānanda Sena, the twenty-fourth branch of the tree, was an extremely confidential servant of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Everyone who went to Jagannātha Purī to visit Lord Caitanya took shelter and guidance from Śrī Śivānanda Sena.

#### TEXT 55

প্রতিবর্ষে প্রভুগণ সঙ্গেতে লইয়া ।  
নীলাচলে চলেন পথে পালন করিয়া ॥ ৫৫ ॥

*prativarṣe prabhugaṇa saṅgete la-iyā  
nilācale calena pathe pālana kariyā*

#### SYNONYMS

*prativarṣe*—every year; *prabhugaṇa*—the devotees of Lord Caitanya; *saṅgete*—along with; *la-iyā*—taking; *nilācale*—to Jagannātha Purī; *calena*—goes; *pathe*—on the road; *pālana*—maintenance; *kariyā*—providing.

## TRANSLATION

Every year he took a party of devotees from Bengal to Jagannātha Purī to visit Lord Caitanya. He maintained the entire party as they journeyed on the road.

### TEXT 56

**ভক্তে কৃপা করেন প্রভু এ-তিনি স্বরূপে ।  
‘সাক্ষাৎ’, ‘আবেশ’ আৱ আবিৰভাব-রূপে ॥ ৫৬ ॥**

*bhakte kṛpā karena prabhu e-tina svarūpe  
'sākṣat,' 'āveśa' āra 'āvirbhāva'-rūpe*

### SYNONYMS

*bhakte*—unto devotees; *kṛpā*—mercy; *karena*—bestows; *prabhu*—Lord Caitanya; *e*—these; *tina*—three; *svarūpe*—features; *sākṣat*—directly; *āveśa*—empowered by the Lord; *āra*—and; *āvirbhāva*—appearance; *rūpe*—in the features.

## TRANSLATION

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu bestows His causeless mercy upon His devotees in three features: His own direct appearance [sākṣat], His prowess within someone He empowers [āveśa], and His manifestation [āvirbhāva].

### PURPORT

The *sākṣat* feature of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is His personal presence. *Āveśa* refers to invested power, like that invested in Nakula Brahmacārī. *Āvirbhāva* is a manifestation of the Lord that appears even though He is personally not present. For example, Śrī Śacīmātā offered foodstuffs at home to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu although He was far away in Jagannātha Purī, and when she opened her eyes after offering the foodstuffs she saw that they had actually been eaten by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Similarly, Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura performed *saṅkīrtana*, and everyone felt the presence of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu even in His absence. This is another example of *āvirbhāva*.

### TEXT 57

**‘সাক্ষাতে’ সকল ভক্ত দেখে নির্বিশেষ ।  
মকুল ব্রহ্মচারি-দেহে প্রভুর ‘আবেশ’ ॥ ৫৭ ॥**

*'sākṣatē' sakala bhakta dekhe nirviśeṣa  
nakula brahmacāri-dehe prabhura 'āveśa'*

### SYNOMYS

*sāksāte*—directly; *sakala*—all; *bhakta*—devotees; *dekhe*—see; *nirviśeṣa*—nothing peculiar but as He is; *nakula brahmačārī*—of the name Nakula Brahmačārī; *dehe*—in the body; *prabhura*—the Lord's; *āveṣa*—symptoms of power.

### TRANSLATION

The appearance of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu in every devotee's presence is called sāksāt. His appearance in Nakula Brahmačārī as a symptom of special prowess is an example of āveṣa.

### TEXT 58

‘ପ୍ରଦ୍ୟୁମ୍ନ ବ୍ରହ୍ମଚାରୀ’ ତୀର ଆଗେ ନାମ ଛିଲ ।  
‘ନୃସିଂହାମନ୍ଦ’ ନାମ ପ୍ରଭୁ ପାଛେ ତ’ ରାଖିଲ ॥ ୧୮ ॥

*'pradyumna brahmačārī' tāñra āge nāma chila  
'nṛsiṁhānanda' nāma prabhu pāche ta' rākhila*

### SYNOMYS

*pradyumna brahmačārī*—of the name Pradyumna Brahmačārī; *tāñra*—his; *āge*—previously; *nāma*—name; *chila*—was; *nṛsiṁhānanda*—of the name Nṛsiṁhānanda; *nāma*—the name; *prabhu*—the Lord; *pāche*—afterward; *ta'*—certainly; *rākhila*—kept it.

### TRANSLATION

The former Pradyumna Brahmačārī was given the name Nṛsiṁhānanda Brahmačārī by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXT 59

ତୀହାତେ ହଟିଲ ଚିତ୍ତେର ‘ଆବିଭାବ’ ।  
ଅଲୋକିକ ଏହେ ପ୍ରଭୁର ଅନେକ ସତାବ ॥ ୧୯ ॥

*tāñhāte ha-ila caitanyera 'āvirbhāva'  
alaukika aiche prabhura aneka svabhāva*

### SYNOMYS

*tāñhāte*—in him; *ha-ila*—there was; *caitanyera*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *āvirbhāva*—appearance; *alaukika*—uncommon; *aiche*—like that; *prabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *aneka*—various; *svabhāva*—features.

### TRANSLATION

In his body there were symptoms of āvirbhāva. Such appearances are uncommon, but Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu displayed many such pastimes through His different features.

## PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (74) it is said that Nakula Brahmačārī displayed the prowess (*āveśa*) and Pradyumna Brahmačārī the appearance (*āvirbhāva*) of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. There are many hundreds and thousands of devotees of Lord Caitanya among whom there are no special symptoms, but when a devotee of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu functions with specific prowess, he displays the feature called *āveśa*. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu personally spread the *saṅkīrtana* movement, and He advised all the inhabitants of Bhārata-varṣa to take up His cult and preach it all over the world. The visible bodily symptoms of devotees who follow such instructions are called *āveśa*. Śrīla Śivānanda Sena observed such *āveśa* symptoms in Nakula Brahmačārī, who displayed symptoms exactly like those of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. The *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* states that in this age of Kali the only spiritual function is to broadcast the holy name of the Lord, but this function can be performed only by one who is actually empowered by Lord Kṛṣṇa. The process by which a devotee is thus empowered is called *āveśa*, or sometimes it is called *śaktiyāveśa*.

Pradyumna Brahmačārī was formerly a resident of a village known as Piyārīgañja in Kālnā. There is a description of him in the *Antya-līlā* of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Second Chapter, and in the *Antya-līlā* of *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, Chapters Three and Nine.

## TEXT 60

ଆସାଦିଲ ଏ ଯବ ରମ୍ ସେନ ଶିଵାନନ୍ଦ ।  
ବିତ୍ତାରି' କହିବ ଆଗେ ଏସବ ଆନନ୍ଦ ॥ ୬୦ ॥

*āsvādila e saba rasa sena śivānanda  
vistāri' kahiba āge esaba ānanda*

## SYNOMYS

*āsvādila*—tasted; *e*—these; *saba*—all; *rasa*—mellows; *sena* *śivānanda*—Śivānanda Sena; *vistāri'*—describing vividly; *kahiba*—I shall speak; *āge*—later on; *esaba*—all this; *ānanda*—transcendental bliss.

## TRANSLATION

Śrīla Śivānanda Sena experienced the three features *sākṣat*, *āveśa* and *āvirbhāva*. Later I shall vividly describe this transcendentally blissful subject.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Śivānanda Sena has been described by Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Mahā-rāja as follows. He was a resident of Kumārahaṭṭa, which is also known as Hālisahara, and was a great devotee of the Lord. About one and a half miles from Kumārahaṭṭa is another village, known as Kāńcaḍāpāḍā, in which there are Gaura-Gopāla Deities installed by Śivānanda Sena, who also established a temple of Kṛṣṇarāya that is still

existing. Śivānanda Sena was the father of Paramānanda Sena, who was also known as Purīdāsa or Karṇapūra. Paramānanda Sena wrote in his *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (176) that two of the *gopīs* of Vṛndāvana, whose former names were Vīrā and Dūti, combined to become his father. Śrīla Śivānanda Sena guided all the devotees of Lord Caitanya who went from Bengal to Jagannātha Purī, and he personally bore all the expenses for their journey. This is described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Sixteen, verses 19 through 26. Śrīla Śivānanda Sena had three sons, named Caitanya dāsa, Rāmadāsa and Paramānanda. This last son later became Kavikarṇapūra, and he is the author of *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*. His spiritual master was Śrīnātha Paṇḍita, who was Śivānanda Sena's priest. Due to Vāsudeva Datta's lavish spending, Śivānanda Sena was engaged to supervise his expenditures.

Śrī Śivānanda Sena actually experienced Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's features of *sākṣāt*, *āveśa* and *āvīrbhāva*. He once picked up a dog while on his way to Jagannātha Purī, and it is described in the *Antya-līlā*, First Chapter, that this dog later attained salvation by his association. When Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa, who later became Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, fled his paternal home to join Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, his father wrote a letter to Śivānanda Sena to get information about him. Śivānanda Sena supplied him the details for which he asked, and later Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī's father sent some servants and money to Śivānanda Sena to take care of Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī. Once Śrī Śivānanda Sena invited Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu to his home and fed Him so sumptuously that the Lord felt indigestion and was somewhat sick. This became known to his son, who gave the Lord some medicine for His digestion, and thus Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was very pleased. This is described in the *Antya-līlā*, Tenth Chapter, verses 124 through 151.

Once while going to Jagannātha Purī all the devotees had to stay underneath a tree, without the shelter of a house or even a shed, and Nityānanda Prabhu became very angry, as if He were greatly disturbed by hunger. Thus He cursed Śivānanda's sons to die. Śivānanda's wife was very much aggrieved at this, and she began to cry. She very seriously thought that since her sons had been cursed by Nityānanda Prabhu, certainly they would die. When Śivānanda later returned and saw his wife crying, he said, "Why are you crying? Let us all die if Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu desires." When Śivānanda Sena returned and Śrīla Nityānanda Prabhu saw him, the Lord kicked him severely, complaining that He was very hungry, and asked why he did not arrange for His food. Such is the behavior of the Lord with His devotees. Śrīla Nityānanda Prabhu behaved like an ordinary hungry man, as if completely dependent on the arrangements of Śivānanda Sena.

There was a nephew of Śivānanda Sena's named Śrīkānta who left the company in protest of Nityānanda Prabhu's curse and went directly to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī, where the Lord pacified him. On that occasion, Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu allowed His toe to be sucked by Purīdāsa, who was then a child. It is by the order of Caitanya Mahāprabhu that he could immediately compose Sanskrit verses. During the misunderstanding with Śivānanda's family, Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu ordered His personal attendant Govinda to give them all the remnants of His foodstuffs. This is described in the *Antya-khaṇḍa*, Chapter Twelve, verse 53.

## TEXT 61

শিবানন্দের উপশাখা, তাঁর পরিকর ।  
পুত্র-ভৃত্য-আদি করি' চৈতন্য-কিঙ্কর ॥ ৬১ ॥

*Śivānandera upaśākhā, tāñra parikara  
putra-bhṛtya-ādi kari' caitanya-kiṅkara*

## SYNONYMS

*Śivānandera*—of Śivānanda Sena; *upaśākhā*—sub-branch; *tāñra*—his; *parikara*—associates; *putra*—sons; *bhṛtya*—servants; *ādi*—all these; *kari'*—taking together; *caitanya-kiṅkara*—servants of Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TRANSLATION

The sons, servants and family members of Śivānanda Sena constituted a sub-branch. They were all sincere servants of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 62

চৈতন্যদাস, রামদাস, আর কর্ণপুর ।  
তিন পুত্র শিবানন্দের প্রভুর ভক্তশূর ॥ ৬২ ॥

*caitanya-dāsa, rāmadāsa, āra karṇapūra  
tina putra śivānandera prabhura bhakta-śūra*

## SYNONYMS

*caitanya-dāsa*—of the name Caitanya dāsa; *rāmadāsa*—of the name Rāmadāsa; *āra*—and; *karṇapūra*—of the name Karṇapūra; *tina putra*—three sons; *Śivānandera*—of Śivānanda Sena; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *bhakta-śūra*—of the heroic devotees.

## TRANSLATION

The three sons of Śivānanda Sena, named Caitanya dāsa, Rāmadāsa and Karṇapūra, were all heroic devotees of Lord Caitanya.

## PURPORT

Caitanya dāsa, the eldest son of Śivānanda Sena, wrote a commentary on *Kṛṣṇa-karṇamṛta* which was later translated by Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura in his paper *Sajjana-toṣaṇī*. According to expert opinion, Caitanya dāsa was the author of the book *Caitanya-carita*, which was written in Sanskrit. The author was not Kavikarṇapūra, as generally supposed. This is the opinion of Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura. Śrī Rāmadāsa was the second son of Śivānanda Sena. It is stated in the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (145) that two experienced servants of Lord Kṛṣṇa named

Śuka and Dakṣa in *kṛṣṇa-līlā* became the elder brothers of Kavikarṇapūra, namely, Caitanya dāsa and Rāmadāsa. Karṇapūra, the third son, who was also known as Paramānanda dāsa or Purīdāsa, was initiated by Śrinātha Pañjita, who was a disciple of Śrī Advaita Prabhu. Karṇapūra wrote many books that are important in Vaiṣṇava literature, such as *Ānanda-vṛndāvana-campū*, *Alaṅkāra-kaustubha*, *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* and the great epic *Caitanya-candrodaya-nāṭaka*. He was born in the year *śakābda* 1448. He continually wrote books for ten years, from 1488 until 1498.

### TEXT 63

ଶ୍ରୀବଲ୍ଲଭସେନ, ଆର ସେନ ଶ୍ରୀକାନ୍ତ ।  
ଶିଵାନନ୍ଦ-ସଞ୍ଚକେ ପ୍ରଭୁର ଭକ୍ତ ଏକାନ୍ତ ॥ ୬୩ ॥

*Śrī-vallabhasena, āra sena śrīkānta  
śivānanda-sambandhe prabhura bhakta ekānta*

### SYNONYMS

*Śrī-vallabha-sena*—of the name Śrīvallabha Sena; *āra*—and; *sena* *śrīkānta*—of the name Śrīkānta Sena; *śivānanda*—Śivānanda Sena; *sambandhe*—in relationship; *prabhura*—the Lord's; *bhakta*—devotees; *ekānta*—unflinching.

### TRANSLATION

Śrīvallabha Sena and Śrīkānta Sena were also sub-branches of Śivānanda Sena, for they were not only his nephews but also unalloyed devotees of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### PURPORT

When Lord Nityānanda Prabhu rebuked Śivānanda Sena on the way to Purī, these two nephews of Śivānanda left the company as a protest and went to see Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī. The Lord could understand the feelings of the boys, and He asked His personal assistant Govinda to supply them *prasāda* until the party of Śivānanda arrived. During the Rathayātrā *saṅkīrtana* festival these two brothers were members of the party led by Mukunda. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* it is said that the *gopī* whose name was Kātyāyanī appeared as Śrīkānta Sena.

### TEXT 64

ପ୍ରଭୁପ୍ରିୟ ଗୋବିନ୍ଦାନନ୍ଦ ମହାଭାଗବତ ।  
ପ୍ରଭୁର କୌରଣ୍ଣୀଯା ଆଦି ଶ୍ରୀଗୋବିନ୍ଦ ଦତ୍ତ ॥ ୬୪ ॥

*prabhu-priya govindānanda mahābhāgavata  
prabhura kīrtanīyā ādi śrī-govinda datta*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhu-priya*—the most dear to the Lord; *govindānanda*—of the name Govindānanda; *mahā-bhāgavata*—great devotee; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *kīrtanīyā*—performer of *kīrtana*; *ādi*—originally; *śrī-govinda datta*—of the name of Śrī Govinda Datta.

## TRANSLATION

Govindānanda and Govinda Datta, the twenty-fifth and twenty-sixth branches of the tree, were performers of *kīrtana* in the company of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Govinda Datta was the principal singer in Lord Caitanya's *kīrtana* party.

## PURPORT

Govinda Datta appeared in the village of Sukhacara near Khaḍadaha.

## TEXT 65

**শ্রীবিজয়দাস-নাম প্রভুর আখরিয়া ।  
প্রভুরে অনেক পুঁথি দিয়াছে লিখিয়া ॥ ৬৫ ॥**

*śrī-vijaya-dāsa-nāma prabhura ākhariyā—  
prabhure aneka puṇthi diyāche likhiyā*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-vijaya-dāsa*—of the name Śrī Vijaya dāsa; *nāma*—name; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *ākhariyā*—chief singer; *prabhure*—unto the Lord; *aneka*—many; *puṇthi*—literatures; *diyāche*—has given; *likhiyā*—by writing.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Vijaya dāsa, the twenty-seventh branch, another of the Lord's chief singers, gave the Lord many books written by hand.

## PURPORT

Formerly there were no printing presses nor printed books. All books were hand-written. Precious books were kept in manuscript form in temples or important places, and anyone who was interested in a book had to copy it by hand. Vijaya dāsa was a professional writer who copied many manuscripts and gave them to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 66

**‘রঞ্জবাছ’ বলি’ প্রভু ধূঁটিল তাঁর নাম ।  
অকিঞ্চন প্রভুর প্রিয় কৃষ্ণদাস-নাম ॥ ৬৬ ॥**

*'ratnabāhu' bali' prabhu thuila tāṅra nāma  
akiñcana prabhura priya kṛṣṇadāsa-nāma*

### SYNONYMS

*ratnabāhu*—the title Ratnabāhu; *bali*—calling him; *prabhu*—the Lord; *thuila*—kept; *tāṅra*—his; *nāma*—name; *akiñcana*—unalloyed; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *priya*—dear; *kṛṣṇadāsa*—of the name Kṛṣṇadāsa; *nāma*—name.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu gave Vijaya dāsa the name Ratnabāhu [“jewel-handed”] because he copied for Him many manuscripts. The twenty-eighth branch was Kṛṣṇadāsa, who was very dear to the Lord. He was known as Akiñcana Kṛṣṇadāsa.

### PURPORT

*Akiñcana* means “one who possesses nothing in this world.”

### TEXT 67

খোলা-বেচা শ্রীধর প্রভুর প্রিয়দাস ।  
যান্হাসনে প্রভু করে নিত্য পরিহাস ॥ ৬৭ ॥

*kholā-vecā śrīdhara prabhura priyadāsa  
yāñhā-sane prabhu kare nitya parihāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*kholā-vecā*—a person who sells the bark of banana trees; *śrīdhara*—Śrīdhara Prabhu; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *priya-dāsa*—very dear servant; *yāñhā-sane*—with whom; *prabhu*—the Lord; *kare*—does; *nitya*—daily; *parihāsa*—joking.

### TRANSLATION

The twenty-ninth branch was Śrīdhara, a trader in banana tree bark. He was a very dear servant of the Lord. On many occasions, the Lord played jokes on him.

### PURPORT

Śrīdhara was a poor *brāhmaṇa* who made a living by selling banana tree bark to be made into cups. Most probably he had a banana tree garden and collected the leaves, skin and pulp of the banana trees to sell daily in the market. He spent fifty percent of his income to worship the Ganges, and the balance he used for his subsistence. When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu started His civil disobedience movement in defiance of the Kāzī, Śrīdhara danced in jubilation. The Lord used to drink water from his water jug. Śrīdhara presented a squash to Śacidevī to cook before Lord Caitanya took *sannyāsa*. Every year he went to see Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu

at Jagannātha Purī. According to Kavikarṇapūra, Śrīdhara was a cowherd boy of Vṛndāvana whose name was Kusumāsava. In his *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 133, it is stated:

*kholāvecātayā khyātaḥ pañḍitaḥ śrīdharo dvijaḥ  
āśid vraje hāsyā-karo yo nāmnā kusumāsavaḥ*

“The cowherd boy known as Kusumāsava in *kṛṣṇa-līlā* later became Kholāvecā Śrīdhara during Caitanya Mahāprabhu’s *līlā* at Navadvīpa.”

### TEXT 68

**ଅତ୍ୟାର ନିତ୍ୟ ଲକ୍ଷ ଥୋଡ଼-ମୋଚା-ଫଳ ।  
ସାର ଫୁଟା-ଲୋହପାତ୍ରେ ଅତ୍ୟ ପିଲା ଜଳ ॥ ୬୮ ॥**

*prabhu yāñra nitya laya thoda-mocā-phala  
yāñra phuṭā-lauhapātre prabhu pilā jala*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhu*—the Lord; *yāñra*—whose; *nitya*—daily; *laya*—takes; *thoda*—the pulp of the banana tree; *mocā*—the flowers of the banana tree; *phala*—the fruits of the banana tree; *yāñra*—whose; *phuṭā*—broken; *lauha-pātre*—in the iron pot; *prabhu*—the Lord; *pilā*—drank; *jala*—water.

### TRANSLATION

Every day Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu jokingly snatched fruits, flowers and pulp from Śrīdhara and drank from his broken iron pot.

### TEXT 69

**ଅତ୍ୟର ଅତିପ୍ରିୟ ଦାସ ଭଗବାନ୍ ପଣ୍ଡିତ ।  
ସାର ଦେହେ କୃଷ୍ଣ ପୂର୍ବେ ହୈଲା ଅଧିଷ୍ଠିତ ॥ ୬୯ ॥**

*prabhura atipriya dāsa bhagavān pañḍita  
yāñra dehe kṛṣṇa pūrve hailā adhiṣṭhita*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhura*—of the Lord; *atipriya*—very dear; *dāsa*—servant; *bhagavān pañḍita*—of the name Bhagavān Pañḍita; *yāñra*—whose; *dehe*—in the body; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *pūrve*—previously; *hailā*—became; *adhiṣṭhita*—established.

### TRANSLATION

The thirtieth branch was Bhagavān Pañḍita. He was an extremely dear servant of the Lord, but even previously he was a great devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa who always kept the Lord within his heart.

## TEXT 70

জগদীশ পণ্ডিত, আর হিরণ্য মহাশয় ।  
যারে কৃপা কৈল বাল্যে প্রভু দয়াময় ॥ ৭০ ॥

*jagadīśa paṇḍita, āra hiraṇya mahāśaya  
yāre kṛpā kaila bālye prabhu dayāmaya*

## SYNOMYS

*jagadīśa paṇḍita*—of the name Jagadīśa Paṇḍita; *āra*—and; *hirāṇya*—of the name Hirāṇya; *mahāśaya*—great personality; *yāre*—unto whom; *kṛpā*—mercy; *kaila*—showed; *bālye*—in childhood; *prabhu*—the Lord; *dayāmaya*—merciful.

## TRANSLATION

The thirty-first branch was Jagadīśa Paṇḍita, and the thirty-second was Hirāṇya Mahāśaya, unto whom Lord Caitanya in His childhood showed His causeless mercy.

## PURPORT

Jagadīśa Paṇḍita was formerly a great dancer in *kṛṣṇa-līlā* and was known as Candrahāsa. Regarding Hirāṇya Paṇḍita, it is said that once Lord Nityānanda, decorated with valuable jewels, stayed at his home, and a great thief attempted all night long to plunder these jewels but was unsuccessful. Later he came to Nityānanda Prabhu and surrendered unto Him.

## TEXT 71

এই দুই-ঘরে প্রভু একাদশী দিনে ।  
বিষ্ণুর নেবেত্ত মাগি' খাইল আপনে ॥ ৭১ ॥

*ei dui-ghare prabhu ekādaśī dine  
viṣṇura naivedya māgi' khāila āpane*

## SYNOMYS

*ei dui-ghare*—in these two houses; *prabhu*—the Lord; *ekādaśī dine*—on the Ekādaśī day; *viṣṇura*—of Lord Viṣṇu; *naivedya*—foodstuffs offered to Lord Viṣṇu; *māgi'*—begging; *khāila*—ate; *āpane*—personally.

## TRANSLATION

In their two houses Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu begged foodstuffs on the Ekādaśī day and ate them personally.

## PURPORT

The injunction to fast on Ekādaśī is especially meant for devotees; on Ekādaśī there are no restrictions regarding foodstuffs that may be offered to the Lord. Lord

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu took the foodstuffs of Lord Viṣṇu in His ecstasy as *viṣṇu-tattva*.

### TEXT 72

ଅଭୂର ପଡୁଁ ହୁଇ,—ପୁରୁଷୋତ୍ତମ, ସନ୍ଜୟ |  
ବ୍ୟାକରଣେ ହୁଇ ଶିଶ୍ୟ—ହୁଇ ମହାଶୟ ॥ ୭୨ ॥

*prabhura paḍuyā dui,—puruṣottama, sañjaya  
vyākaraṇe dui śiṣya—dui mahāśaya*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhura paḍuyā dui*—the Lord's two students; *puruṣottama*—of the name Puruṣottama; *sañjaya*—of the name Sañjaya; *vyākaraṇe*—studying grammar; *dui śiṣya*—two disciples; *dui mahāśaya*—very great personalities.

### TRANSLATION

The thirty-third and thirty-fourth branches were the two students of Caitanya Mahāprabhu named Puruṣottama and Sañjaya, who were stalwart students in grammar. They were very great personalities.

### PURPORT

These two students were inhabitants of Navadvīpa and were the Lord's first companions in the *saṅkīrtana* movement. According to *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, Puruṣottama Sañjaya was the son of Mukunda Sañjaya, but the author of *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta* has clarified that Puruṣottama and Sañjaya were two people, not one.

### TEXT 73

ବନମାଲୀ ପଣ୍ଡିତ ଶାଖା ବିଖ୍ୟାତ ଜଗତେ ।  
ସୋନାର ମୁଖ ହଳ ଦେଖିଲ ଅଭୂର ହାତେ ॥ ୭୩ ॥

*vanamālī paṇḍita śākhā vikhyāta jagate  
soñāra muṣala hala dekhila prabhura hāte*

### SYNONYMS

*vanamālī paṇḍita*—of the name Vanamālī Paṇḍita; *śākhā*—the next branch; *vikhyāta*—celebrated; *jagate*—in the world; *soñāra*—made of gold; *muṣala*—club; *hala*—plow; *dekhila*—saw; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *hāte*—in the hand.

### TRANSLATION

Vanamālī Paṇḍita, the thirty-fifth branch of the tree, was very celebrated in this world. He saw in the hands of the Lord a golden club and plow.

## PURPORT

Vanamālī Pañdita saw Lord Caitanya in the ecstasy of Balarāma. This is described vividly in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Nine.

## TEXT 74

ଶ୍ରୀଚିତ୍ତଶ୍ରେଷ୍ଠ ଅଭି ପ୍ରିୟ ବୃଦ୍ଧମନ୍ତ ଖାନ ।  
ଆଜନ୍ମ ଆଜାକାରୀ ତେହୋ ସେବକ-ପ୍ରଧାନ ॥ ୧୫ ॥

*śrī-caitanyera ati priya buddhimanta khān  
ājanma ājñākārī teho sevaka-pradhāna*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-caitanyera*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *ati priya*—very dear; *buddhimanta khān*—of the name Buddhimanta Khān; *ājanma*—from the very beginning of his life; *ājñākārī*—follower of the orders; *teriho*—he; *sevaka*—servant; *pradhāna*—chief.

## TRANSLATION

The thirty-sixth branch, Buddhimanta Khān, was extremely dear to Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. He was always prepared to carry out the Lord's orders, and therefore he was considered to be a chief servant of the Lord.

## PURPORT

Śrī Buddhimanta Khān was one of the inhabitants of Navadvīpa. He was very rich, and it is he who arranged for the marriage of Lord Caitanya with Viṣṇupriyā, the daughter of Sanātana Miśra, who was the priest of the local Zamindar. He personally defrayed all the expenditures for the marriage ceremony. When Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was attacked by *vāyu-vyādhi* (derangement of the air within the body) Buddhimanta Khān paid for all requisite medicines and treatments to cure the Lord. He was the Lord's constant companion in the *kīrtana* movement. He collected ornaments for the Lord when He played the part of the goddess of fortune in the house of Candraśekhara Ācārya. He also went to see Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu when He was staying at Jagannātha Puri.

## TEXT 75

ଗରୁଡ ପଣ୍ଡିତ ଲୟ ଶ୍ରୀନାମ-ମଙ୍ଗଳ ।  
ନାମ-ବଲେ ବିଷ ସାରେ ନା କରିଲ ବଲ ॥ ୧୫ ॥

*garuḍa pañdita laya śrīnāma-maṅgala  
nāma-bale viṣa yāñre nā karila bala*

## SYNONYMS

*garuḍa pandita*—of the name Garuḍa Pandita; *laya*—takes; *śrīnāma-maṅgala*—the auspicious Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*; *nāma-bale*—by the strength of this chanting; *vīṣa*—poison; *yāñre*—whom; *nā*—did not; *karila*—affect; *bala*—strength.

## TRANSLATION

Garuḍa Pandita, the thirty-seventh branch of the tree, always engaged in chanting the auspicious name of the Lord. Because of the strength of this chanting, even the effects of poison could not touch him.

## PURPORT

Garuḍa Pandita was once bitten by a poisonous snake, but the snake's poison could not affect him because of his chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*.

## TEXT 76

**গোপীনাথ সিংহ—এক চৈতান্যের দাস ।  
অকুম্ব বলি' প্রভু যাঁরে কৈলা পরিহাস ॥ ৭৬ ॥**

*gopinātha siṁha*—*eka caitanyera dāsa*  
*akrūra bali'* *prabhu yāñre kailā parihāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*gopinātha siṁha*—of the name of Gopinātha Siṁha; *eka*—one; *caitanyera dāsa*—servant of Lord Caitanya; *akrūra bali'*—famous as Akrūra; *prabhu*—the Lord; *yāñre*—whom; *kailā*—did; *parihāsa*—joking.

## TRANSLATION

Gopinātha Siṁha, the thirty-eighth branch of the tree, was a faithful servant of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. The Lord jokingly addressed him as Akrūra.

## PURPORT

Actually he was Akrūra, as stated in *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*.

## TEXT 77

**তাগবতী দেবানন্দ বক্রেশ্বর-কৃপাতে ।  
তাগবতের ভক্তি-অর্থ পাইল প্রভু হৈতে ॥ ৭৭ ॥**

*bhāgavatī devānanda vakreśvara-kṛpāte*  
*bhāgavatera bhakti-artha pāila prabhu haite*

## SYNONYMS

*bhāgavatī devānanda*—Devānanda, who used to recite Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam; *vakreśvara-kṛpāte*—by the mercy of Vakreśvara; *bhāgavata*—of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam; *bhakti-artha*—the *bhakti* interpretation; *pāla-got*; *prabhu haite*—from the Lord.

## TRANSLATION

Devānanda Pañdita was a professional reciter of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, but by the mercy of Vakreśvara Pañdita and the grace of the Lord he understood the devotional interpretation of the Bhāgavatam.

## PURPORT

In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Twenty-one, it is stated that Devānanda Pañdita was an inhabitant of the same village in which the father of Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya, Viśārada, lived. He was a professional reciter of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, but Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu did not like his interpretation of it. In the present town of Navadvīpa, which was formerly known as Kuliyā, Lord Caitanya showed such mercy to him that he gave up the Māyāvādī interpretation of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam and learned how to explain Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam in terms of *bhakti*. Formerly, when Devānanda was expounding the Māyāvādī interpretation, Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura was once present in his meeting, and when he began to cry, Devānanda's students drove him away. Some days later, Caitanya Mahāprabhu passed that way, and when He met Devānanda He chastised him severely because of his Māyāvāda interpretation of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam. At that time Devānanda had little faith in Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu as an incarnation of Lord Kṛṣṇa, but one night some time later Vakreśvara Pañdita was a guest in his house, and when he explained the science of Kṛṣṇa, Devānanda was convinced about the identity of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Thus he was induced to explain Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam according to the Vaiṣṇava understanding. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* it is described that he was formerly Bhāguri Muni, who was the *sabhā-pañdita* who recited Vedic literatures in the house of Nanda Mahārāja.

## TEXTS 78-79

খণ্ডবাসী মুকুন্দদাস, শ্রীরঘূরনন্দন ।  
নরহরিদাস, চিরঞ্জীব, সুলোচন ॥ ৭৮ ॥  
এই সব মহাশাখা—চৈতেন্ত-কৃপাধাম ।  
প্রেম-ফল-ফুল করে যাই। তাই। দান ॥ ৭৯ ॥

*khanḍavāsī mukunda-dāsa, śrī-raghunandana  
narahari-dāsa, cirañjīva, sulocana*

*ei saba mahāśākhā—caitanya-kṛpādhāma  
prema-phala-phula kare yāhān tāhān dāna*

### SYNONYMS

*khaṇḍavāśī mukunda-dāsa*—of the name Mukunda dāsa; *śrī-raghunandana*—of the name Raghunandana; *narahari-dāsa*—of the name Narahari dāsa; *cirañjīva*—of the name Cirāñjīva; *sulocana*—of the name Sulocana; *ei saba*—all of them; *mahāśākhā*—great branches; *caitanya-kṛpādhāma*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the reservoir of mercy; *prema*—love of God; *phala*—fruit; *phula*—flower; *kare*—does; *yāhān*—anywhere; *tāhān*—everywhere; *dāna*—distribution.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Khaṇḍavāśī Mukunda and his son Raghunandana were the thirty-ninth branch of the tree, Narahari was the fortieth, Cirāñjīva the forty-first and Sulocana the forty-second. They were all big branches of the all-merciful tree of Caitanya Mahāprabhu. They distributed the fruits and flowers of love of Godhead anywhere and everywhere.

### PURPORT

Śrī Mukunda dāsa was the son of Nārāyaṇa dāsa and eldest brother of Narahari Sarakāra. His second brother's name was Mādhava dāsa, and his son was named Raghunandana dāsa. Descendants of Raghunandana dāsa still live four miles west of Katwa in the village named Śrīkhaṇḍa, where Raghunandana dāsa used to live. Raghunandana had one son named Kānai, who had two sons—Madana Rāya, who was a disciple of Narahari Ṭhākura, and Vamsīvadana. It is estimated that at least four hundred men descended in this dynasty. All their names are recorded in the village known as Śrīkhaṇḍa. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* it is stated that the *gopī* whose name was Vṛndādevī became Mukunda dāsa, lived in Śrīkhaṇḍa village and was very dear to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. His wonderful devotion and love for Kṛṣṇa are described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Fifteen. It is stated in the *Bhakti-ratnākara*, Chapter Eight, that Raghunandana used to serve a Deity of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

Narahari dāsa Sarakāra was a very famous devotee. Locana dāsa Ṭhākura, the celebrated author of *Caitanya-maṅgala*, was his disciple. In *Caitanya-maṅgala* it is stated that Śrī Gadādhara dāsa and Narahari Sarakāra were extremely dear to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, but there is no specific statement regarding the inhabitants of the village of Śrīkhaṇḍa.

Cirāñjīva and Sulocana were both residents of Śrīkhaṇḍa, where their descendants are still living. Of Cirāñjīva's two sons, the elder, Rāmacandra Kavirāja, was a disciple of Śrīnivāscārya and an intimate associate of Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura. The younger son was Govinda dāsa Kavirāja, the famous Vaiṣṇava poet. Cirāñjīva's wife was Sunandā, and his father-in-law was Dāmodara Sena Kavirāja. Cirāñjīva previously lived on the bank of the Ganges River in the village of Kumāranagara. The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (verses 187 and 207) states that he was formerly Candrikā in Vṛndāvana.

## TEXT 80

କୁଳୀନଗ୍ରାମବାସୀ ସତ୍ୟରାଜ, ରାମାନନ୍ଦ ।  
ସଦ୍ଗୁନାଥ, ପୁରୁଷୋତ୍ତମ, ଶକ୍ର, ବିଦ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ ॥ ୮୦ ॥

*kulīnagrāma-vāsī satyarāja, rāmānanda  
yadunātha, puruṣottama, śaṅkara, vidyānanda*

## SYNONYMS

*kulīnagrāma-vāsī*—the inhabitants of Kulīna-grāma; *satyarāja*—of the name Satyarāja; *rāmānanda*—of the name Rāmānanda; *yadunātha*—of the name Yadunātha; *puruṣottama*—of the name Puruṣottama; *śaṅkara*—of the name Śaṅkara; *vidyānanda*—of the name Vidyānanda.

## TRANSLATION

Satyarāja, Rāmānanda, Yadunātha, Puruṣottama, Śaṅkara and Vidyānanda all belonged to the twentieth branch. They were inhabitants of the village known as Kulīna-grāma.

## TEXT 81

ବାଣୀନାଥ ବନ୍ଧୁ ଆଦି ସତ ଗ୍ରାମୀ ଜନ ।  
ସବେଇ ଚୈତନ୍ୟଭୂତ୍ୟ, — ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ପ୍ରାଣଧନ ॥ ୮୧ ॥

*vāṇīnātha vasu ādi yata grāmī jana  
sabei caitanya-bhṛtya,—caitanya-prāṇadhana*

## SYNONYMS

*vāṇīnātha vasu*—of the name Vāṇīnātha Vasu; *ādi*—heading the list; *yata*—all; *grāmī*—of the village; *jana*—inhabitants; *sabei*—all of them; *caitanya-bhṛtya*—servants of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *caitanya-prāṇadhana*—their life and soul was Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TRANSLATION

All the inhabitants of Kulīna-grāma village, headed by Vāṇīnātha Vasu, were servants of Lord Caitanya, who was their only life and wealth.

## TEXT 82

ପ୍ରଭୁ କହେ, କୁଳୀନଗ୍ରାମେର ସେ ହୟ କୁକ୍କୁର ।  
ସେଇ ମୋର ପ୍ରିୟ, ଅନ୍ୟ ଜନ ରହୁ ଦୂର ॥ ୮୨ ॥

*prabhu kahe, kulīnagrāmera ye haya kukkura  
sei mora priya, anya jana rahu dūra*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhu*—the Lord; *kahe*—says; *kulīnagrāmēra*—of the village of Kulīna-grāma; *ye*—anyone who; *haya*—becomes; *kukkura*—even a dog; *sei*—he; *mora*—My; *priya*—dear; *anya*—others; *jana*—persons; *rahu*—let them remain; *dūra*—away.

### TRANSLATION

The Lord said: “Not to speak of others, even a dog in the village of Kulīna-grāma is My dear friend.

### TEXT 83

**কুলীনগ্রামীর ভাগ্য কহনে না যায় ।  
শুকর চরায় ডোম, সেহ কৃষ্ণ গায় ॥ ৮৩ ॥**

*kulīnagrāmīra bhāgya kahane nā yāya  
śūkara carāya ḍoma, seha kṛṣṇa gāya*

### SYNONYMS

*kulīnagrāmīra*—the residents of Kulīna-grāma; *bhāgya*—fortune; *kahane*—to speak; *nā*—not; *yāya*—is possible; *śūkara*—hogs; *carāya*—tending; *ḍoma*—sweeper; *seha*—he also; *kṛṣṇa*—Lord Kṛṣṇa; *gāya*—chants.

### TRANSLATION

“No one can speak about the fortunate position of Kulīna-grāma. It is so sublime that even sweepers who tend their hogs there also chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa mahā-mantra.”

### TEXT 84

**অনুপম-বলভ, শ্ৰীরূপ, সনাতন ।  
এই তিন শাখা বৃক্ষের পশ্চিমে সর্বোত্তম ॥ ৮৪ ॥**

*anupama-vallabha, śrī-rūpa, sanātana  
ei tina śākhā vrksera paścime sarvottama*

### SYNONYMS

*anupamā*—of the name Anupama; *vallabha*—of the name Vallabha; *śrī-rūpa*—of the name Śrī Rūpa; *sanātana*—of the name Sanātana; *ei*—these; *tina*—three; *śākhā*—branches; *vrksera*—of the tree; *paścime*—on the western side; *sarvottama*—very great.

### TRANSLATION

On the western side were the forty-third, forty-fourth and forty-fifth branches—Śrī Sanātana, Śrī Rūpa and Anupama. They were the best of all.

## PURPORT

Śrī Anupama was the father of Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī and youngest brother of Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī and Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī. His former name was Vallabha, but after Lord Caitanya met him He gave him the name Anupama. Because of working in the Mohammedan government, these three brothers were given the title Mullik. Our personal family is connected with the Mulliks of Mahātmā Gandhi Road in Calcutta, and we often used to visit their Rādhā-Govinda temple. They belong to the same family as we do. (Our family *gotra*, or original genealogical line, is the *gautama-gotra*, or line of disciples of Gautama Muni, and our surname is De. But due to their accepting the posts of Zamindars in the Mohammedan government, they received the title Mullik. Similarly, Rūpa, Sanātana and Vallabha were also given the title Mullik. Mullik means "lord." Just as the English government gives rich and respectable persons the title "lord," so the Mohammedans give the title Mullik to rich, respectable families that have intimate connections with the government. The title Mullik is found not only among the Hindu aristocracy but also among Mohammedans. This title is not restricted to a particular family but is given to different families and castes. The qualifications for receiving it are wealth and respectability.

Sanātana Gosvāmī and Rūpa Gosvāmī belonged to the *bharadvāja-gotra*, which indicates that they belonged either to the family or disciplic succession of Bharadvāja Muni. As members of the Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, we belong to the family or disciplic succession of Sarasvatī Gosvāmī, and thus we are known as Sārasvatas. Obeisances are therefore offered to the spiritual master as *sārasvata-deva*, or a member of the Sārasvata family (*namas te sārasvate devam*), whose mission is to broadcast the cult of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu (*gaura-vāñpi-pracāriṇe*) and to fight with impersonalists and voidists (*nirviśeṣa-śūnyavādī-pāścātya-deśa-tāriṇe*). This was also the occupational duty of Sanātana Gosvāmī, Rūpa Gosvāmī and Anupama Gosvāmī.

The genealogical table of Sanātana Gosvāmī, Rūpa Gosvāmī and Vallabha Gosvāmī can be traced back to the Twelfth Century *śākābda*, when a gentleman of the name Sarvajña appeared in a very rich and opulent *brāhmaṇa* family in the province of Karṇāṭa. He had two sons named Aniruddha Rūpeśvara and Harihara, who were both bereft of their kingdoms and thus obliged to reside in the highlands. The son of Rūpeśvara, who was named Padmanābha, moved to a place in Bengal known as Naihāṭī on the bank of the Ganges. There he had five sons, of whom the youngest, Mukunda, had a well-behaved son named Kumāradeva, who was the father of Rūpa, Sanātana and Vallabha. Kumāradeva lived in Bāklācandradvīpa, which was in the district of Yaśohara and is now known as Phateyābād. Of his many sons, three took to the path of Vaiṣṇavism. Later, Śrī Vallabha and his elder brothers Śrī Rūpa and Sanātana came from Candradvīpa to the village in the Maldah district of Bengal known as Rāmakeli. It is in this village that Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī took birth, accepting Vallabha as his father. Because of engaging in the service of the Mohammedan government, the three brothers received the title Mullik. When Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu visited the village of Rāmakeli, He met Vallabha there. Later, Śrī Rūpa

Gosvāmī, after meeting Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, resigned from government service, and when he went to Vṛndāvana to meet Lord Caitanya, Vallabha accompanied him. The meeting of Rūpa Gosvāmī and Vallabha with Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Allahabad is described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Nineteen.

Actually, it is to be understood from the statement of Sanātana Gosvāmī that Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī and Vallabha went to Vṛndāvana under the instructions of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. First they went to Mathurā, where they met a gentleman named Subuddhi Rāya who maintained himself by selling dry fuel wood. He was very pleased to meet Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī and Anupama, and he showed them the twelve forests of Vṛndāvana. Thus they lived in Vṛndāvana for one month and then again went to search for Sanātana Gosvāmī. Following the course of the Ganges, they reached Allahabad, or Prayāga-tīrtha, but because Sanātana Gosvāmī had come there by a different road, they did not meet him there, and when Sanātana Gosvāmī came to Mathurā he was informed of the visit of Rūpa Gosvāmī and Anupama by Subuddhi Rāya. When Rūpa Gosvāmī and Anupama met Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Benares, they heard about Sanātana Gosvāmī's travels from Him, and thus they returned to Bengal, adjusted their affairs with the state and, on the order of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, went to see the Lord at Jagannātha Puri.

In the year 1436 śākābda, the youngest brother, Anupama, died and went back home, back to Godhead. He went to the abode in the spiritual sky where Śrī Rāmacandra is situated. At Jagannātha Puri, Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī informed Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu of this incident. Vallabha was a great devotee of Śrī Rāmacandra; therefore he could not seriously consider the worship of Rādhā-Govinda according to the instructions of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Yet he directly accepted Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu as an incarnation of the Supreme Personality of Godhead Rāmacandra. In the *Bhakti-ratnākara* there is the following statement: "Vallabha was given the name Anupama by Śrī Gaurasundara, but he was always absorbed in the devotional service of Lord Rāmacandra. He did not know anyone but Śrī Rāmacandra, but he knew that Caitanya Gosāñi was the same Lord Rāmacandra."

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (180) Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī is described to be the *gopī* named Śrī Rūpa-mañjarī. In the *Bhakti-ratnākara* there is a list of the books Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī compiled. Of all his books, the following sixteen are very popular among Vaiṣṇavas: (1) *Haṁsadūta*, (2) *Uddhava-sandeśa*, (3) *Kṛṣṇa-janma-tithi-vidhi*, (4 and 5) *Gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, *Bṛhat* (major) and *Laghu* (minor), (6) *Stavamālā*, (7) *Vidagdha-mādhava*, (8) *Lalita-mādhava*, (9) *Dāna-keli-kaumudī*, (10) *Bhakti-rasāmr̥ta-sindhu* (this is the most celebrated book by Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī), (11) *Ujjvala-nīlamāṇi*, (12) *Ākhyāta-candrikā*, (13) *Mathurā-mahimā*, (14) *Padyāvalī*, (15) *Nāṭaka-candrikā* and (16) *Laghu-bhāgavatāmr̥ta*. Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī gave up all family connections, joined the renounced order of life and divided his money, giving fifty percent to the *brāhmaṇas* and Vaiṣṇavas and twenty-five percent to his *kuṭumbas* (family members) and keeping twenty-five percent for personal emergencies. He met Haridāsa Ṭhākura in Jagannātha Puri, where he also met Lord Caitanya and His other associates. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu used to praise the handwriting of Rūpa Gosvāmī. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī could compose verses according to the de-

sires of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and by His direction he wrote two books named *Lalita-mādhava* and *Vidagdha-mādhava*. Lord Caitanya desired the two brothers, Sanātana Gosvāmī and Rūpa Gosvāmī, to publish many books in support of the Vaiṣṇava religion. When Sanātana Gosvāmī met Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the Lord advised him also to go to Vṛndāvana.

Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī is described in the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (181). He was formerly known as Rati-mañjarī or sometimes Labāṅga-mañjarī. In the *Bhakti-ratnākara* it is stated that his spiritual master, Vidyāvācaspati, sometimes stayed in the village of Rāmakeli, and Sanātana Gosvāmī studied all the Vedic literature from him. He was so devoted to his spiritual master that this cannot be described. According to the Vedic system, if someone sees a Mohammedan he must perform rituals to atone for the meeting. Sanātana Gosvāmī always associated with Mohammedan kings. Not giving much attention to the Vedic injunctions, he used to visit the houses of Mohammedan kings, and thus he considered himself to have been converted into a Mohammedan. He was therefore always very humble and meek. When Sanātana Gosvāmī presented himself before Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, he admitted, "I am always in association with lower class people, and my behavior is therefore very abominable." He actually belonged to a respectable *brāhmaṇa* family, but because he considered his behavior to be abominable, he did not try to place himself among the *brāhmaṇas* but always remained among people of the lower castes. He wrote *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa* and *Vaiṣṇava-toṣaṇī*, which is a commentary on the Tenth Canto of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. In the year 1476 Śakābda he completed the *Bṛhad-vaiṣṇava-toṣaṇī* commentary on *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. In the year 1504 Śakābda he finished the *Laghu-toṣaṇī*.

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu taught his principles through four chief followers. Among them, Rāmānanda Rāya is exceptional, for through him the Lord taught how a devotee can completely vanquish the power of Cupid. By Cupid's power, as soon as one sees a beautiful woman he is conquered by her beauty. Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya vanquished Cupid's pride because in the *Jagannātha-vallabha-nāṭaka* he personally directed extremely beautiful young girls in dancing, but he was never affected by their youthful beauty. Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya personally bathed these girls, touching them and washing them with his own hands, yet he remained calm and passionless, as a great devotee should be. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu certified that this was possible only for Rāmānanda Rāya. Similarly, Dāmodara Paṇḍita was notable for his objectivity as a critic. He did not even spare Caitanya Mahāprabhu from his criticism. This also cannot be imitated by anyone else. Haridāsa Ṭhākura is exceptional for his forbearance because although he was beaten with canes in twenty-two marketplaces, nevertheless he was tolerant. Similarly, Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī, although he belonged to a most respectable *brāhmaṇa* family, was exceptional for his humility and meekness.

In the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Nineteen, the device adopted by Sanātana Gosvāmī to get free from the government service is described. He served a notice of sickness to the Nawab, the Moslem governer, but actually he was studying *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam* with *brāhmaṇas* at home. The Nawab received information of this through a royal physician, and he immediately went to see Sanātana Gosvāmī to uncover his inten-

tions. The Nawab requested Sanātana to accompany him on an expedition to Orissa, but when Sanātana Gosvāmī refused, the Nawab ordered that he be imprisoned. When Rūpa Gosvāmī left home, he wrote a note for Sanātana Gosvāmī informing him of some money that he had entrusted to a local grocer. Sanātana Gosvāmī took advantage of this money to bribe the jail keeper and get free from detention. Then he left for Benares to meet Caitanya Mahāprabhu, bringing with him only one servant, whose name was Īśāna. On the way they stopped at a *sarāi*, or hotel, and when the hotel keeper found out that Īśāna had some golden coins with him, he planned to kill both Sanātana Gosvāmī and Īśāna to take away the coins. Later Sanātana Gosvāmī saw that although the hotel keeper did not know them, he was being especially attentive to their comfort. Therefore he concluded that Īśāna was secretly carrying some money and that the hotel keeper was aware of this and therefore planned to kill them for it. Upon being questioned by Sanātana Gosvāmī, Īśāna admitted that he indeed had money with him, and immediately Sanātana Gosvāmī took the money and gave it to the hotel keeper, requesting him to help them get through the jungle. Thus with the help of the hotel keeper, who was also the chief of the thieves of that territory, he crossed over the Hazipur mountains, which are presently known as the Hazaribags. He then met his brother-in-law Śrīkānta, who requested that he stay with him. Sanātana Gosvāmī refused, but before they parted, Śrīkānta gave him a valuable blanket.

Somehow or other Sanātana Gosvāmī reached Vārāṇasī and met Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu at the house of Candraśekhara. By the order of the Lord, Sanātana Gosvāmī was cleanly shaved and his dress changed to that of a mendicant, or *bābāji*. He put on old garments of Tapana Miśra and took *prasāda* at the house of a Mahārāṣṭra brāhmaṇa. Then, in discourses with Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the Lord Himself explained everything about devotional service to Sanātana Gosvāmī. He advised Sanātana Gosvāmī to write books on devotional service, including a book of directions for Vaiṣṇava activities, and to excavate the lost places of pilgrimage in Vṛndāvana. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu gave him His blessings to do all this work and also explained to Sanātana Gosvāmī the import of the *ātmārāma* verse from sixty-one different angles of vision.

Sanātana Gosvāmī went to Vṛndāvana by the main road, and when he reached Mathurā he met Subuddhi Rāya. Then he returned to Jagannātha Purī through Jhārikhaṇḍa, the Uttara Pradesh jungle. At Jagannātha Purī he decided to give up his body by falling down beneath a wheel of the Jagannātha *ratha*, but Caitanya Mahāprabhu saved him. Then Sanātana Gosvāmī met Haridāsa Ṭhākura and heard about the disappearance of Anupama. Sanātana Gosvāmī later described the glories of Haridāsa Ṭhākura. Sanātana observed the etiquette of Jagannātha's temple by going through the beach to visit Lord Caitanya, although it was extremely hot due to the sun. He requested Jagadānanda Pañdita to give him permission to return to Vṛndāvana. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu praised the character of Sanātana Gosvāmī, and He embraced Sanātana, accepting his body as spiritual. Sanātana Gosvāmī was ordered by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu to live at Jagannātha Purī for one year. When he returned to Vṛndāvana after many years, he again met Rūpa Gosvāmī, and both brothers remained in Vṛndāvana to execute the orders of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

The place where Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī formerly lived has now become a place of pilgrimage. It is generally known as Gupta Vṛṇḍāvana, or hidden Vṛṇḍāvana, and is situated about eight miles south of Iṛīrejabājāra. There the following places are still visited: (1) the temple of Śrī Madana-mohana Deity, (2) the Keli-kadamba tree under which Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu met Sanātana Gosvāmī at night and (3) Rūpasāgara, a large pond excavated by Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī. A society named Rāmakeli-saṁskāra-samiti was established in 1924 to repair the temple and renovate the pond.

### TEXT 85

তাঁর মধ্যে রূপ-সনাতন— বড় শাখা।  
অনুপম, জীব, রাজেন্দ্রাদি উপশাখা ॥ ৮৫ ॥

*tāñra madhye rūpa-sanātana—baḍa śākhā  
anupama, jīva, rājendrādi upaśākhā*

### SYNONYMS

*tāñra*—within that; *madhye*—in the midst of; *rūpa-sanātana*—the branch known as Rūpa-Sanātana; *baḍa śākhā*—the big branch; *anupama*—of the name Anupama; *jīva*—of the name Jīva; *rājendra-ādi*—and Rājendra and others; *upaśākhā*—their sub-branches.

### TRANSLATION

Among these branches, Rūpa and Sanātana were principal. Anupama, Jīva Gosvāmī and others, headed by Rājendra, were their sub-branches.

### PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* it is said that Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī was formerly Vilāsa-mañjarī *gopī*. From his very childhood Jīva Gosvāmī was greatly fond of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. He later came to Navadvīpa to study Sanskrit, and, following in the footsteps of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, he circumambulated the entire Navadvīpa-dhāma. After visiting Navadvīpa-dhāma he went to Benares to study Sanskrit under Madhusūdana Vācaspati, and after finishing his studies in Benares, he went to Vṛṇḍāvana and took shelter of his uncles, Śrī Rūpa and Sanātana. This is described in the *Bhakti-ratnākara*. As far as our information goes, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī composed and edited at least twenty-five books. They are all very celebrated, and they are listed as follows: (1) *Hari-nāmāmṛta-vyākaraṇa*, (2) *Sūtra-mālikā*, (3) *Dhātu-saṅgraha*, (4) *Kṛṣṇārcā-dīpikā*, (5) *Gopāla-viruddāvalī*, (6) *Rasāmṛta-śesa*, (7) *Śrī Mādhava-mahotsava*, (8) *Śrī Saṅkalpa-kalpavṛkṣa*, (9) *Bhāvārtha-sūcaka-campū*, (10) *Gopāla-tāpanī-tīkā*, (11) a commentary on *Brahma-saṁhitā*, (12) a commentary on *Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu*, (13) a commentary on *Ujjvala-nīlamaṇi*, (14) a commentary on *Yogaśāra-stava*, (15) a commentary on the *Gāyatrī-mantra* as described in the *Agni Purāṇa*, (16) a description derived from the *Padma Purāṇa* of the lotus feet of the Lord, (17)

a description of the lotus feet of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī, (18) *Gopāla-campū* (in two parts) and (19-25) seven *sandharbas*: the *Krama*, *Tattva*, *Bhagavat*, *Paramātma*, *Kṛṣṇa*, *Bhakti* and *Pṛiti Sandharbas*. After the disappearance of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī in Vṛndāvana, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī became the ācārya of all the Vaiṣṇavas in Bengal, Orissa and the rest of the world, and it is he who used to guide them in their devotional service. In Vṛndāvana he established the Rādhā-Dāmodara temple, where we had the opportunity to live and retire until the age of 65, when we decided to come to the United States of America. When Jīva Gosvāmī was still present, Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī compiled his famous *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*. Later, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī inspired Śrīnivāsa Ācārya, Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura and Duḥkhī Kṛṣṇadāsa to preach Kṛṣṇa consciousness in Bengal. Jīva Gosvāmī was informed that all the manuscripts that were collected from Vṛndāvana and sent to Bengal for preaching purposes were plundered near Viṣṇupura in Bengal, but later he received the information that the books had been recovered. Śrī Jīva Gosvāmī awarded the designation Kavirāja to Rāmacandra Sena, a disciple of Śrīnivāsa Ācārya, and his younger brother Govinda. While Jīva Gosvāmī was alive, Śrīmatī Jāhnavī-devī, the pleasure potency of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, went to Vṛndāvana with a few devotees. Jīva Gosvāmī was very kind to the Gaudīya Vaiṣṇavas, the Vaiṣṇavas from Bengal. Whoever went to Vṛndāvana he provided with a residence and *prasāda*. His disciple Kṛṣṇadāsa Adhikārī listed all the books of the Gosvāmīs in his diary.

The *sahajiyās* level three accusations against Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī. This is certainly not congenial with the execution of devotional service. The first accusation concerns a materialist who was very proud of his reputation as a great Sanskrit scholar and approached Śrī Rūpa and Sanātana to argue with them about the revealed scriptures. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī, not wanting to waste their time, gave him a written statement that he had defeated them in a debate on the revealed scriptures. Taking this paper, the scholar approached Jīva Gosvāmī for a similar certificate of defeat, but Jīva Gosvāmī did not agree to give him one. On the contrary, he argued with him regarding the scriptures and defeated him. Certainly it was right for Jīva Gosvāmī to stop such a dishonest scholar from advertising that he had defeated Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī, but due to their illiteracy the *sahajiyā* class refer to this incident to accuse Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī of deviating from the principle of humility. They do not know, however, that humility and meekness are appropriate when one's own honor is insulted. But when Lord Viṣṇu or the ācāryas are blasphemed, one should not be humble and meek but must act. One should follow the example given by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Lord Caitanya says in His prayer:

trṇād api sunīcena  
taror api sahiṣṇunā  
amāninā mānadena  
kīrtanīyaḥ sadā hariḥ

"One can chant the holy name of the Lord in a humble state of mind, thinking himself lower than the straw in the street; one should be more tolerant than a tree,

devoid of all sense of false prestige, and should be ready to offer all respect to others. In such a state of mind one can chant the holy name of the Lord constantly." Nevertheless, when the Lord was informed that Nityānanda Prabhu was injured by Jagāi and Mādhāi, He immediately went to the spot, angry like fire, wanting to kill them. Thus Lord Caitanya has explained His verse by the example of His own behavior. One should tolerate insults against oneself, but when there is blasphemy committed against superiors such as other Vaiṣṇavas, one should be neither humble nor meek; one must take proper steps to counteract such blasphemy. This is the duty of a servant of a *guru* and Vaiṣṇavas. Anyone who understands the principle of eternal servitude to the *guru* and Vaiṣṇavas will appreciate the action of Śrī Jīva Gosvāmī in connection with the so-called scholar's victory over his *gurus*, Śrīla Rūpa and Śrīla Sanātana Gosvāmī.

Another story fabricated to defame Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī states that after compiling *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī showed the manuscript to Jīva Gosvāmī, who thought that it would hamper his reputation as a big scholar and therefore threw it in a well. Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī was greatly shocked, and he died immediately. Fortunately a copy of the manuscript of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* had been kept by a person named Mukunda, and therefore later it was possible to publish the book. This story is another ignominious example of blasphemy against a *guru* and Vaiṣṇava. Such a story should never be accepted as authoritative.

According to another accusation, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī did not approve of the principles of the *pārakīya-rasa* of Vrajadhāma and therefore supported *svakīya-rasa*, showing that Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa are eternally married. Actually, when Jīva Gosvāmī was alive, some of his followers disliked the *pārakīya-rasa* of the *gopīs*. Therefore Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī, for their spiritual benefit, supported *svakīya-rasa*, for he could understand that *sahajiyās* would otherwise exploit the *pārakīya-rasa*, as they are actually doing at the present. Unfortunately, in Vṛndāvana and Navadvīpa it has become fashionable among *sahajiyās*, in their debauchery, to find an unmarried sexual partner to live with to execute devotional service in *pārakīya-rasa*. Foreseeing this, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī supported *svakīya-rasa*, and later all the Vaiṣṇava ācāryas also approved of it. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī was never opposed to the transcendental *pārakīya-rasa*, nor has any other Vaiṣṇava disapproved of it. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī strictly followed his predecessor *gurus* and Vaiṣṇavas, Śrīla Rūpa and Sanātana Gosvāmī, and Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī accepted him as one of his instructor *gurus*.

## TEXT 86

ମାଲୀର ଇଚ୍ଛାୟ ଶାଖା ବହୁତ ବାଡ଼ିଲ ।  
ବାଡ଼ିଲା ପଞ୍ଚମ ଦେଶ ସବ ଆଚ୍ଛାଦିଲ ॥ ୮୬ ॥

*mālīra icchāyā śākhā bahuta bāḍila  
bāḍiyā paścima deśa saba ācchādila*

### SYNONYMS

*mālīra icchāya*—on the desire of the gardener; *śākhā*—branches; *bahuta*—many; *bāḍila*—expanded; *bāḍiyā*—so expanding; *paścima*—western; *deśa*—countries; *saba*—all; *ācchādila*—covered.

### TRANSLATION

By the will of the supreme gardener, the branches of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī grew many times over, expanding throughout the western countries and covering the entire region.

### TEXT 87

**ଆ-ଶିଙ୍କୁନଦୀ-ତୀର ଆରା ହିମାଲୟ ।**  
**ବୃଜା-ବନ-ଅଷ୍ଟୁରାଦି ସତ ତୀର୍ଥ ହୟ ॥ ୮୭ ॥**

*ā-sindhunadī-tīra āra himālaya  
 vṛndāvana-mathurādi yata tīrtha haya*

### SYNONYMS

*ā-sindhu-nadī*—to the border of the River Sindhu; *tīra*—border; *āra*—and; *himālaya*—the Himalayan Mountains; *vṛndāvana*—of the name Vṛndāvana; *mathurā*—of the name Mathurā; *ādi*—heading the list; *yata*—all; *tīrtha*—places of pilgrimage; *haya*—there are.

### TRANSLATION

Extending to the borders of the River Sindhu and the Himalayan Mountain valleys, they expanded throughout India, including all the places of pilgrimage such as Vṛndāvana, Mathurā and Haridvāra.

### TEXT 88

**ଦୁଇ ଶାଖାର ପ୍ରେମଫଳେ ସକଳ ଭାସିଲ ।**  
**ପ୍ରେମଫଳାସ୍ଵାଦେ ଲୋକ ଉନ୍ମତ୍ତ ହଇଲ ॥ ୮୮ ॥**

*dui śākhāra prema-phale sakala bhāsila  
 prema-phalāsvāde loka unmatta ha-ila*

### SYNONYMS

*dui śākhāra*—of the two branches; *prema-phala*—by the fruit of love of Godhead; *sakala*—all; *bhāsila*—became overflowed; *prema-phala*—the fruit of love of Godhead; *āsvāde*—by tasting; *loka*—all people; *unmatta*—maddened; *ha-ila*—became.

## TRANSLATION

The fruits of love of Godhead which fructified on these two branches were distributed in abundance. Tasting these fruits, everyone became mad after them.

### TEXT 89

**পশ্চিমের লোক সব মুঢ অবাচার ।  
তাহাঁ প্রচারিল দোহে ভক্তি-সদাচার ॥ ৮৯ ॥**

*paścimera loka saba mūḍha anācāra  
tāhāṅ pracārila dohihe bhakti-sadācāra*

### SYNOMYMS

*paścimera*—on the western side; *loka*—people in general; *saba*—all; *mūḍha*—less intelligent; *anācāra*—not well behaved; *tāhāṅ*—there; *pracārila*—preached; *dohihe*—Śrīla Rūpa and Sanātana Gosvāmī; *bhakti*—devotional service; *sadācāra*—good behavior.

## TRANSLATION

The people in general on the western side of India were neither intelligent nor well behaved, but by the influence of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī they were trained in devotional service and good behavior.

### PURPORT

Although it is not only in western India that people were contaminated by association with Mohammedans, it is a fact that the farther west one goes in India the more he will find the people to be fallen from the Vedic culture. Even until 5,000 years ago, when the entire planet was under the control of Mahārāja Parīkṣit, the Vedic culture was current everywhere. Gradually, however, people were influenced by non-Vedic culture, and they lost sight of how to behave in connection with devotional service. Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī very kindly preached the *bhakti* cult in western India, and following in their footsteps the propagators of the Caitanya cult in the western countries are spreading the *saṅkīrtana* movement and inculcating the principles of Vaiṣṇava behavior, thus purifying and reforming many persons who were previously accustomed to the culture of *mlecchas* and *yavanas*. All of our devotees in the western countries give up their old habits of illicit sex, intoxication, meat-eating and gambling. Of course, 500 years ago these practices were unknown at least in eastern India, but unfortunately at present all of India has been victimized by these non-Vedic principles, which are sometimes even supported by the government.

### TEXT 90

**শান্তদলে কৈল শুণ্ডীর্থের উচ্চার ।  
বৃক্ষাবনে কৈল শ্রীমূর্তি-সেবার প্রচার ॥ ৯০ ॥**

*śāstra-dṛṣṭye kaila lupta-tīrthera uddhāra  
vṛṇdāvane kaila śrīmūrti-sevāra pracāra*

### SYNONYMS

*śāstra-dṛṣṭye*—according to the directions of revealed scriptures; *kaila*—did; *lupta*—forgotten; *tīrthera*—place of pilgrimage; *uddhāra*—excavation; *vṛṇdāvane*—in Vṛṇdāvana; *kaila*—did; *śrī-mūrti*—Deity; *sevāra*—of worship; *pracāra*—propagation.

### TRANSLATION

In accordance with the directions of the revealed scriptures, both Gosvāmīs excavated the lost places of pilgrimage and inaugurated the worship of Deities in Vṛṇdāvana.

### PURPORT

The spot where we now find Śrī Rādhākuṇḍa was an agricultural field during the time of Caitanya Mahāprabhu. A small reservoir of water was there, and Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu bathed in that water and pointed out that originally Rādhākuṇḍa existed in that location. Following His directions, Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī renovated Rādhākuṇḍa. This is one of the brilliant examples of how the Gosvāmīs excavated lost places of pilgrimage. Similarly, it is through the endeavor of the Gosvāmīs that all the important temples at Vṛṇdāvana were established. Originally there were seven important Gauḍīya Vaiṣṇava temples established in Vṛṇdāvana, namely, the Madana-mohana temple, Govinda temple, Gopīnātha temple, Śrī Rādhāramāṇa temple, Rādhā-Śyāmasundara temple, Rādhā-Dāmodara temple and Gokulānanda temple.

### TEXT 91

ମହାପ୍ରଭୁର ପ୍ରିୟ ଭୃତ୍ୟ—ରଘୁନାଥଦାସ ।  
ସର୍ବ ତ୍ୟଜି' କୈଳ ପ୍ରଭୁର ପଦତଳେ ବାସ ॥ ୯୧ ॥

*mahāprabhura priya bhṛtya—raghunātha-dāsa  
sarva tyaji' kaila prabhura pada-tale vāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*mahāprabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *priya*—very dear; *bhṛtya*—servant; *raghunātha-dāsa*—Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; *sarva tyaji'*—renouncing everything; *kaila*—did; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *pada-tale*—under the shelter of the lotus feet; *vāsa*—habitation.

### TRANSLATION

Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, the forty-sixth branch of the tree, was one of the most dear servants of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. He left all his material possessions to surrender completely unto the Lord and live at His lotus feet.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī was most probably born in the year 1416 *śakābda* in a *kāyastha* family as the son of Govardhana Majumdāra, who was the younger brother of the then Zamindar Hiraṇya Majumdāra. The village where he took birth is known as Śrī Kṛṣṇapura. On the railway line between Calcutta and Burdwan is a station named Triśābaghā, and about one and a half miles away is the village of Śrī Kṛṣṇapura, where the parental home of Śrī Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī was situated. A temple of Śrī Śrī Rādhā-Govinda is still there. In front of the temple is a large open area but no large hall for meetings. However, a rich Calcutta gentleman named Haricaraṇa Ghosh who resided in the Simlā quarter recently repaired the temple. The entire temple compound is surrounded by walls, and in a small room just to the side of the temple is a small platform on which Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī used to worship the Deity. By the side of the temple is the dying River Sarasvatī.

The forefathers of Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī were all Vaiṣṇavas and were very rich men. His spiritual master at home was Yadunandana Ācārya. Although Raghunātha dāsa was a family man, he had no attachment for his estate and wife. Seeing his tendency to leave home, his father and uncle engaged special bodyguards to watch over him, but nevertheless he managed to escape their vigilance and went away to Jagannātha Purī to meet Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. This incident took place in the year 1439 *śakābda*. Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī compiled three books named *Stava-mālā* or *Stavāvalī*, *Dāna-carita* and *Muktācarita*. He lived for a long duration of life. For most of his life he resided at Rādhākūṇḍa. The place where Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī performed his devotional service still exists by Rādhā-kūṇḍa. He almost completely gave up eating, and therefore he was very skinny and of weak health. His only concern was to chant the holy name of the Lord. He gradually reduced his sleeping until he was almost not sleeping at all. It is said that his eyes were always full of tears. When Śrinivāsa Ācārya went to see Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, the Gosvāmī blessed him by embracing him. Śrinivāsa Ācārya requested his blessings for preaching in Bengal, and Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī granted them. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (186) it is stated that Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī was formerly the *gopī* named Rasa-mañjari. Sometimes it is said that he was Rati-mañjari.

## TEXT 92

**প্রভু সমর্পিল তাঁরে স্বরূপের হাতে ।  
প্রভুর গুপ্তসেবা কৈল স্বরূপের সাথে ॥ ৯২ ॥**

*prabhu samarpila tāṅre svarūpera hāte  
prabhura gupta-sevā kaila svarūpera sāthe*

## SYNOMYMS

*prabhu*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *samarpila*—handed over; *tāṅre*—him; *svarūpera*—Svarūpa Dāmodara; *hāte*—to the hand; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *gupta-sevā*—confidential service; *kaila*—did; *svarūpera*—Svarūpa Dāmodara; *sāthe*—with.

### TRANSLATION

When Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī approached Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī, the Lord entrusted him to the care of Svarūpa Dāmodara, His secretary. Thus they both engaged in the confidential service of the Lord.

### PURPORT

This confidential service was the personal care of the Lord. Svarūpa Dāmodara, acting as His secretary, attended to the Lord's baths, meals, rest and massages, and Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī assisted him. In effect, Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī acted as the assistant secretary of the Lord.

### TEXT 93

**ବୋଡିଶ ବ୍ୟାସର କୈଳ ଅନ୍ତରାଙ୍ଗ-ସେବମ ।  
ସର୍ବପେର ଅନ୍ତର୍ଧାନେ ଆଇଲା ବୃଦ୍ଧାବନ ॥ ୧୩ ॥**

*śoḍaśa vatsara kaila antaraṅga-sevana  
svarūpera antardhāne āilā vṛndāvana*

### SYNONYMS

*śoḍaśa*—sixteen; *vatsara*—years; *kaila*—did; *antaraṅga*—confidential; *sevana*—service; *svarūpera*—of Svarūpa Dāmodara; *antardhāne*—disappearance; *āilā*—came; *vṛndāvana*—to Vṛndāvana.

### TRANSLATION

He rendered confidential service to the Lord for sixteen years at Jagannātha Purī, and after the disappearance of both the Lord and Svarūpa Dāmodara, he left Jagannātha Purī and went to Vṛndāvana.

### TEXT 94

**ବୃଦ୍ଧାବମେ ହୁଇ ଭାଇର ଚରଣ ଦେଖିଯା ।  
ଗୋବର୍ଧମେ ତ୍ୟଜିବ ଦେହ ଭୃଗୁପାତ କରିଯା ॥ ୧୪ ॥**

*vṛndāvane dui bhāira caraṇa dekhiyā  
govardhane tyajiba deha bhṛgupāta kariyā*

### SYNONYMS

*vṛndāvane*—at Vṛndāvana; *dui bhāira*—the two brothers (Rūpa and Sanātana); *caraṇa*—feet; *dekhiyā*—after seeing; *govardhane*—on the hill of Govardhana; *tyajiba*—will give up; *deha*—this body; *bhṛgupāta*—falling down; *kariyā*—doing so.

## TRANSLATION

Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī intended to go to Vṛndāvana to see the lotus feet of Rūpa and Sanātana and then give up his life by jumping from Govardhana Hill.

## PURPORT

Jumping from the top of Govardhana Hill is a system of suicide especially performed by saintly persons. After the disappearance of Lord Caitanya and Svarūpa Dāmodara, Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī keenly felt the separation of these two exalted personalities and therefore decided to give up his life by jumping from Govardhana Hill in Vṛndāvana. Before doing so, however, he wanted to see the lotus feet of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī.

## TEXT 95

ଏହେ ତ' ନିଶ୍ଚଯ କରି' ଆଇଲ ବୃଦ୍ଧାବମେ ।  
ଆସି' ରୂପ-ସନାତନେର ବନ୍ଦିଲ ଚରଣେ ॥ ୧୫ ॥

*ei ta' niścaya kari' āila vṛndāvane  
āsi' rūpa-sanātanera vandila caraṇe*

## SYNONYMS

*ei ta'*—thus; *niścaya kari'*—having decided; *āila*—came; *vṛndāvane*—to Vṛndāvana; *āsi'*—coming there; *rūpa-sanātanera*—of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī; *vandila*—offered respects; *caraṇe*—at the lotus feet.

## TRANSLATION

Thus Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī came to Vṛndāvana, visited Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī and offered them his obeisances.

## TEXT 96

ତବେ ଦୁଇ ଭାଇ ତାହେ ମରିତେ ନା ଦିଲ ।  
ମିଜ ତୃତୀୟ ଭାଇ କରି' ନିକଟେ ରାଖିଲ ॥ ୧୬ ॥

*tabe dui bhāi tāhre marite nā dila  
nija tṛtīya bhāi kari' nikāte rākhila*

## SYNONYMS

*tabe*—at that time; *dui bhāi*—the two brothers (Śrīla Rūpa and Sanātana); *tāhre*—him; *marite*—to die; *nā dila*—did not allow; *nija*—own; *tṛtīya*—third; *bhāi*—brother; *kari'*—accepting; *nikāte*—near; *rākhila*—kept him.

## TRANSLATION

These two brothers, however, did not allow him to die. They accepted him as their third brother and kept him in their company.

### TEXT 97

**মহাপ্রভুর লীলা যত বাহির-অন্তর ।  
দুই ভাই তাঁর মুখে শুনে নিরস্তর ॥ ৯৭ ॥**

*mahāprabhura līlā yata bāhira-antara  
dui bhāi tāhra mukhe śune nirantara*

### SYNONYMS

*mahāprabhura*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *līlā*—pastimes; *yata*—all; *bāhira*—external; *antara*—internal; *dui bhāi*—the two brothers; *tāhra*—his; *mukhe*—in the mouth; *śune*—hear; *nirantara*—always.

### TRANSLATION

Because Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī was an assistant to Svarūpa Dāmodara, he knew much about the external and internal features of the pastimes of Lord Caitanya. Thus the two brothers Rūpa and Sanātana always used to hear of this from him.

### TEXT 98

**অন্ন-জল ত্যাগ কৈল অন্য-কথন ।  
পল দুই-তিন মাঠা করেন ভক্ষণ ॥ ৯৮ ॥**

*anna-jala tyāga kaila anya-kathana  
pala dui-tina māṭhā karena bhakṣaṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*anna-jala*—food and drink; *tyāga*—renunciation; *kaila*—did; *anya-kathana*—talking of other things; *pala* *dui-tina*—a few drops of; *māṭhā*—sour milk; *karena*—does; *bhakṣaṇa*—eat.

### TRANSLATION

Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī gradually gave up all food and drink but a few drops of buttermilk.

### TEXT 99

**সহস্র দণ্ডবৎ করে, লয় লক্ষ মাঘ ।  
দুই সহস্র বৈষ্ণবেরে নিত্য পরণাম ॥ ৯৯ ॥**

*sahasra daṇḍavat kare, laya lakṣa nāma  
dui sahasra vaiṣṇavere nitya paraṇāma*

### SYNONYMS

*sahasra*—thousand; *daṇḍavat*—obeisances; *kare*—does; *laya*—takes; *lakṣa*—one hundred thousand; *nāma*—holy names; *dui*—two; *sahasra*—thousand; *vaiṣṇavere*—unto the devotees; *nitya*—daily; *paraṇāma*—obeisances.

### TRANSLATION

As a daily duty, he regularly offered one thousand obeisances to the Lord, chanted at least one hundred thousand holy names and offered obeisances to two thousand Vaiṣṇavas.

### TEXT 100

ରାତ୍ରିଦିନେ ରାଧାକୃଷ୍ଣର ମାନସ ସେବନ ।  
ଓହରେକ ମହାପ୍ରଭୁର ଚରିତ୍-କଥନ ॥ ୧୦୦ ॥

*rātri-dine rādhā-kṛṣṇera mānasa sevana  
prahareka mahāprabhura caritra-kathana*

### SYNONYMS

*rātri-dine*—day and night; *rādhā-kṛṣṇera*—of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa; *mānasa*—within the mind; *sevana*—service; *prahareka*—about three hours; *mahāprabhura*—of Lord Caitanya; *caritra*—character; *kathana*—discussing.

### TRANSLATION

Day and night he rendered service within his mind to Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa, and for three hours a day he discoursed about the character of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### PURPORT

We have many things to learn about *bhajana*, or worship of the Lord, by following in the footsteps of Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī. All the Gosvāmīs engaged in such transcendental activities, as described by Śrīnivāsa Ācārya in his poem about them (*kṛṣṇotkīrtana-gāna-nartana-parau premāmr̄tāmbho-nidhī*). Following in the footsteps of Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī, one has to execute devotional service very strictly, specifically by chanting the holy name of the Lord.

### TEXT 101

ତିନ ସଙ୍କ୍ଷୟା ରାଧାକୃଷ୍ଣେ ଅପତିତ ହୋଇ ।  
ଅଭବାସୀ ବୈଶବେ କରେ ଆଲିଜନ ମାନ ॥ ୧୦୧ ॥

*tina sandhyā rādhā-kuṇḍe apatita snāna  
vraja-vāstī vaiṣṇave kare āliṅgana māna*

### SYNONYMS

*tina sandhyā*—three times, namely morning, evening and noon; *rādhā-kuṇḍe*—in the lake of Rādhākuṇḍa; *apatita*—without failure; *snāna*—taking bath; *vraja-vāstī*—inhabitants of Vrajabhūmi; *vaiṣṇave*—all devotees; *kare*—does; *āliṅgana*—embracing; *māna*—and offering respect.

### TRANSLATION

Śrī Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī took three baths daily in the Rādhākuṇḍa lake. As soon as he found a Vaiṣṇava residing in Vṛndāvana, he would embrace him and give him all respect.

### TEXT 102

সার্ধ সপ্তপ্রহর করে ভক্তির সাধনে ।  
চারি দণ্ড নিদ্রা, সেহ নহে কোমদিনে ॥ ১০২ ।

*sārdha sapta-prahara kare bhaktira sādhane  
cāri daṇḍa nidrā, seha nahe kona-dine*

### SYNONYMS

*sārdha*—one and a half hours; *sapta-prahara*—seven *praharas* (twenty-one hours); *kare*—does; *bhaktira*—of devotional service; *sādhane*—in execution; *cāri daṇḍa*—about two hours; *nidrā*—sleeping; *seha*—that also; *nahe*—not; *kona-dine*—some days.

### TRANSLATION

He engaged himself in devotional service for more than twenty-two and a half hours a day, and for less than two hours he slept, although on some days that also was not possible.

### TEXT 103

তান্হার সাধনারীতি শুনিতে চমৎকার ।  
সেই রূপ-রঘুনাথ প্রভু যে আমার ॥ ১০৩ ॥

*tānhāra sādhana-rīti śunite camatkāra  
sei rūpa-raghunātha prabhu ye āmāra*

### SYNONYMS

*tānhāra*—his; *sādhana-rīti*—process of devotional service; *śunite*—to hear; *camatkāra*—wonderful; *sei*—that; *rūpa*—Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī; *raghunātha*—Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; *prabhu*—lord; *ye*—that; *āmāra*—my.

## TRANSLATION

I am struck with wonder when I hear about the devotional service he executed. I accept Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī and Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī as my guides.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī accepted Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī as his special guide. Therefore at the end of every chapter he says, *śrī-rūpa-raghunātha-pade yāra āśa caitanya-caritāmṛta kahe kṛṣṇadāsa*. Sometimes it is misunderstood that by using the word *raghunātha* he wanted to offer his respectful obeisances to Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī, for it is sometimes stated that Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī was his initiator spiritual master. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Gosvāmī does not approve of this statement; he does not accept Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī as the spiritual master of Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī.

## TEXT 104

**ইংহা-সবার যৈছে হৈল প্রভুর মিলন ।  
আগে বিস্তারিয়া তাহা করিব বৰ্ণন ॥ ১০৪ ॥**

*iṅhā-sabāra yaiche haila prabhura milana  
āge vistāriyā tāhā kariba varṇana*

## SYNONYMS

*iṅhā*—of them; *sabāra*—all; *yaiche*—as; *haila*—became; *prabhura*—of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *milana*—meeting; *āge*—later on; *vistāriyā*—expanding; *tāhā*—that; *kariba*—I shall do; *varṇana*—description.

## TRANSLATION

I shall later explain very elaborately how all these devotees met Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 105

**শ্রীগোপাল ভট্ট এক শাখা সর্বোচ্চম ।  
রূপ-সনাতন-সঙ্গে যাঁর প্রেম-আলাপন ॥ ১০৫ ॥**

*śrī-gopāla bhaṭṭa eka śākhā sarvottama  
rūpa-sanātana-saṅge yāñra prema-ālāpana*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-gopāla bhaṭṭa*—of the name Śrī Gopāla Bhaṭṭa; *eka*—one; *śākhā*—branch; *sarvottama*—very exalted; *rūpa*—of the name Rūpa; *sanātana*—of the name Sanātana; *saṅge*—company; *yāñra*—whose; *prema*—love of Godhead; *ālāpana*—discussion.

## TRANSLATION

**Śrī Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī**, the forty-seventh branch, was one of the great and exalted branches of the tree. He always engaged in discourses about love of God-head in the company of Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī.

## PURPORT

Śrī Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī was the son of Veṅkata Bhaṭṭa, a resident of Śrīraṅgam. Gopāla Bhaṭṭa formerly belonged to the disciplic succession of the Rāmānuja-sampradāya but later became part of the Gauḍīya-sampradāya. In the year 1433 *śakābda*, when Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was touring South India, He stayed for four months during the period of Cāturmāsyā at the house of Veṅkata Bhaṭṭa, who then got the opportunity to serve the Lord to his heart's content. Gopāla Bhaṭṭa also got the opportunity to serve the Lord at this time. Śrī Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī was later initiated by his uncle, the great *sannyāsī* Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī. Both the father and mother of Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī were extremely fortunate, for they dedicated their entire lives to the service of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. They allowed Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī to go to Vṛndāvana, and they gave up their lives thinking of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. When Lord Caitanya was later informed that Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī had gone to Vṛndāvana and met Śrī Rūpa and Sanātana Gosvāmī, He was very pleased, and He advised Śrī Rūpa and Sanātana to accept Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī as their younger brother and take care of him. Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī, out of his great affection for Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī, compiled the Vaiṣṇava *smṛti* named *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa* and published it under his name. Under the instruction of Śrīla Rūpa and Sanātana, Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī installed one of the seven principal Deities of Vṛndāvana, the Rādhāramaṇa Deity. The *sevāits* (priests) of the Rādhāramaṇa temple belong to the Gauḍīya-sampradāya.

When Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī took permission from all the Vaiṣṇavas before writing *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī also gave him his blessings, but he requested him not to mention his name in the book. Therefore Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī has mentioned Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī only very cautiously in one or two passages of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī has written in the beginning of his *Tattva-sandarbha*, “A devotee from southern India who was born of a brāhmaṇa family and was a very intimate friend of Rūpa Gosvāmī and Sanātana Gosvāmī has written a book that he has not compiled chronologically. Therefore I, a tiny living entity known as *jīva*, am trying to assort the events of the book chronologically, consulting the direction of great personalities like Madhvācārya, Śrīdhara Svāmī, Rāmānujācārya and other senior Vaiṣṇavas in the disciplic succession.” In the beginning of the *Bhagavat-sandarbha* there are similar statements by Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī. Śrīla Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī compiled a book called *Sat-kriyā-sāra-dīpikā*, edited the *Hari-bhakti-vilāsa*, wrote a forward to the *Ṣaṭ-sandarbha* and a commentary on the *Kṛṣṇa-karnāmṛta*, and installed the Rādhāramaṇa Deity in Vṛndāvana. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 184, it is mentioned that his previous name in the pastimes of Lord Kṛṣṇa was Anaṅga-mañjarī. Sometimes he is also said to have been an incarnation of Guṇa-mañjarī. Śrīnivāsa Ācārya and Gopīnātha Pūjārī were two of his disciples.

## TEXT 106

শান্করারণ্য—আচার্য-বৃক্ষের এক শাখা ।  
মুকুন্দ, কাশিনাথ, রুদ্র, —উপশাখা লেখা ॥ ১০৬ ॥

śaṅkarāraṇya—ācārya-vṛkṣera eka sākhā  
mukunda, kāśinātha, rudra—upaśākhā lekhā

## SYNONYMS

*Śaṅkarāraṇya*—of the name Śaṅkarāraṇya; *ācārya-vṛkṣera*—of the tree of *ācāryas*; *eka*—one; *sākhā*—branch; *mukunda*—of the name Mukunda; *kāśinātha*—of the name Kāśinātha; *rudra*—of the name Rudra; *upaśākhā lekhā*—they are known as sub-branches.

## TRANSLATION

The *ācārya* Śaṅkarāraṇya was considered the forty-eighth branch of the original tree. From him proceeded sub-branches known as Mukunda, Kāśinātha and Rudra.

## PURPORT

It is said that Śaṅkarāraṇya was the *sannyāsa* name of Śrīla Viśvarūpa, who was the elder brother of Viśvambhara (the original name of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu). Śaṅkarāraṇya expired in 1432 *śakabda* at Śolāpura, where there is a place of pilgrimage known as Pāñderapura. This is referred to in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Nine, verses 299 and 300.

Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu opened a primary school in the house of Mukunda, or Mukunda Sañjaya, and Mukunda's son, whose name was Puruṣottama, became the Lord's student. Kāśinātha arranged the marriage of Lord Caitanya in His previous *āśrama*, when His name was Viśvambhara. He induced the court-*pāṇḍita*, Sanātana, to offer Viśvambhara his daughter. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 50, it is mentioned that Kāśinātha was an incarnation of Satrājit, who arranged the marriage of Kṛṣṇa and Satyā, and it is mentioned in verse 135 that Rudra, or Śrī Rudrarāma Paṇḍita, was formerly a friend of Lord Kṛṣṇa named Varūthapa. Śrī Rudrarāma Paṇḍita constructed a big temple at Vallabhapurā, which is one mile north of Māheśa, for the Deities named Rādhāvallabha. The descendants of his brother, Yadunandana Bandyopādhyāya, are known as Cakravartī Thākurās, and they are in charge of the maintenance of this temple as *sevāits*. Formerly the Jagannātha Deity used to come to the temple of Rādhāvallabha from Māheśa during the Rathayātrā festival, but in the Bengali year 1262, due to a misunderstanding between the priests of the two temples, the Jagannātha Deity stopped coming.

## TEXT 107

শ্রীনাথ পঙ্গিত—প্রভুর কৃপার ভাজন ।  
যাঁর কৃষ্ণসেবা দেখি' বশ ত্রিভুবন ॥ ১০৭ ॥

*śrīnātha paṇḍita—prabhura kṛpāra bhājana  
yāñra kṛṣṇa-sevā dekhi' vaśa tri-bhuvana*

### SYNONYMS

*śrīnātha paṇḍita*—of the name Śrīnātha Paṇḍita; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *kṛpāra*—of mercy; *bhājana*—receiver; *yāñra*—whose; *kṛṣṇa-sevā*—worship of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *dekhi'*—seeing; *vaśa*—subjugated; *tri-bhuvana*—all the three worlds.

### TRANSLATION

Śrīnātha Paṇḍita, the forty-ninth branch, was the beloved recipient of all the mercy of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Everyone in the three worlds was astonished to see how he worshiped Lord Kṛṣṇa.

### PURPORT

About one and a half miles away from Kumārahaṭṭa, or Kāmarhaṭṭi, which is a few miles from Calcutta, is a village known as Kāñcaḍāpāḍā which was the home of Śrī Śivānanda Sena. There he constructed a temple of Śrī Gauragopāla. Another temple was established there with Śrī Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa mūrti by Śrīnātha Paṇḍita. The Deity of that temple is named Śrī Kṛṣṇa Rāya. The temple of Kṛṣṇa Rāya, which was constructed in the year 1708 śakabda by a prominent Zamindar named Nimai Mullik of Pāthuriyā-ghāṭa in Calcutta, is very large. There is a big courtyard in front of the temple, and there are residential quarters for visitors and good arrangements for cooking prasāda. The entire courtyard is surrounded by very high boundary walls, and the temple is almost as big as the Māheśa temple. Inscribed on a tablet are the names of Śrīnātha Paṇḍita and his father and grandfather and the date of construction of the temple. Śrīnātha Paṇḍita, one of the disciples of Advaita Prabhu, was the spiritual master of the third son of Śivānanda Sena, who was known as Paramānanda Kavikarṇapūra. It is supposed to be during the time of Kavikarṇapūra that the Kṛṣṇa Rāya Deity was installed. According to hearsay, Vīrabhadra Prabhu, the son of Nityānanda Prabhu, brought a big stone from Murśidābād from which three Deities were carved—namely, the Rādhāvallabha *vigraha* of Vallabhapura, the Syāmasundara *vigraha* of Khaḍadaha and the Śrī Kṛṣṇa Rāya *vigraha* of Kāñcaḍāpāḍā. The home of Śivānanda Sena was situated on the bank of the Ganges near an almost ruined temple. It is said that the same Nimai Mullik of Calcutta saw this broken-down temple of Kṛṣṇa Rāya while he was going to Benares and thereafter constructed the present temple.

### TEXT 108

জগন্নাথ আচার্য প্রভুর প্রিয় দাস ।  
প্রভুর আজ্ঞাতে তেহো কৈল গন্ধাবাস ॥ ১০৮ ॥

*jagannātha ācārya prabhura priya dāsa  
prabhura ājñāte tehō kaila gaṅgā-vāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*jagannātha ācārya*—of the name Jagannātha Ācārya; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *priya dāsa*—very dear servant; *prabhura ājñāte*—by the order of the Lord; *teñho-he*; *kaila*—agreed; *gaṅgā-vāsa*—living on the bank of the Ganges.

### TRANSLATION

Jagannātha Ācārya, the fiftieth branch of the Caitanya tree, was an extremely dear servant of the Lord, by whose order he decided to live on the bank of the Ganges.

### PURPORT

Jagannātha Ācārya is stated in the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (111) to have formerly been Durvāsā of Nidhvana.

### TEXT 109

কৃষ্ণদাস বৈদ্য, আর পণ্ডিত-শেখর ।  
কবিচন্দ্র, আর কীর্তনীয়া ষষ্ঠীবর ॥ ১০৯ ॥

*kṛṣṇadāsa vaidya, āra paṇḍita-śekhara  
kavicandra, āra kīrtanīyā ṣaṣṭhīvara*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇadāsa vaidya*—of the name Kṛṣṇadāsa Vaidya; *āra*—and; *paṇḍita-śekhara*—of the name Paṇḍita Śekhara; *kavicandra*—of the name Kavicandra; *āra*—and; *kīrtanīyā*—*kīrtana* performer; *ṣaṣṭhīvara*—of the name Ṣaṣṭhīvara.

### TRANSLATION

The fifty-first branch of the Caitanya tree was Kṛṣṇadāsa Vaidya, the fifty-second was Paṇḍita Śekhara, the fifty-third was Kavicandra, and the fifty-fourth was Ṣaṣṭhīvara, who was a great saṅkīrtana performer.

### PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (171) it is mentioned that Śrīnātha Miśra was Citrāṅgī and Kavicandra was Manoharā-gopī.

### TEXT 110

শ্রীমাথ শ্রিঅ, শুভানন্দ, শ্রীরাম, ঈশান ।  
শ্রীনিধি, শ্রীগোপীকান্ত, শ্রিঅ ভগবান् ॥ ১১০ ॥

*śrīnātha miśra, śubhānanda, śrīrāma, īśāna  
śrīnidhi, śrīgopīkānta, miśra bhagavān*

## SYNONYMS

*Śrīnātha miśra*—of the name Śrīnātha Miśra; *śubhānanda*—of the name Śubhānanda; *Śrīrāma*—of the name Śrīrāma; *Īśāna*—of the name īśāna; *Śrīnidhi*—of the name Śrīnidhi; *Śrī-gopikānta*—of the name Śrī Gopikānta; *miśra bhagavān*—of the name Miśra Bhagavān.

## TRANSLATION

The fifty-fifth branch was Śrīnātha Miśra, the fifty-sixth was Śubhānanda; the fifty-seventh was Śrīrāma, the fifty-eighth was īśāna, the fifty-ninth was Śrīnidhi, the sixtieth was Śrī Gopikānta, and the sixty-first was Miśra Bhagavān.

## PURPORT

Śubhānanda, who formerly lived in Vṛndāvana as Mālatī, was one of the *kīrtana* performers who danced in front of the Rathayātrā car during the Jagannātha festival. It is said that he ate the foam that came out of the mouth of the Lord while He danced before the Rathayātrā car. īśāna was a personal servant of Śrīmatī Śacīdevī, who showed her great mercy upon him. He was also very dear to Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

## TEXT 111

**সুবুদ্ধি মিশ্র, হৃদয়ানন্দ, কমলানয়ন ।  
মহেশ পঙ্গিতা, শ্রীকর, শ্রীমদ্বুদ্দন ॥ ১১১ ॥**

*subuddhi miśra, hṛdayānanda, kamala-nayana  
maheśa pañḍita, Śrīkara, Śrī-madhusūdana*

## SYNONYMS

*subuddhi miśra*—of the name Subuddhi Miśra; *hṛdayānanda*—of the name Hṛdayānanda; *kamala-nayana*—of the name Kamala-nayana; *maheśa pañḍita*—of the name Maheśa Pañḍita; *Śrīkara*—of the name Śrīkara; *Śrī-madhusūdana*—of the name Śrī Madhusūdana.

## TRANSLATION

The sixty-second branch of the tree was Subuddhi Miśra, the sixty-third was Hṛdayānanda, the sixty-fourth is Kamala-nayana, the sixty-fifth was Maheśa Pañḍita, the sixty-sixth was Śrīkara, and the sixty-seventh was Śrī Madhusūdana.

## PURPORT

Subuddhi Miśra, who was formerly Guṇacūḍā in Vṛndāvana, installed Gaurā-Nityānanda Deities in a temple in the village known as Belagān, which is about three miles away from Śrīkhaṇḍa. His present descendant is known as Govindacandra Gosvāmī.

## TEXT 112

পুরুষোত্তম, শ্রীগালীম, জগন্নাথদাস ।  
শ্রীচন্দ্রেশ্বর বৈষ্ণব, দ্বিজ হরিদাস ॥ ১১২ ॥

*puruṣottama, śrī-gālīma, jagannātha-dāsa  
śrī-candraśekhara vaidya, dvija haridāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*puruṣottama*—of the name Puruṣottama; *śrī-gālīma*—of the name Śrī Gālīma; *jagannātha-dāsa*—of the name Jagannātha dāsa; *śrī-candraśekhara vaidya*—of the name Śrī Candraśekhara Vaidya; *dvija haridāsa*—of the name Dvija Haridāsa.

## TRANSLATION

The sixty-eighth branch of the original tree was Puruṣottama, the sixty-ninth was Śrī Gālīma, the seventieth was Jagannātha dāsa, the seventy-first was Śrī Candraśekhara Vaidya, and the seventy-second was Dvija Haridāsa.

## PURPORT

There is some question about whether Dvija Haridāsa was the author of *Aṣṭottara-śata-nāma*. He had two sons named Śrīdāma and Gokulānanda who were disciples of Śrī Advaita Ācārya. Their village, Kāñcana-gaḍiyā, is situated within five miles of the Bājārasāū station, the fifth station from Ājīmagāñja in the district of Murśidābād, West Bengal.

## TEXT 113

রামদাস, কবিচন্দ্র, শ্রীগোপালদাস ।  
ভাগবতাচার্য, ঠাকুর সারাংগদাস ॥ ১১৩ ॥

*rāmadāsa, kavicandra, śrī-gopāladāsa  
bhāgavatācārya, thākura sāraṅgadāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*rāmadāsa*—of the name Rāmadāsa; *kavicandra*—of the name Kavicandra; *śrī-gopāladāsa*—of the name Śrī Gopāla dāsa; *bhāgavatācārya*—of the name Bhāgavatācārya; *thākura sāraṅgadāsa*—of the name Thākura Sāraṅga dāsa.

## TRANSLATION

The seventy-third branch of the original tree was Rāmadāsa, the seventy-fourth was Kavicandra, the seventy-fifth was Śrī Gopāla dāsa, the seventy-sixth was Bhāgavatācārya, and the seventy-seventh was Thākura Sāraṅga dāsa.

## PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (203) it is said, "Bhāgavatācārya compiled a book entitled *Kṛṣṇa-prema-taraṅgiṇī*, and he was the most beloved devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu." When Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu visited Varāhanagara, a suburb of Calcutta, He stayed in the house of a most fortunate *brāhmaṇa* who was a very learned scholar in *Bhāgavata* literature. As soon as this *brāhmaṇa* saw Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, he began to read *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. When Mahāprabhu heard his explanation, which expounded *bhakti-yoga*, He immediately became unconscious in ecstasy. Lord Caitanya later said, "I have never heard such a nice explanation of *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. I therefore designate you Bhāgavatācārya. Your only duty is to recite *Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*. That is My injunction." His real name was Raghunātha. His monastery, which is situated in Varāhanagara, about three and a half miles north of Calcutta on the bank of the Ganges, still exists, and it is managed by the initiated disciples of the late Śrī Rāmadāsa Bābājī. Presently, however, it is not as well managed as in the presence of Bābājī Mahārāja.

Another name of Ṭhākura Sāraṅga dāsa was Sārṅga Ṭhākura. Sometimes he was also called Sārṅgapāṇi or Sārṅgadvara. He was a resident of Navadvīpa in the neighborhood known as Modadruma-dvīpa, and he used to worship the Supreme Lord in a secluded place on the bank of the Ganges. He did not accept disciples, but he was repeatedly inspired from within by the Supreme Personality of Godhead to do so. Thus one morning he decided, "Whomever I see I shall make my disciple." When he went to the bank of the Ganges to take his bath, by chance he saw a dead body floating in the water, and he touched it with his feet. This immediately brought the body to life, and Ṭhākura Sāraṅga dāsa accepted him as his disciple. This disciple later became famous as Ṭhākura Murāri, and his name is always associated with that of Śrī Sāraṅga. His disciplic succession still inhabits the village of Śāra. There is a temple at Māmagācchi that is supposed to have been started by Sārṅga Ṭhākura. Not long ago, a new temple building was erected in front of a *bakula* tree there, and it is now being managed by the members of the Gauḍīya Maṭha. It is said that the management of the temple is now far better than before. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (172) it is stated that Sārṅga Ṭhākura was formerly a *gopī* named Nāndīmukhī. Some devotees say that he was formerly Prahlāda Mahārāja, but Śrī Kavikarṇapūra says that his father, Śivānanda Sena, does not accept this proposition.

## TEXT 114

**জগন্নাথ তীর্থ, বিপ্র শ্রীজানকীনাথ ।  
গোপাল আচার্য, আর বিপ্র বাণীনাথ ॥ ১১৪ ॥**

*jagannātha tīrtha, vipra Śrī-jānakīnātha  
gopāla ācārya, āra vipra vāṇīnātha*

## SYNONYMS

*jagannātha tīrtha*—of the name Jagannātha Tīrtha; *vipra*—*brāhmaṇa*; *śrī-jānakīnātha*—of the name Śrī Jānakīnātha; *gopāla*—*ācārya*—of the name

Gopāla Ācārya; *āra*—and; *vipra vāññātha*—the *brāhmaṇa* of the name Vāññātha.

### TRANSLATION

The seventy-eighth branch of the original tree was Jagannātha Tīrtha, the seventy-ninth was the brāhmaṇa Śrī Jānakīnātha, the eightieth was Gopāla Ācārya, and the eighty-first was the brāhmaṇa Vāññātha.

### PURPORT

Jagannātha Tīrtha was one of the nine principal *sannyāsīs* who were Lord Caitanya's associates. Vāññātha Vipra was a resident of Cānpāhāṭī, a village in the district of Burdwan near the town of Navadvīpa, the police station of Pūrvasthalī and the post office of Samudragaḍa. The temple there was very much neglected, but it was renovated in the Bengali year 1328 by Śrī Paramānanda Brahmacārī, one of Śrī Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura's disciples, who reorganized the *sevā-pūjā* (worship in the temple) and placed the temple under the management of the Śrī Caitanya Matha of Śrī Māyāpur. In the temple as it now exists, the Deity of Śrī Gaura-Gadādhara is worshiped strictly according to the principles of the revealed scriptures. Cānpāhāṭī is two miles away from both Samudragaḍa and the Navadvīpa station of the eastern railway.

### TEXT 115

গোবিন্দ, মাধব, বাসুদেব,—তিনি ভাই !  
যাঁ-সবার কীর্তনে নাচে চৈতন্য-নিতাই ॥ ১১৫ ॥

*govinda, mādhava, vāsudeva—tina bhāi  
yāñ-sabāra kīrtane nāce caitanya-nitāi*

### SYNONYMS

*govinda*—of the name Govinda; *mādhava*—of the name Mādhava; *vāsudeva*—of the name Vāsudeva; *tina bhāi*—three brothers; *yāñ-sabāra*—all of whom; *kīrtane*—in the performance of *sāṅkīrtana*; *nāce*—dance; *caitanya-nitāi*—Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda Prabhu.

### TRANSLATION

The three brothers Govinda, Mādhava and Vāsudeva were the eighty-second, eighty-third and eighty-fourth branches of the tree. Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda used to dance in their kīrtana performances.

### PURPORT

The three brothers Govinda, Mādhava and Vāsudeva Ghosh all belonged to a *kāyastha* family. Govinda established the Gopīnātha temple in Agradvīpa, where he resided. Mādhava Ghosh was expert in performing *kīrtana*. No one within this

world could compete with him. He was known as the singer of Vṛndāvana and was very dear to Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu. It is said that when the three brothers performed *sāṅkīrtana*, immediately Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda would dance in ecstasy. According to the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (188), the three brothers were formerly Kalāvatī, Rasollasā and Guṇatūṅgā, who recited the songs composed by Śrī Viśākhā-gopī. The three brothers were among one of the seven parties that performed *kīrtana* when Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu attended the Rathayātrā festival at Jagannātha Puri. Vakrēśvara Pañḍita was the chief dancer in their party. This is vividly described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Thirteen, verses 42 and 43.

### TEXT 116

ରାମଦାସ ଅଭିରାମ—ସଖ୍ୟ-ପ୍ରେମରାଶି ।  
ଶୋଲସାଙ୍ଗେର କାଷ୍ଠ ତୁଳି' ଯେ କରିଲ ବାନ୍ଧି ॥ ୧୧୬ ॥

*rāmadāsa abhirāma—sakhya-premarāśi  
śolasāṅgera kāṣṭha tuli' ye karila vāñśi*

### SYNONYMS

*rāmadāsa abhirāma*—of the name Rāmadāsa Abhirāma; *sakhya-prema*—friendship; *rāśi*—great volume; *śola-sāṅgera*—of sixteen knots; *kāṣṭha*—wood; *tuli'*—lifting; *ye*—one who; *karila*—made; *vāñśi*—flute.

### TRANSLATION

Rāmadāsa Abhirāma was fully absorbed in the mellow of friendship. He made a flute of a bamboo stick with sixteen knots.

### PURPORT

Abhirāma was an inhabitant of Khānākulakṛṣṇa-nagara.

### TEXT 117

ପ୍ରଭୁର ଆଜ୍ଞାଯ ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ ଗୌଡେ ଚଲିଲା ।  
ତୀର ସଙ୍ଗେ ତିନଙ୍କଣ ପ୍ରଭୁ-ଆଜ୍ଞାଯ ଆଇଲା ॥ ୧୧୭ ॥

*prabhura ājñāya nityānanda gauḍe calilā  
tāñra saṅge tina-jana prabhu-ājñāya āilā*

### SYNONYMS

*prabhura ājñāya*—under the order of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda; *gauḍe*—to Bengal; *calilā*—went back; *tāñra saṅge*—in His company; *tina-jana*—three men; *prabhu-ājñāya*—under the order of the Lord; *āilā*—went.

## TRANSLATION

By the order of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, three devotees accompanied Lord Nityānanda Prabhu when He returned to Bengal to preach.

### TEXT 118

**ରାମଦାସ, ମାଧ୍ୟବ, ଆର ବାସୁଦେବ ଘୋଷ ।  
ପ୍ରଭୁ-ସଙ୍ଗେ ରହେ ଗୋବିନ୍ଦ ପାଇୟା ସନ୍ତୋଷ ॥ ୧୧୮ ॥**

*rāmadāsa, mādhava, āra vāsudeva ghoṣa  
prabhu-saṅge rahe govinda pāiyā santoṣa*

### SYNOMYMS

*rāmadāsa*—of the name Rāmadāsa; *mādhava*—of the name Mādhava; *āra*—and; *vāsudeva ghoṣa*—of the name Vāsudeva Ghosh; *prabhu-saṅge*—in the company of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *rahe*—remained; *govinda*—of the name Govinda; *pāiyā*—feeling; *santoṣa*—great satisfaction.

## TRANSLATION

These three were Rāmadāsa, Mādhava and Vāsudeva Ghosh. Govinda Ghosh, however, remained with Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī and thus felt great satisfaction.

### TEXT 119

**ଭାଗବତାଚାର୍ୟ, ଚିରଜୀବ, ଶ୍ରୀରଘୁନନ୍ଦନ ।  
ମାଧ୍ୟବାଚାର୍ୟ, କମଳାକାନ୍ତ, ଶ୍ରୀସୁନନ୍ଦନ ॥ ୧୧୯ ॥**

*bhāgavatācārya, cirañjīva śrī-raghunandana  
mādhavācārya, kamalākānta, śrī-yadunandana*

### SYNOMYMS

*bhāgavatācārya*—of the name Bhāgavatācārya; *cirañjīva*—of the name Cirañjīva; *śrī-raghunandana*—of the name Śrī Raghusundana; *mādhavācārya*—of the name Mādhavācārya; *kamalākānta*—of the name Kamalākānta; *śrī-yadunandana*—of the name Śrī Yadunandana.

## TRANSLATION

Bhāgavatācārya, Cirañjīva, Śrī Raghusundana, Mādhavācārya, Kamalākānta and Śrī Yadunandana were all among the branches of the Caitanya tree.

### PURPORT

Śrī Mādhavācārya was the husband of Lord Nityānanda's daughter, Gaṅgādevī. He took initiation from Puruṣottama, a branch of Nityānanda Prabhu. It is said

that when Nityānanda Prabhu's daughter married Mādhavācārya, the Lord gave him the village named Pāñjinagara as a dowry. His temple is situated near the Jīrāt railway station on the eastern railway. According to *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (169) Śrī Mādhavācārya was formerly the *gopī* named Mādhavī. Kamalākānta belonged to the branch of Śrī Advaita Prabhu. His full name was Kamalākānta Viśvāsa.

### TEXT 120

**মহা-ক্রপাপাত্র প্রভুর জগাই, মাধাই ।  
‘পতিতপাবন’ নামের সাক্ষী দুই ভাই ॥ ১২০ ॥**

*mahā-kṛpā-pātra prabhura jagāi, mādhāi  
'patita-pāvana' nāmera sākṣī dui bhāi*

### SYNOMYS

*mahā-kṛpā-pātra*—object of very great mercy; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *jagāi* *mādhāi*—the two brothers Jagāi and Mādhāi; *patita-pāvana*—deliverer of the fallen; *nāmera*—of this name; *sākṣī*—witness; *dui bhāi*—these two brothers.

### TRANSLATION

Jagāi and Mādhāi, the eighty-ninth and ninetieth branches of the tree, were the greatest recipients of Lord Caitanya's mercy. These two brothers were the witnesses who proved that Lord Caitanya was rightly named Patita-pāvana, "the deliverer of the fallen souls."

### PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (115) it is said that the two brothers Jagāi and Mādhāi were formerly the doorkeepers named Jaya and Vijaya, who later became Hiranyākṣa and Hiranyakaśipu. Jagāi and Mādhāi were born in respectable *brāhmaṇa* families, but they adopted the professions of thieves and rogues and thus became implicated in all kinds of undesirable activities, especially woman hunting, intoxication and gambling. Later, by the grace of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, they were initiated, and they got the chance to chant the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. As a result of chanting, both brothers later became exalted devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. The descendants of Mādhāi still exist, and they are respectable *brāhmaṇas*. The tombs of these two brothers, Jagāi and Mādhāi, are in a place known as Ghoṣahāṭa, or Mādhāītalā-grāma, which is situated about one mile south of Katwa. It is said that Śrī Gopīcarāṇa dāsa Bābājī established a temple of Nitāi-Gaura at this place about 200 years ago.

### TEXT 121

**গৌড়দেশ-ভক্তের কৈল সংক্ষেপ কথন ।  
অনন্ত চৈতন্যভক্ত মা যায় গণন ॥ ১২১ ॥**

*gauḍa-deśa-bhaktera kaila saṅkṣepa kathana  
ananta caitanya-bhakta nā yāya gaṇana*

### SYNONYMS

*gauḍa-deśa*—in Bengal; *bhaktera*—of the devotees; *kaila*—I have described; *saṅkṣepa*—in brief; *kathana*—narration; *ananta*—unlimited; *caitanya-bhakta*—devotees of Lord Caitanya; *nā*—not; *yāya*—can be; *gaṇana*—counted.

### TRANSLATION

I have given a brief description of the devotees of Lord Caitanya in Bengal. Actually His devotees are innumerable.

### TEXT 122

ନୀଳାଚଳେ ଏହି ସବ ଭଙ୍ଗ ପ୍ରଭୁମନ୍ତେ ।  
ଦୁଇ ସ୍ଥାନେ ପ୍ରଭୁ-ସେଵା କୈଲ ନାନା-ରଙ୍ଗେ ॥ ୧୨୨ ॥

*nīlācale ei saba bhakta prabhu-saṅge  
dui sthāne prabhu-sevā kaila nānā-raṅge*

### SYNONYMS

*nīlācale*—at Jagannātha Puri; *ei*—these; *saba*—all; *bhakta*—devotees; *prabhu-saṅge*—in the company of Lord Caitanya; *dui sthāne*—in two places; *prabhu-sevā*—service of the Lord; *kaila*—executed; *nānā-raṅge*—in different ways.

### TRANSLATION

I have especially mentioned all these devotees because they accompanied Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu in Bengal and Orissa and served Him in many ways.

### PURPORT

Most of the devotees of Lord Caitanya lived in Bengal and Orissa. Thus they are celebrated as *oriyās* and *gauḍiyas*. At present, however, by the grace of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, His cult is being propagated all over the world, and it is most probable that in the future history of Lord Caitanya's movement, Europeans, Americans, Canadians, Australians, South Americans, Asians and people from all over the world will be celebrated as devotees of Lord Caitanya. The International Society for Krishna Consciousness has already constructed a big temple at Māyāpur, Navadvīpa, which is being visited by devotees from all parts of the world, as foretold by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and anticipated by Śrī Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura.

### TEXT 123

କେବଳ ନୀଳାଚଳେ ପ୍ରଭୁର ଯେ ଯେ ଭଙ୍ଗଗଣ ।  
ସଂକ୍ଷେପେ କରିଯେ କିଛୁ ସେ ସବ କଥନ ॥ ୧୨୩ ॥

*kevala nīlācale prabhura ye ye bhakta-gaṇa  
saṅkṣepe kariye kichu se saba kathana*

### SYNONYMS

*kevala*—only; *nīlācale*—in Jagannātha Purī; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *ye ye*—all those; *bhakta-gaṇa*—devotees; *saṅkṣepe*—in brief; *kariye*—I do; *kichu*—some; *se saba*—all those; *kathana*—narration.

### TRANSLATION

Let me briefly describe some of the devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu in Jagannātha Purī.

### TEXTS 124-126

ନୀଳାଚଳେ ପ୍ରଭୁଙ୍କେ ସତ ଶକ୍ତଗଣ ।  
ସବାର ଅଧ୍ୟକ୍ଷ ପ୍ରଭୁର ମର୍ମ ଦୁଇଜନ ॥ ୧୨୪ ॥  
ପରମାନନ୍ଦପୁରୀ, ଆର ସ୍ଵରୂପ-ଦାମୋଦର ।  
ଗଦାଧର, ଜଗଦାନନ୍ଦ, ଶକ୍ତର, ବକ୍ରେଶ୍ୱର ॥ ୧୨୫ ॥  
ଦାମୋଦର ପଣ୍ଡିତ, ଠାକୁର ହରିଦାସ ।  
ରଘୁନାଥ ବୈଷ୍ଣ, ଆର ରଘୁନାଥଦାସ ॥ ୧୨୬ ॥

*nīlācale prabhu-saṅge yata bhakta-gaṇa  
sabāra adhyakṣa prabhura marma dui-jana*

*paramānanda-purī, āra svarūpa-dāmodara  
gadādhara, jagadānanda, śaṅkara, vakreśvara*

*dāmodara paṇḍita, ṭhākura haridāsa  
raghunātha vaidya, āra raghunātha-dāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*nīlācale*—in Jagannātha Purī; *prabhu-saṅge*—in the company of Lord Caitanya; *yata*—all; *bhakta-gaṇa*—devotees; *sabāra*—of all of them; *adhyakṣa*—the chief; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *marma*—heart and soul; *dui-jana*—two persons; *paramānanda purī*—of the name Paramānanda Purī; *āra*—and; *svarūpa-dāmodara*—of the name Svarūpa Dāmodara; *gadādhara*—of the name Gadādhara; *jagadānanda*—of the name Jagadānanda; *śaṅkara*—of the name Śaṅkara; *vakreśvara*—of the name Vakreśvara; *dāmodara paṇḍita*—of the name Dāmodara Paṇḍita; *ṭhākura haridāsa*—of the name ṭhākura Haridāsa; *raghunātha vaidya*—of the name Raghunātha Vaidya; *āra*—and; *raghunātha-dāsa*—of the name Raghunātha dāsa.

## TRANSLATION

Among the devotees who accompanied the Lord in Jagannātha Purī, two of them—Paramānanda Purī and Svarūpa Dāmodara—were the heart and soul of the Lord. Among the other devotees were Gadādhara, Jagadānanda, Śāṅkara, Vakrēśvara, Dāmodara Pañdita, Ṭhākura Haridāsa, Raghunātha Vaidya and Raghunātha dāsa.

## PURPORT

The *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Five, states that Raghunātha Vaidya came to see Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu when the Lord was staying at Pāṇihāṭi. He was a great devotee and had all good qualities. According to the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, he was formerly Revatī, the wife of Balarāma. Anyone he glanced upon would immediately attain Kṛṣṇa consciousness. He lived on the seashore at Jagannātha Purī and compiled a book of the name *Sthāna-nirūpaya*.

## TEXT 127

**ইত্যাদিক পূর্বসঙ্গী বড় ভক্তগণ ।  
নীলাচলে রহি' করে প্রভুর সেবন ॥ ১২৭ ॥**

*ityādika pūrva-saṅgī bāda bhakta-gaṇa  
nilācale rahi' kare prabhura sevana*

## SYNONYMS

*ityādika*—all these and others; *pūrva-saṅgī*—former associates; *bāda*—very much; *bhakta-gaṇa*—great devotees; *nilācale*—at Jagannātha Purī; *rahi'*—remaining; *kare*—do; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *sevana*—service.

## TRANSLATION

All these devotees were associates of the Lord from the very beginning, and when the Lord took up residence in Jagannātha Purī they remained there to serve Him faithfully.

## TEXT 128

**আর যত ভক্তগণ গোড়দেশবাসী ।  
প্রত্যবে প্রভুরে দেখে নীলাচলে আসি' ॥ ১২৮ ॥**

*āra yata bhakta-gaṇa gauḍa-deśa-vāśī  
pratyabde prabhure dekhe nilācale āsi'*

## SYNONYMS

*āra*—others; *yata*—all; *bhakta-gaṇa*—devotees; *gauḍa-deśa-vāśī*—residents of Bengal; *pratyabde*—each year; *prabhure*—the Lord; *dekhe*—see; *nilācale*—in Jagannātha Purī; *āsi'*—coming there.

## TRANSLATION

All the devotees who resided in Bengal used to visit Jagannātha Purī to see the Lord.

### TEXT 129

**ନୀଳାଚଳେ ପ୍ରଭୁସହ ପ୍ରଥମ ମିଲନ ।**  
**ଶେଇ ଭକ୍ତଗଣେର ଏବେ କରିଯେ ଗଣନ ॥ ୧୨୯ ॥**

*nīlācale prabhu-saha prathama milana  
sei bhakta-ganera ebe kariye gaṇana*

### SYNONYMS

*nīlācale*—at Jagannātha Purī; *prabhu-saha*—with the Lord; *prathama*—first; *milana*—meeting; *sei*—that; *bhakta-ganera*—of the devotees; *ebe*—now; *kariye*—I do; *gaṇana*—count.

## TRANSLATION

Now let me enumerate the devotees of Bengal who first came to see the Lord at Jagannātha Purī.

### TEXT 130

**ବଡ଼ଶାଖା ଏକ,—ସାର୍ଵବ୍ରତୋମ ଭାଟ୍ଟାଚାର୍ୟ ।**  
**ତାର ଭଗ୍ନୀପତି ଶ୍ରୀଗୋପିନାଥାଚାର୍ୟ ॥ ୧୩୦ ॥**

*bada-sākhā eka,—sārvabhauma bhaṭṭācārya  
tāhra bhagnī-pati śrī-gopināthācārya*

### SYNONYMS

*bada-sākhā eka*—one of the biggest branches; *sārvabhauma bhaṭṭācārya*—of the name Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya; *tāhra bhagnī-pati*—his brother-in-law (the husband of Sārvabhauma's sister); *śrī-gopināthācārya*—of the name Śrī Gopināthācārya.

## TRANSLATION

There was Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya, one of the biggest branches of the tree of the Lord, and his sister's husband, Śrī Gopināthācārya.

## PURPORT

The original name of Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya was Vāsudeva Bhaṭṭācārya. His place of birth, which is known as Vidyānagara, is about two and a half miles away from the Navadvīpa railway station, or Cānpāhāṭī railway station. His father was a very celebrated man of the name Maheśvara Viśāradā. It is said that Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya was the greatest logician of his time in India. At Mithilā in Bihar he became a student of a great professor named Pakṣadhara Miśra, who did not allow

any student to note down his explanations of logic. Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya was so talented, however, that he learned the explanations by heart, and when he later returned to Navadvīpa he established a school for the study of logic, thus diminishing the importance of Mithilā. Students from various parts of India still come to Navadvīpa to study logic. According to some authoritative opinions, the celebrated logician Raghunātha Śiromāṇi was also a student of Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya. In effect, Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya became the leader of all students of logic. Although he was a *grhastha* (householder), he even taught many *sannyāsīs* in the knowledge of logic. He started a school at Jagannātha Purī for the study of Vedānta philosophy, of which he was a great scholar. When Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya met Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, he advised the Lord to learn Vedānta philosophy from him, but later he became a student of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu to understand the real meaning of Vedānta. Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya was so fortunate as to see the six-armed form of Lord Caitanya known as Śaḍbhūja. A Śaḍbhūja Deity is still situated at one end of the Jagannātha temple. Daily *saṅkīrtana* performances take place in this part of the temple. The meeting of Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya with Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu is vividly described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Six. Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya wrote a book named *Caitanya-śataka*. Of the 100 verses of this book, two verses, beginning with the words *vairāgya-vidyā-nijabhaktiyoga*, are very famous among Gauḍīya Vaiṣṇavas. The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (119) states that Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya was an incarnation of Bṛhaspati, the learned scholar from the celestial planets.

Gopīnātha Ācārya, who belonged to a respectable *brāhmaṇa* family, was also an inhabitant of Navadvīpa and constant companion of the Lord. He was the husband of Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya's sister. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (178) it is described that he was formerly the *gopī* named Ratnāvalī. According to the opinion of others, he was an incarnation of Brahmā.

### TEXT 131

কাশীমিশ্র, প্রদ্যুম্নমিশ্র, রায় ভবানন্দ ।  
যাঁহার মিলনে প্রভু পাইলা আনন্দ ॥ ১৩১ ॥

*kāśī-miśra, pradyumna-miśra, rāya bhavānanda  
yāñhāra milane prabhu pāilā ānanda*

### SYNONYMS

*kāśī-miśra*—of the name Kāśī Miśra; *pradyumna-miśra*—of the name Pradyumna Miśra; *rāya bhavānanda*—of the name Bhavānanda Rāya; *yāñhāra*—of whom; *milane*—meeting; *prabhu*—the Lord; *pāilā*—got; *ānanda*—great pleasure.

### TRANSLATION

In the list of devotees at Jagannātha Purī [which begins with Paramānanda Purī, Svarūpa Dāmodara, Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya and Gopīnātha Ācārya], Kāśī Miśra

was the fifth, Pradyumna Miśra the sixth and Bhavānanda Rāya the seventh. Lord Caitanya took great pleasure in meeting with them.

### PURPORT

In Jagannātha Purī Lord Caitanya lived at the house of Kāśī Miśra, who was the priest of the king. Later this house was inherited by Vakrēvara Paṇḍita and then by his disciple Gopālaguru Gosvāmī, who established there a Deity of Rādhākānta. The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (193) states that Kāśī Miśra was formerly the *gopī* in Vṛndāvana named Kṛṣṇavallabhbhā. Pradyumna Miśra, an inhabitant of Orissa, was a great devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Pradyumna Miśra was born of a *brāhmaṇa* family and Rāmānanda Rāya of a non-*brāhmaṇa* family, yet Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu advised Pradyumna Miśra to take instruction from Rāmānanda Rāya. This incident is described in the *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Five.

Bhavānanda Rāya was the father of Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya. His residence was in Ālalanātha (Brahmagiri), which is about twelve miles west of Jagannātha Purī. By caste he belonged to the *karaṇa* community of Orissa, whose members were sometimes known as *kāyasthas* and sometimes as *śūdras*, but he was the governor of Madras under the control of King Pratāparudra of Jagannātha Purī.

### TEXT 132

ଆଲିଙ୍ଗନ କରି' ତା'ରେ ବଲିଲ ବଚନ ।  
ତୁମି ପାଞ୍ଚ, ପଞ୍ଚପାଞ୍ଚବ -ତୋମାର ନନ୍ଦନ ॥ ୧୩୨ ॥

*āliṅgana kari' tāñre balila vacana  
tumi pāñḍu, pañca-pāñḍava—tomāra nandana*

### SYNONYMS

*āliṅgana kari'*—embracing; *tāñre*—unto him; *balila*—said; *vacana*—those words; *tumi*—you; *pāñḍu*—were Pāñḍu; *pañca*—five; *pāñḍava*—the Pāñḍavas; *tomāra*—your; *nandana*—sons.

### TRANSLATION

Embracing Rāya Bhavānanda, the Lord declared to him: "You formerly appeared as Pāñḍu, and your five sons appeared as the five Pāñḍavas."

### TEXT 133

ରାମାନନ୍ଦ ରାୟ, ପଟ୍ଟନାୟକ ଗୋପିନାଥ ।  
କଳାନିଧି, ସୁଧାନିଧି, ନାୟକ ବାଣୀନାଥ ॥ ୧୩୩ ॥

*rāmānanda rāya, paṭṭanāyaka gopinātha  
kalānidhi, sudhānidhi, nāyaka vāṇīnātha*

## SYNONYMS

*rāmānanda rāya*—of the name Rāmānanda Rāya; *paṭṭanāyaka gopīnātha*—of the name Paṭṭanāyaka Gopīnātha; *kalānidhi*—of the name Kalānidhi; *sudhānidhi*—of the name Sudhānidhi; *nāyaka vāṇīnātha*—of the name Nāyaka Vāṇīnātha.

## TRANSLATION

The five sons of Bhavānanda Rāya were Rāmānanda Rāya, Paṭṭanāyaka Gopīnātha, Kalānidhi, Sudhānidhi and Nāyaka Vāṇīnātha.

## TEXT 134

**এই পঞ্চ পুত্র তোমার মোর প্রিয়পাত্র ।  
রামানন্দ সহ মোর দেহ-ভেদ মাত্র ॥ ১৩৪ ॥**

*ei pañca putra tomāra mora priyapātra  
rāmānanda saha mora deha-bheda mātra*

## SYNONYMS

*ei*—these; *pañca*—five; *putra*—sons; *tomāra*—your; *mora*—Mine; *priyapātra*—very dear; *rāmānanda saha*—with Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya; *mora*—Mine; *deha-bheda*—bodily difference; *mātra*—only.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu told Bhavānanda Rāya, “Your five sons are all My dear devotees. Rāmānanda Rāya and I are one, although our bodies are different.”

## PURPORT

The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (120-124) states that Rāmānanda Rāya was formerly Arjuna. He is also considered to have been an incarnation of the *gopī* Lalitā, although in the opinion of others he was an incarnation of Viṣākhādevī. He was a most confidential devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu said, “Although I am a *sannyāsī*, My mind is sometimes perturbed when I see a woman. But Rāmānanda Rāya is greater than Me, for he is always undisturbed, even when he touches a woman.” Only Rāmānanda Rāya was endowed with the prerogative to touch a woman in this way; no one should imitate him. Unfortunately, there are rascals who imitate the activities of Rāmānanda Rāya. We need not discuss them further.

In Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu's final pastimes, both Rāmānanda Rāya and Svarūpa Dāmodara always engaged in reciting suitable verses from Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam to pacify the Lord's ecstatic feelings of separation from Kṛṣṇa. It is said that when Lord Caitanya went to southern India, Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya advised Him to meet Rāmānanda Rāya, for he declared that there was no devotee as advanced in understanding the conjugal love of Kṛṣṇa and the *gopīs*. While touring South India,

Lord Caitanya met Rāmānanda Rāya by the bank of the Godāvarī, and in their long discourses the Lord took the position of a student, and Rāmānanda Rāya instructed Him. Caitanya Mahāprabhu concluded these discourses by saying, "My dear Rāmānanda Rāya, both you and I are madmen, and therefore we met intimately on an equal level." Lord Caitanya advised Rāmānanda Rāya to resign from his government post and come back to Jagannātha Purī to live with Him. Although Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu refused to see Mahārāja Pratāparudra because he was a king, Rāmānanda Rāya, by a Vaiṣṇava scheme, arranged a meeting between the Lord and the King. This is described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Twelve, verses 41-57. Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya was present during the water sports of the Lord after the Rathayātrā festival.

Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu considered Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya and Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī to be equal in their renunciation, for although Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya was a *ghastha* engaged in government service and Śrī Sanātana Gosvāmī was in the renounced order of complete detachment from material activities, they were both servants of the Supreme Personality of Godhead who kept Kṛṣṇa in the center of all their activities. Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya was one of the three and a half personalities with whom Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu discussed the most confidential topics of Kṛṣṇa consciousness. Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu advised Pradyumna Miśra to learn the science of Kṛṣṇa from Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya. As Subala always assisted Kṛṣṇa in His dealings with Rādhārāṇī in *kṛṣṇa-līlā*, so Rāmānanda Rāya assisted Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu in His feelings of separation from Kṛṣṇa. Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya was the author of *Jagannātha-vallabha-nāṭaka*.

### TEXTS 135-136

প্রতাপকুন্ত রাজা, আর ওচু কৃষ্ণানন্দ ।  
 পরমানন্দ মহাপাত্র, ওচু শিবানন্দ ॥ ১৩৫ ॥  
 ভগবান् আচার্য, ব্রহ্মানন্দাখ্য ভারতী ।  
 শ্রিশিখি মাহিতি, আর মুরারি মাহিতি ॥ ১৩৬ ॥

*pratāparudra rājā, āra oḍhra kṛṣṇānanda  
 paramānanda mahāpātra, oḍhra śivānanda*

*bhagavān ācārya, brahmānandākhyā bhāratī  
 śrī-śikhi māhiti, āra murāri māhiti*

### SYNOMYS

*pratāparudra rājā*—King Pratāparudra of Orissa; *āra*—and; *oḍhra kṛṣṇānanda*—Kṛṣṇānanda, an Oriya devotee; *paramānanda mahāpātra*—of the name Paramānanda Mahāpātra; *oḍhra śivānanda*—the Oriya Śivānanda; *bhagavān ācārya*—of the name Bhagavān Ācārya; *brahmānandākhyā bhāratī*—of the name Brahmānanda Bhāratī; *śrī-śikhi māhiti*—of the name Śrī Śikhi Māhiti; *āra*—and; *murāri māhiti*—of the name Murāri Māhiti.

## TRANSLATION

King Pratāparudra of Orissa, the Oriya devotees Kṛṣṇānanda and Śivānanda, Paramānanda Mahāpātra, Bhagavān Ācārya, Brahmānanda Bhāratī, Śrī Śikhi Māhiti and Murāri Māhiti constantly associated with Caitanya Mahāprabhu while He resided in Jagannātha Pūrī.

## PURPORT

Pratāparudra Mahārāja, who belonged to the dynasty of the Gaṅgā kings and whose capital was in Cuttak, was the Emperor of Orissa and a great devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. It was by the arrangement of Rāmānanda Rāya and Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya that he was able to serve Lord Caitanya. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (118) it is said that King Indradymna, who established the temple of Jagannātha thousands of years ago, later took birth again in his own family as Mahārāja Pratāparudra during the time of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Mahārāja Pratāparudra was as powerful as King Indra. The drama named *Caitanya-candrodaya* was written under his direction.

In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Five, Paramānanda Mahāpātra is described as follows: "Paramānanda Mahāpātra was among the devotees who took birth in Orissa and accepted Caitanya Mahāprabhu as their only asset. In the ecstasy of conjugal love, he always thought of Caitanya Mahāprabhu." Bhagavān Ācārya, a very learned scholar, was formerly an inhabitant of Hālisahara, but he left everything to live with Caitanya Mahāprabhu in Jagannātha Pūrī. His relationship with Caitanya Mahāprabhu was friendly, like that of a cowherd boy. He was always friendly to Svarūpa Gosāñi, but he was staunchly devoted to the lotus feet of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. He sometimes invited Caitanya Mahāprabhu to his house.

Bhagavān Ācārya was very liberal and simple. His father, Śatānanda Khāñi, was completely materialistic, and his younger brother, Gopāla Bhaṭṭācārya, was a staunch Māyāvādī philosopher who had studied very elaborately. When his brother came to Jagannātha Pūrī, Bhagavān Ācārya wanted to hear from him about Māyāvāda philosophy, but Svarūpa Dāmodara forbade him to do so, and there the matter stopped. Once a friend of Bhagavān Ācārya's from Bengal wanted to recite a drama that he had written that was against the principles of devotional service, and although Bhagavān Ācārya wanted to recite this drama before Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, Svarūpa Dāmodara, the Lord's secretary, did not allow him to do so. Later Svarūpa Dāmodara pointed out in the drama many mistakes and disagreements with the conclusion of devotional service, and the author became aware of the faults in his writing and then surrendered to Svarūpa Dāmodara, begging his mercy. This is described in the *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Five, verses 91-166.

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 189, it is said that Śikhi Māhiti was formerly an assistant of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī named Rāgalekhā. His sister Mādhavī was also an assistant of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī and was named Kalākelī. Śikhi Māhiti, Mādhavī and their brother Murāri Māhiti were all unalloyed devotees of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu who could not forget Him for a moment of their lives. There is a book in the Oriya language called *Caitanya-carita-mahākāvya* in which there are many narrations about Śikhi Māhiti. One narration concerns his seeing an ecstatic dream.

Śikhi Māhiti always engaged in serving the Lord in his mind. One night, while he was rendering such service, he fell asleep, and while he was asleep his brother and sister came to awaken him. At that time he was in full ecstasy because he was having a wonderful dream that Lord Caitanya, while visiting the temple of Jagannātha, was entering and again coming out of the body of Jagannātha and looking at the Jagannātha Deity. Thus as soon as he awakened he embraced his brother and sister and informed them, "My dear brother and sister, I have had a wonderful dream that I shall now explain to you. The activities of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the son of Mother Śacī, are certainly most wonderful. I saw that Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, while visiting the temple of Jagannātha, was entering the body of Jagannātha and again coming out of His body. I am still seeing the same dream. Do you think I have become deranged? I am still seeing the same dream! And the most wonderful thing is that as soon as I came near Caitanya Mahāprabhu, He embraced me with His long arms." As he spoke to his brother and sister in this way, Śikhi Māhiti's voice faltered, and there were tears in his eyes. Thus the brothers and sister went to the temple of Jagannātha, and there they saw Lord Caitanya in Jagamohana, looking at the beauty of Śrī Jagannātha Deity just as in Śikhi Māhiti's dream. The Lord was so magnanimous that immediately He embraced Śikhi Māhiti, exclaiming, "You are the elder brother of Murāri!" Being thus embraced, Śikhi Māhiti felt ecstatic transcendental bliss. Thus he and his brother and sister always engaged in rendering service to the Lord. Murāri Māhiti, the youngest brother of Śikhi Māhiti, is described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapter Ten, verse 44.

### TEXT 137

ଗାଧୀ-ଦେବୀ—ଶିଖିମାହିତିର ଭଗିନୀ ।  
ଆରାଧାର ଦାସୀମଧ୍ୟ ସଁର ନାମ ଗଣ ॥ ୧୩୭ ॥

*mādhavī-devī—śikhi-māhitira bhaginī  
śrī-rādhāra dāstī-madhye yāñra nāma gaṇi*

### SYNONYMS

*mādhavī-devī*—of the name Mādhavīdevī; *śikhi-māhitira*—of Śikhi Māhiti; *bhaginī*—sister; *śrī-rādhāra*—of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī; *dāstī-madhye*—amongst the maid-servants; *yāñra*—whose; *nāma*—name; *gaṇi*—count.

### TRANSLATION

Mādhavīdevī, the seventeenth of the prominent devotees, was the younger sister of Śikhi Māhiti. She is considered to have formerly been a maid-servant of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī.

### PURPORT

In the *Antya-līlā* of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Chapter Two, verses 104-106, there is a description of Mādhavīdevī. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu considered her to be one of

the maidservants of Śrīmatī Rādhārāṇī. Within this world, Caitanya Mahāprabhu had three and a half very confidential devotees. The three were Svarūpa Gosāñī, Śrī Rāmānanda Rāya and Śikhi Māhiti, and Śikhi Māhiti's sister, Mādhavīdevī, being a woman, was considered to be the half. Thus it is known that Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu had three and a half confidential devotees.

### TEXT 138

ঈশ্বরপুরীর শিষ্য—ব্রহ্মচারী কাশীশ্বর ।  
শ্রীগovinda নাম তাঁর প্রিয় অনুচর ॥ ১৩৮ ॥

*īśvara-purīra śiṣya—brahmacārī kāśīśvara  
śrī-govinda nāma tāṅra priya anucara*

### SYNONYMS

*īśvara-purīra śiṣya*—disciple of īśvara Purī; *brahmacārī kāśīśvara*—of the name Brahmacārī Kāśīśvara; *śrī-govinda*—of the name Śrī Govinda; *nāma*—name; *tāṅra*—his; *priya*—very dear; *anucara*—follower.

### TRANSLATION

Brahmacārī Kāśīśvara was a disciple of īśvara Purī, and Śrī Govinda was another of his dear disciples.

### PURPORT

Govinda was the personal servant of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. In the *Gauru-*  
*gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 137, it is stated that the servants formerly named Bhṛngāra  
and Bhaṅgura in Vṛndāvana became Kāśīśvara and Govinda in Caitanya Mahāprabhu's  
pastimes. Govinda always engaged in the service of the Lord, even at great risk.

### TEXT 139

তাঁর সিদ্ধিকালে দোহে তাঁর আজ্ঞা পাএঁ।  
নীলাচলে প্রভুস্থানে মিলিল আসিয়া ॥ ১৩৯ ॥

*tāṅra siddhi-kāle doṅhe tāṅra ājñā pāñā  
nilācale prabhu-sthāne milila āsiyā*

### SYNONYMS

*tāṅra siddhi-kāle*—at the time of īśvara Purī's passing away; *doṅhe*—the two of them; *tāṅra*—his; *ājñā*—order; *pāñā*—getting; *nilācale*—at Jagannātha Purī; *prabhu-*  
*sthāne*—at the place of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *milila*—met; *āsiyā*—coming there.

### TRANSLATION

In the list of prominent devotees at Nīlācala [Jagannātha Purī], Kāśīśvara was the eighteenth and Govinda the nineteenth. They both came to see Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī, being thus ordered by Īśvara Purī at the time of his passing away.

### TEXT 140

**গুরুর সম্বন্ধে মান্য কৈল দুঃহাকারে ।  
তাঁর আজ্ঞা মানি' সেবা দিলেন দোহারে ॥ ১৪০ ॥**

*gurura sambandhe mānya kaila duṅhākāre  
tānra ājñā māni' sevā dilena doṅhāre*

### SYNONYMS

*gurura sambandhe*—in relationship with his spiritual master; *mānya*—honor; *kaila*—offered; *duṅhākāre*—to both of them; *tānra ājñā*—his order; *māni'*—accepting; *sevā*—service; *dilena*—gave them; *doṅhāre*—the two of them.

### TRANSLATION

Both Kāśīśvara and Govinda were Godbrothers of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and thus the Lord duly honored them as soon as they arrived. But because Īśvara Purī had ordered them to give Caitanya Mahāprabhu personal service, the Lord accepted their service.

### TEXT 141

**অঙ্গসেবা গোবিন্দেরে দিলেন ঈশ্বর ।  
জগন্নাথ দেখিতে চলেন আগে কাশীশ্বর ॥ ১৪১ ॥**

*aṅga-sevā govindere dilena īśvara  
jagannātha dekhite calena āge kāśīśvara*

### SYNONYMS

*aṅga-sevā*—taking care of the body; *govindere*—unto Govinda; *dilena*—He gave; *īśvara*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *jagannātha*—the Jagannātha Deity; *dekhite*—while going to visit; *calena*—goes; *āge*—in front; *kāśīśvara*—of the name Kāśīśvara.

### TRANSLATION

Govinda cared for the body of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu whereas Kāśīśvara went in front of the Lord when He went to see Jagannātha in the temple.

## TEXT 142

অপরশ ষায় গোসাঙ্গি মনুষ্ণ-গহনে ।  
মনুষ্ণ ঠেলি' পথ করে কাশি বলবানে ॥ ১৪২ ॥

*aparaśa yāya gosāñi manusya-gahane  
manusya ṭhelī' patha kare kāśī balavāne*

## SYNONYMS

*aparaśa*—untouched; *yāya*—goes; *gosāñi*—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *manusya-gahane*—in the crowd; *manusya ṭhelī'*—pushing the crowd of men; *patha kare*—clears the way; *kāśī*—Kāśīvara; *balavāne*—very strong.

## TRANSLATION

When Caitanya Mahāprabhu went to the temple of Jagannātha, Kāśīvara, being very strong, cleared the crowds aside with his hands so that Caitanya Mahāprabhu could pass untouched.

## TEXT 143

ରାମାଇ-ନନ୍ଦାଇ – ଦୋହେ ପ୍ରଭୁର କିନ୍କର ।  
ଗୋବିନ୍ଦେର ସଙ୍ଗେ ସେବା କରେ ନିରାନ୍ତର ॥ ୧୪୩ ॥

*rāmāī-nandāī*—*doṅhe prabhura kiṅkara*  
*govindera saṅge sevā kare nirantara*

## SYNONYMS

*rāmāī-nandāī*—of the names Rāmāī and Nandāī; *doṅhe*—both of them; *prabhura*—Lord Caitanya's; *kiṅkara*—servants; *govindera*—with Govinda; *saṅge*—with him; *sevā*—service; *kare*—rendered; *nirantara*—twenty-four hours a day.

## TRANSLATION

Rāmāī and Nandāī, the twentieth and twenty-first among the important devotees in Jagannātha Purī, always assisted Govinda twenty-four hours a day in rendering service to the Lord.

## TEXT 144

ବାଇଶ ଘଡା ଜଳ ଦିଲେ ଭରେନ ରାମାଇ ।  
ଗୋବିନ୍ଦ-ଆଜ୍ଞାୟ ସେବା କରେନ ନନ୍ଦାଇ ॥ ୧୪୪ ॥

*bāiśa ghadā jala dine bharena rāmāī  
govinda-ājñāya sevā karena nandāī*

### SYNONYMS

*bāīśa*—twenty-two; *ghaḍā*—big water pots; *jala*—water; *dine*—daily; *bharena*—fills; *rāmāi*—of the name Rāmāi; *govinda-ājñāya*—by the order of Govinda; *sevā*—service; *karena*—renders; *nandāi*—of the name Nandāi.

### TRANSLATION

Every day Rāmāi filled twenty-two big water pots, whereas Nandāi personally assisted Govinda.

### PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* (139) it is stated that two servants who formerly supplied milk and water to Lord Kṛṣṇa became Rāmāi and Nandāi in the pastimes of Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXT 145

**কৃষ্ণদাস নাম শুদ্ধ কুলীন ব্রহ্মণ ।  
যারে সঙ্গে লৈয়া কৈলা দক্ষিণ গমন ॥ ১৪৫ ॥**

*kṛṣṇadāsa nāma śuddha kuṭīna brāhmaṇa  
yāre saṅge laiyā kailā dakṣiṇa gamana*

### SYNONYMS

*kṛṣṇadāsa*—of the name Kṛṣṇadāsa; *nāma*—name; *śuddha*—pure; *kuṭīna*—respectable; *brāhmaṇa*—brāhmaṇa; *yāre*—whom; *saṅge*—with; *laiyā*—taking; *kailā*—did; *dakṣiṇa*—southern India; *gamana*—touring.

### TRANSLATION

The twenty-second devotee, Kṛṣṇadāsa, was born of a pure and respectable brāhmaṇa family. While touring southern India, Lord Caitanya took Kṛṣṇadāsa with Him.

### PURPORT

Kṛṣṇadāsa is described in the *Madhya-līlā*, Chapters Seven and Nine. He went with Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu to carry His water pot. In the Malabar state, members of the Bhāṭṭāchāri cult tried to captivate Kṛṣṇadāsa by supplying a woman to seduce him, but although Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu saved him from being harmed, when they returned to Jagannātha Puri He asked Kṛṣṇadāsa to remain there, for the Lord was never favorably disposed toward an associate who was attracted by a woman. Thus Kṛṣṇadāsa lost the personal association of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXT 146

**বলভদ্র ভট্টাচার্য—ভক্তি অধিকারী ।  
মুরু-গমনে প্রভুর ঘেঁহো অজ্ঞারী ॥ ১৪৬ ॥**

*balabhadra bhaṭṭācārya—bhakti adhikārī  
mathurā-gamane prabhura yeñho brahmačārī*

### SYNONYMS

*ballabhadra bhaṭṭācārya*—of the name Balabhadra Bhaṭṭācārya; *bhakti adhikārī*—bona fide devotee; *mathurā-gamane*—while touring Mathurā; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *yeñho*—who; *brahmačārī*—acted as a *brahmačārī*.

### TRANSLATION

As a bona fide devotee, Balabhadra Bhaṭṭācārya, the twenty-third principal associate, acted as the *brahmačārī* of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu when He toured Mathurā.

### PURPORT

Balabhadra Bhaṭṭācārya acted as a *brahmačārī*, or personal assistant of a *sannyāsī*. A *sannyāsī* is not supposed to cook. Generally a *sannyāsī* takes *prasāda* at the house of a *grhastha*, and a *brahmačārī* helps in this connection. A *sannyāsī* is supposed to be a spiritual master and a *brahmačārī* his disciple. Balabhadra Bhaṭṭācārya acted as a *brahmačārī* for Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu when the Lord toured Mathurā and Vṛndāvana.

### TEXT 147

বড় হরিদাস, আর ছোট হরিদাস ।  
দুই কীর্তনীয়া রহে মহাপ্রভুর পাশ ॥ ১৪৭ ॥

*baḍa haridāsa, āra choṭa haridāsa  
dui kīrtanīyā rahe mahāprabhura pāśa*

### SYNONYMS

*baḍa haridāsa*—of the name Baḍa Haridāsa; *āra*—and; *choṭa haridāsa*—of the name Choṭa Haridāsa; *dui kīrtanīyā*—both of them were good singers; *rahe*—stay; *mahā-prabhura*—Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *pāśa*—with.

### TRANSLATION

Baḍa Haridāsa and Choṭa Haridāsa, the twenty-fourth and twenty-fifth devotees in Nīlācala, were good singers who always accompanied Lord Caitanya.

### PURPORT

Choṭa Haridāsa was later banished from the company of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu, as stated in the *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Two.

## TEXT 148

ରାମଭଦ୍ରାଚାର୍ଯ୍ୟ, ଆର ଓଡ୍ର ସିଂହେଶ୍ୱର ।  
ତପନ ଆଚାର୍ଯ୍ୟ, ଆର ରଘୁ, ନୀଳାମ୍ବର ॥ ୧୪୮ ॥

*rāmabhadrācārya, āra oḍhra siṁheśvara  
tapana ācārya, āra raghu, nīlāmbara*

## SYNONYMS

*rāmabhadrācārya*—of the name Rāmabhadra Ācārya; *āra*—and; *oḍhra*—resident of Orissa; *siṁheśvara*—of the name Siṁheśvara; *tapana ācārya*—of the name Tapana Ācārya; *āra raghu*—and another Raghunātha; *nīlāmbara*—of the name Nīlāmbara.

## TRANSLATION

Among the devotees who lived with Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī, Rāmabhadra Ācārya was the twenty-sixth, Siṁheśvara the twenty-seventh, Tapana Ācārya the twenty-eighth, Raghunātha the twenty-ninth and Nilāmbara the thirtieth.

## TEXT 149

ସିଙ୍ଗାଭଟ୍ଟ, କାମାଭଟ୍ଟ, ଦଞ୍ଚର ଶିଵାନନ୍ଦ ।  
ଗୌଡେ ପୂର୍ବ ଭୃତ୍ୟ ପ୍ରଭୁର ପ୍ରିୟ କମଲାନନ୍ଦ ॥ ୧୪୯ ॥

*siṅgābhṛṭṭa, kāmābhṛṭṭa, dantura Śivānanda  
gauḍe pūrva bhṛtya prabhura priya kamalānanda*

## SYNONYMS

*siṅgābhṛṭṭa*—of the name Siṅgābhṛṭṭa; *kāmābhṛṭṭa*—of the name Kāmābhṛṭṭa; *dantura Śivānanda*—of the name Dantura Śivānanda; *gauḍe*—in Bengal; *pūrva*—formerly; *bhṛtya*—servant; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *priya*—very dear; *kamalānanda*—of the name Kamalānanda.

## TRANSLATION

Siṅgābhṛṭṭa was the thirty-first, Kāmābhṛṭṭa the thirty-second, Śivānanda the thirty-third and Kamalānanda the thirty-fourth. They all formerly served Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu in Bengal, but later these servants left Bengal to live with the Lord in Jagannātha Purī.

## TEXT 150

ଅଚ୍ୟୁତାନନ୍ଦ—ଅଦୈତ-ଆଚାର୍ଯ୍ୟ-ତନୟ ।  
ନୀଳାଚଳେ ରହେ ପ୍ରଭୁର ଚରଣ ଆଶ୍ୟ ॥ ୧୫୦ ॥

*acyutānanda—advaita-ācārya-tanaya  
nīlācale rahe prabhura caraṇa āśraya*

### SYNONYMS

*acyutānanda*—of the name Acyutānanda; *advaita-ācārya-tanaya*—the son of Advaita Ācārya; *nīlācale*—at Jagannātha Purī; *rahe*—stays; *prabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *caraṇa*—lotus feet; *āśraya*—taking shelter.

### TRANSLATION

Acyutānanda, the thirty-fifth devotee, was the son of Advaita Ācārya. He also lived with Lord Caitanya, taking shelter of His lotus feet at Jagannātha Purī.

### PURPORT

There is a statement about Acyutānanda in Chapter Twelve, verse 13, of *Ādi-līlā*.

### TEXT 151

ନିର୍ଲୋମ ଗଙ୍ଗାଦାସ, ଆର ବିଶ୍ଵଦାସ ।  
ଏହି ସବେର ପ୍ରଭୁଙ୍କୁ ନୀଳାଚଳେ ବାସ ॥ ୧୫ ॥

*nirloma gaṅgādāsa*, *āra viśvudāsa*  
*ei sabera prabhu-saṅge nīlācale vāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*nirloma gaṅgādāsa*—of the name Nirloma Gaṅgādāsa; *āra*—and; *viśvudāsa*—of the name Viśvudāsa; *ei sabera*—of all of them; *prabhu-saṅge*—with Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *nīlācale*—at Jagannātha Purī; *vāsa*—residence.

### TRANSLATION

Nirloma Gaṅgādāsa and Viśvudāsa were the thirty-sixth and thirty-seventh among the devotees who lived at Jagannātha Purī as servants of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu.

### TEXTS 152-154

ବାରାଣ୍ସୀ-ମଧ୍ୟେ ପ୍ରଭୁର ଭକ୍ତ ତିନ ଜନ ।  
ଚଞ୍ଚଶେଖର ବୈଷ୍ଣ, ଆର ମିଶ୍ର ତପନ ॥ ୧୫ ॥  
ରଘୁନାଥ ଭଟ୍ଟାଚାର୍ୟ -- ମିଶ୍ରର ନମନ ।  
ପ୍ରଭୁ ଯବେ କାଶୀ ଆଇଲା ଦେଖି' ବୃଦ୍ଧାବନ ॥ ୧୫ ॥  
ଚଞ୍ଚଶେଖର-ଗୃହେ କୈଲ ଦୁଇ ମାସ ବାସ ।  
ତପନ-ମିଶ୍ରର ଘରେ ଭିକ୍ଷା ଦୁଇ ମାସ ॥ ୧୬ ॥

*vārāṇasī-madhye prabhura bhakta tina jana  
candraśekhara vaidya, āra miśra tapana*  
*raghunātha bhaṭṭācārya—miśrera nandana  
prabhu yabe kāśī āilā dekhi' vr̄ndāvana*  
*candraśekhara-gr̄he kaila dui māsa vāsa  
tapana-miśrera ghare bhikṣā dui māsa*

### SYNONYMS

*vārāṇasī-madhye*—at Vārāṇasī; *prabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *bhakta*—devotees; *tina jana*—three persons; *candraśekhara vaidya*—the clerk of the name Candraśekhara; *āra*—and; *miśra tapana*—Tapana Miśra; *raghunātha bhaṭṭācārya*—of the name Raghunātha Bhaṭṭācārya; *miśrera nandana*—the son of Tapana Miśra; *prabhu*—Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *yabe*—when; *kāśī*—Vārāṇasī; *āilā*—came; *dekhi'*—after visiting; *vr̄ndāvana*—the holy place; *candraśekhara-gr̄he*—in the house of Candraśekhara Vaidya; *kaila*—did; *dui māsa*—for two months; *vāsa*—reside; *tapana-miśrera*—of Tapana Miśra; *ghare*—in the house; *bhikṣā*—accepted *prasāda*; *dui māsa*—for two months.

### TRANSLATION

The prominent devotees at Vārāṇasī were the physician Candraśekhara, Tapana Miśra and Raghunātha Bhaṭṭācārya, Tapana Miśra's son. When Lord Caitanya came to Vārāṇasī after seeing Vṛndāvana, for two months He lived at the residence of Candraśekhara Vaidya and accepted *prasāda* at the house of Tapana Miśra.

### PURPORT

When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu was in Bengal, Tapana Miśra approached Him to discuss spiritual advancement. Thus he was favored by Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu and received *hari-nāma* initiation. After that, by the order of the Lord, Tapana Miśra resided in Vārāṇasī, and when Lord Caitanya visited Vārāṇasī He stayed at the home of Tapana Miśra.

### TEXT 155

ରଘୁନାଥ ବାଲେ କୈଳ ପ୍ରଭୁର ସେବନ ।  
ଉଚ୍ଛିଷ୍ଟ-ମାର୍ଜନ ଆର ପାଦ-ସର୍ବାହନ ॥ ୧୫୫ ॥

*raghunātha bālye kaila prabhura sevana  
ucchiṣṭa-mārjana āra pāda-sarvāhana*

### SYNONYMS

*raghunātha*—Raghunātha, the son of Tapana Miśra; *bālye*—in his boyhood; *kaila*—did; *prabhura*—of Lord Caitanya; *sevana*—rendering service; *ucchiṣṭa-mārjana*—washing the dishes; *āra*—and; *pāda-sarvāhana*—massaging the feet.

## TRANSLATION

When Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu stayed at the house of Tapana Miśra, Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa, who was then a boy, washed His dishes and massaged His legs.

## TEXT 156

বড় হৈলে নীলাচলে গেলা প্রভুর স্থানে ।  
অষ্টমাস রহিল ভিক্ষা দেন কোন দিনে ॥ ১৫৬ ॥

*baḍa haile nīlācale gelā prabhura sthāne  
aṣṭa-māsa rahila bhikṣā dena kona dine*

## SYNONYMS

*baḍa haile*—when he grew to be a young man; *nīlācale*—at Jagannātha Purī; *gelā*—went; *prabhura*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *sthāne*—at the place; *aṣṭa-māsa*—eight months; *rahila*—stayed; *bhikṣā*—prasāda; *dena*—gave; *kona dine*—some days.

## TRANSLATION

When Raghunātha grew to be a young man, he visited Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī and stayed there for eight months. Sometimes he offered prasāda to the Lord.

## TEXT 157

প্রভুর আজ্ঞা পাওয়া বৃক্ষাবনেরে আইলা ।  
আসিয়া শ্রীরূপ-গোসাঙ্গির নিকটে রহিলা ॥ ১৫৭ ॥

*prabhura ājñā pāñā vṛndāvanere āilā  
āsiyā śrī-rūpa-gosāñira nikāṭe rahilā*

## SYNONYMS

*prabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *ājñā*—order; *pāñā*—receiving; *vṛndāvanere*—to Vṛndāvana; *āilā*—he came; *āsiyā*—coming there; *śrī-rūpa-gosāñira*—of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *nikāṭe*—at his shelter; *rahilā*—remained.

## TRANSLATION

Later, by the order of Lord Caitanya, Raghunātha went to Vṛndāvana and remained there under the shelter of Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī.

## TEXT 158

তৌর স্থানে রূপ-গোসাঙ্গি শুনেন ভাগবত ।  
প্রভুর কৃপায় তেঁহো কৃষ্ণপ্রেমে মন্ত্র ॥ ১৫৮ ॥

*tāñra sthāne rūpa-gosāñi śunena bhāgavata  
prabhura kṛpāya teñho kṛṣṇa-preme matta*

### SYNONYMS

*tāñra sthāne*—in his place; *rūpa-gosāñi*—Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *śunena*—heard; *bhāgavata*—the recitation of Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam; *prabhura kṛpāya*—by the mercy of Lord Caitanya; *teñho*—he; *kṛṣṇa-preme*—in love of Kṛṣṇa; *matta*—always maddened.

### TRANSLATION

While he stayed with Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī, his engagement was to recite Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam for him to hear. As a result of this Bhāgavatam recitation, he attained perfectional love of Kṛṣṇa, by which he remained always maddened.

### PURPORT

Raghunātha Bhaṭṭācārya, or Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī, one of the six Gosvāmīs, was the son of Tapana Miśra. Born in approximately 1425 śakābda, he was expert in reciting Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam, and in the Antya-līlā, Chapter Thirty, it is stated that he was also expert in cooking; whatever he cooked would be nectarean. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu was greatly pleased to accept the foodstuffs that he cooked, and Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa used to take the remnants of foodstuffs left by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Raghunātha Bhaṭṭācārya lived for eight months in Jagannātha Purī, after which Lord Caitanya ordered him to go to Vṛndāvana to join Śrī Rūpa Gosvāmī. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu asked Raghunātha Bhaṭṭācārya not to marry but to remain a brahmacārī, and He also ordered him to read Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam constantly. Thus he went to Vṛndāvana, where he engaged in reciting Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam to Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī. He was so expert in reciting Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam that he would recite each and every verse in three melodious tunes. While Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī was living with Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, the Lord blessed him by offering him betel nuts offered to the Jagannātha Deity and a garland of *tulasī* said to be as long as fourteen cubits. The Govinda temple was constructed by Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī's order to one of his disciples. Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī supplied all the ornaments of the Govinda Deity. He never talked of nonsense or worldly matters but always engaged in hearing about Kṛṣṇa twenty-four hours a day. He never cared to hear blasphemy of a Vaiṣṇava. Even when there were points to be criticized, he used to say that since all the Vaiṣṇavas were engaged in the service of the Lord, he did not mind their faults. Later Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī lived by Rādhākuṇḍa in a small cottage. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 185, it is said that Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī was formerly the gopī named Rāga-mañjarī.

### TEXT 159

ଏଇମତ ସଂଖ୍ୟାତୀତ ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ଭକ୍ତଗଣ ।  
ଦିଶାତ୍ମ ଲିଖି, ସମୟକୁ ନା ସାମ୍ନ କଥନ ॥ ୧୫୯ ॥

*ei-mata saṅkhyātīta caitanya-bhakta-gaṇa  
diṅmātra likhi, samyak nā yāya kathana*

### SYNONYMS

*ei-mata*—in this way; *saṅkhyātīta*—innumerable; *caitanya-bhakta-gaṇa*—devotees of Lord Caitanya; *diṅmātra*—only a fractional part; *likhi*—I write; *samyak*—full; *nā*—cannot; *yāya*—be possible; *kathana*—to explain.

### TRANSLATION

I list in this way only a portion of the innumerable devotees of Lord Caitanya. To describe them all fully is not possible.

### TEXT 160

একেক-শাখাতে লাগে কোটি কোটি ডাল ।  
তার শিষ্য-উপশিষ্য, তার উপডাল ॥ ১৬০ ॥

*ekaika-śākhāte lāge koṭi koṭi ḍāla  
tāra śiṣya-upaśiṣya, tāra upadāla*

### SYNONYMS

*ekaika*—in each; *śākhāte*—branch; *lāge*—grow; *koṭi koṭi*—hundreds and thousands; *ḍāla*—twigs; *tāra*—his; *śiṣya*—disciple; *upaśiṣya*—sub-disciple; *tāra*—his; *upadāla*—sub-branches.

### TRANSLATION

From each branch of the tree have grown hundreds and thousands of sub-branches of disciples and grand-disciples.

### PURPORT

It was the desire of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu that His cult be spread all over the world. Therefore there is a great necessity for many, many disciples of the branches of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's disciplic succession. His cult should be spread not only in a few villages, or in Bengal, or in India, but all over the world. It is very much regrettable that complacent so-called devotees criticize the members of the International Society for Krishna Consciousness for accepting *sannyāsa* and spreading the cult of Lord Caitanya all over the world. It is not our business to criticize anyone, but because they try to find fault with this movement, the real truth must be stated. Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu wanted devotees all over the world, and Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura and Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura also confirmed this. It is in pursuit of their will that the ISKCON movement is spreading all over the world. Genuine devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu must take pride in the spread of Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement instead of viciously criticizing its propaganda work.

## TEXT 161

সকল ভরিয়া আছে প্রেম-ফুল-ফলে ।  
ভাসাইল ত্রিগত কৃষ্ণপ্রেম-অলে ॥ ১৬১ ॥

*sakala bhariyā āche prema-phula-phale  
bhāsāila tri-jagat kṛṣṇa-prema-jale*

## SYNONYMS

*sakala*—all; *bhariyā*—filled; *āche*—there is; *prema*—love of Godhead; *phula*—flowers; *phale*—fruits; *bhāsāila*—inundated; *tri-jagat*—the whole world; *kṛṣṇa-prema*—of love of Kṛṣṇa; *jale*—with water.

## TRANSLATION

Every branch and sub-branch of the tree is full of innumerable fruits and flowers. They inundate the world with the waters of love of Kṛṣṇa.

## TEXT 162

এক এক শাখার শক্তি অনন্ত মহিমা ।  
'সহস্র বদন' যার দিতে নারে সীমা ॥ ১৬২ ॥

*eka eka śākhāra ṣakti ananta mahimā  
'sahasra vadane' yāra dite nāre sīmā*

## SYNONYMS

*eka eka*—of each and every; *śākhāra*—branch; *ṣakti*—power; *ananta*—unlimited; *mahimā*—glories; *sahasra vadane*—in thousands of mouths; *yāra*—of which; *dite*—to give; *nāre*—becomes unable; *sīmā*—limit.

## TRANSLATION

Each and every branch of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu's devotees has unlimited spiritual power and glory. Even if one had thousands of mouths, it would be impossible to describe the limits of their activities.

## TEXT 163

সংক্ষেপে কহিল মহাপ্রভুর ভক্তগণ ।  
সমগ্র বলিতে নারে 'সহস্র-বদন' ॥ ১৬৩ ॥

*saṅkṣepe kahila mahāprabhura bhakta-gaṇa  
samagra balite nāre 'sahasra-vadana'*

### SYNONYMS

*saṅkṣepe*—in brief; *kahila*—described; *mahāprabhura*—of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *bhakta-gaṇa*—the devotees; *samagra*—all; *balite*—to speak; *nāre-*—cannot; *sahasra-vadana*—Lord Śeṣa, who has thousands of mouths.

### TRANSLATION

I have briefly described the devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu in different places. Even Lord Śeṣa, who has thousands of mouths, could not list them all.

### TEXT 164

**শ্রীরূপ-রঘুনাথ-পদে বার আশ ।  
চৈতন্যচরিতমৃত কহে কৃষ্ণদাস ॥ ১৬৪ ॥**

*śrī-rūpa-raghunātha-pade yāra āśa  
caitanya-caritāmṛta kahe kṛṣṇadāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*śrī-rūpa*—Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *raghunātha*—Śrī Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; *pade*—at the lotus feet; *yāra*—whose; *āśa*—expectation; *caitanya-caritāmṛta*—the book named *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*; *kahe*—describes; *kṛṣṇadāsa*—Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Gosvāmī.

### TRANSLATION

Praying at the lotus feet of Śrī Rūpa and Śrī Raghunātha, always desiring their mercy, I, Kṛṣṇadāsa, narrate Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta, following in their footsteps.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta, Ādi-līlā, Chapter Ten, in the matter of the Main Trunk of the Caitanya Tree, Its Branches and Its Sub-branches.

# CHAPTER 11

As the branches and sub-branches of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu were described in the Tenth Chapter, in this Eleventh Chapter the branches and sub-branches of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu are similarly listed.

## TEXT 1

বিভ্যাবস্থপদাহোজ-ভূমান প্ৰেমমধুন্মদান ।  
নবাখিলান তেষু মুখ্যা লিখ্যাতে কতিচিজ্ঞা ॥ ১ ॥

*nityānanda-padāmbhoja-bhṛṅgān prema-madhūnmadān  
natvākhilān teṣu mukhyā likhyante katicin mayā*

## SYNONYMS

*nityānanda*—of Lord Śrī Nityānanda; *pada-ambhoja*—lotus feet; *bhṛṅgān*—the bumblebees; *prema*—of love of Godhead; *madhu*—by the honey; *unmadān*—maddened; *natvā*—offering obeisances; *akhilān*—to all of them; *teṣu*—out of them; *mukhyāḥ*—the chief; *likhyante*—being described; *katicit*—a few of them; *mayā*—by me.

## TRANSLATION

After offering my obeisances unto all of the devotees of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, who are like bumblebees collecting honey from His lotus feet, I shall try to describe those who are the most prominent.

## TEXT 2

জয় জয় মহাপ্রভু শ্রীকৃষ্ণচেতন ।  
তান্ধাৰ চৱণাশ্রিত বেই, সেই ধন্য ॥ ২ ॥

*jaya jaya mahāprabhu śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya  
tāñdhāra caraṇāśrita yei, sei dhanya*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya—all glories; mahāprabhu—unto Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya—known as Kṛṣṇa Caitanya; tāṭhāra caraṇa-āśrita—all who have taken shelter at His lotus feet; yei—anyone; sei—he is; dhanya—glorious.*

## TRANSLATION

All glories to Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu! Anyone who has taken shelter at His lotus feet is glorious.

### TEXT 3

**অয় অয় শ্রীঅবৈত, অয় নিত্যানন্দ।  
অয় অয় মহাপ্রভুর সর্বভক্তব্যন্দি ॥ ৩ ॥**

*jaya jaya śrī-advaita, jaya nityānanda  
jaya jaya mahāprabhura sarva-bhakta-vṛnda*

## SYNONYMS

*jaya jaya—all glories; śrī-advaita—unto Śrī Advaita Ācārya; jaya—all glories; nityānanda—unto Lord Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu; jaya jaya—all glories; mahāprabhura—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; sarva—all; bhakta-vṛnda—devotees.*

## TRANSLATION

All glories to Śrī Advaita Prabhu, Nityānanda Prabhu and all the devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu!

### TEXT 4

**তস্য শ্রীকৃষ্ণচেতন্ত-সৎপ্রেমামরশাখিনঃ।  
উর্ধ্ব-স্কন্ধাবধূতেন্দোঃ শাখারূপান् গণান্মুষঃ ॥ ৪ ॥**

*tasya śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya-sat-premāmara-śākhinaḥ  
ūrdhvā-skandhāvadhūtendoḥ śākhā-rūpān gaṇān numāḥ*

## SYNONYMS

*tasya—His; śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya—Lord Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu; sat-prema—of eternal love of Godhead; amara—indestructible; śākhinaḥ—of the tree; ūrdhvā—very high; skandha—branch; avadhūta-indoḥ—of Śrī Nityānanda; śākhā-rūpān—in the form of different branches; gaṇān—to the devotees; numāḥ—I offer my respects.*

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu is the topmost branch of the indestructible tree of eternal love of Godhead, Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu. I offer my respectful obeisances to all the sub-branches of that topmost branch.

## TEXT 5

ଶ୍ରୀନିତ୍ୟନନ୍ଦାବୃକ୍ଷେର ପ୍ରଧା ଗୁରୁତର ।  
ତାହାତେ ଜନ୍ମିଲ ଶାଖା-ପ୍ରଶାଖା ବିସ୍ତର ॥ ୯ ॥

*śrī-nityānanda-vṛkṣera skandha gurutara  
tāhāte janmila śākhā-praśākhā vistara*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-nityānanda-vṛkṣera*—of the tree known as Śrī Nityānanda; *skandha*—main branch; *gurutara*—extremely heavy; *tāhāte*—from that branch; *janmila*—grew; *śākhā*—branches; *praśākhā*—sub-branches; *vistara*—expansively.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu is an extremely heavy branch of the Śrī Caitanya tree. From that branch grow many branches and sub-branches.

## TEXT 6

ମାଲକାରେର ଇଚ୍ଛା-ଜଳେ ବାଡ଼େ ଶାଖାଗଣ ।  
ପ୍ରେମ-ଫୁଲ-ଫଳେ ଭରି' ଛାଇଲ ଭୂବନ ॥ ୧ ॥

*mālākārerā icchā-jale bāde śākhā-gaṇa  
prema-phula-phale bhari' chāila bhuvana*

## SYNONYMS

*mālākārerā*—of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *icchā-jale*—by the water of His wish; *bāde*—increase; *śākhā-gaṇa*—the branches; *prema*—love of Godhead; *phula-phale*—with flowers and fruits; *bhari'*—filling; *chāila*—covered; *bhuvana*—the whole world.

## TRANSLATION

Watered by the desire of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, these branches and sub-branches have grown unlimitedly and covered the entire world with fruits and flowers.

## TEXT 7

ଅସଂଖ୍ୟ ଅନ୍ତର୍ଗତ ଗଣ କେ କରୁ ଗଣନ ।  
ଆପନା ଶୋଧିତେ କହି ମୁଖ୍ୟ ମୁଖ୍ୟ ଜନ ॥ ୧ ॥

*asarikhyā ananta gaṇa ke karu gaṇana  
āpanā ūodhite kahi mukhya mukhya jana*

## SYNONYMS

*asaṅkhyā*—innumerable; *ananta*—unlimited; *gaṇa*—devotees; *ke*—who; *karu*—can; *gaṇana*—count; *āpanā*—the self; *śodhite*—to purify; *kahi*—I speak; *mukhya mukhya*—only the chief; *jana*—persons.

## TRANSLATION

These branches and sub-branches of devotees are innumerable and unlimited. Who could count them? For my personal purification I shall try to enumerate only the most prominent among them.

## PURPORT

One should not write books or essays on transcendental subject matter for material name, fame or profit. Transcendental literature must be written under the direction of a superior authority because it is not meant for material purposes. If one tries to write under superior authority, he becomes purified. All Kṛṣṇa conscious activities should be undertaken for personal purification (*āpanā śodhite*), not for material gain.

## TEXT 8

**ଶ୍ରୀବୀରଭଦ୍ର ଗୋସାନୀ—କ୍ଷଣ୍ଡ-ମହାଶାଖା ।**  
**ତାମ୍ର ଉପଶାଖା ସତ, ଅସଂଖ୍ୟ ତାମ୍ର ଲେଖା ॥ ୮ ॥**

*śrī-vīrabhadra gosāñi—skandha-mahāśākhā  
tānra upaśākhā yata, asaṅkhyā tāra lekhā*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-vīrabhadra gosāñi*—of the name Śrī Vīrabhadra Gosāñi; *skandha*—of the trunk; *mahāśākhā*—the biggest branch; *tānra*—his; *upaśākhā*—sub-branches; *yata*—all; *asaṅkhyā*—innumerable; *tāra*—of that; *lekhā*—the description.

## TRANSLATION

After Nityānanda Prabhu, the greatest branch is Vīrabhadra Gosāñi, who also has innumerable branches and sub-branches. It is not possible to describe them all.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura describes Vīrabhadra Gosāñi as the direct son of Śrīla Nityānanda Prabhu and disciple of Jāhnava-devī. His real mother was Vasudhā. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 67, he is mentioned as an incarnation of Kṣīrodakaśayī Viṣṇu. Therefore Vīrabhadra Gosāñi is nondifferent from Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya Mahāprabhu. In a village of the name Jhāmaṭapura in the district of Hugali, Vīrabhadra Gosāñi had a disciple named Yadunāṭhācārya, who had two daughters—a real daughter named Śrīmatī and a foster daughter named Nārāyaṇī.

Both these daughters married, and they are mentioned in *Bhakti-ratnākara*, Chapter Thirteen. Vīrabhadra Gosāñī had three disciples who are celebrated as his sons—Gopijana-vallabha, Rāmakṛṣṇa and Rāmacandra. The youngest, Rāmacandra, belonged to the Sāṅḍilya dynasty and had the surname Vaṭavyālā. He established his family at Khaḍadaha, and its members are known as the *gosvāmīs* of Khaḍadaha. The eldest disciple, Gopijana-vallabha, was a resident of a village known as Laṭā near the Mānakara railway station in the district of Burdwan. The second, Rāma-kṛṣṇa, lived near Māladaha in a village named Gayeśapura. Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura notes that since these three disciples belonged to different *gotras*, or dynasties, and also had different surnames and lived in different places, it is not possible to accept them as real sons of Vīrabhadra Gosāñī. Rāmacandra had four sons, of whom the eldest was Rādhāmādhava, whose third son was named Yādavendra. Yādavendra's son was Nandakiśora, his son was Nidhikṛṣṇa, his son was Caitanyacāṇḍa, his son was Kṛṣṇamohana, his son was Jaganmohana, his son was Vrajanātha, and his son was Śyāmalālā Gosvāmī. This is the genealogical table given by Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura for the descendants of Vīrabhadra Gosāñī.

### TEXT 9

ଈଶ୍ଵର ହିସ୍ତା କହାୟ ମହାଭାଗବତ ।  
ବେଦଧରୀତୀତ ହଣ୍ଡା ବେଦଧରେ ରତ ॥ ୯ ॥

*iśvara ha-iyā kahāya mahā-bhāgavata  
veda-dharmatīta hañā veda-dharme rata*

### SYNONYMS

*iśvara*—the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *ha-iyā*—being; *kahāya*—calls Himself; *mahā-bhāgavata*—great devotee; *veda-dharma*—the principles of Vedic religion; *atīta*—transcendental; *hañā*—being; *veda-dharme*—in the Vedic system; *rata*—engaged.

### TRANSLATION

Although Vīrabhadra Gosāñī was the Supreme Personality of Godhead, He presented Himself as a great devotee. And although the Supreme Godhead is transcendental to all Vedic injunctions, He strictly followed the Vedic rituals.

### TEXT 10

ଅନ୍ତରେ ଈଶ୍ଵର-ଚେଷ୍ଟା, ବାହିରେ ନିର୍ଦ୍ଦର୍ଶନ ।  
ଚୈତନ୍ୟଭକ୍ତିମଣ୍ଡପେ ତେଣ୍ଠେ ମୂଳସ୍ତଞ୍ଜ ॥ ୧୦ ॥

*antare iśvara-ceṣṭā, bāhire nirdambha  
caitanya-bhakti-maṇḍape teñho mūla-stambha*

## SYNONYMS

*antare*—within Himself; *īśvara-ceṣṭā*—the activities of the Supreme Personality of Godhead; *bāhire*—externally; *nirdambha*—without pride; *caitanya-bhakti-maṇḍape*—in the devotional hall of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *teñho*—He is; *mūla-stambha*—the main pillar.

## TRANSLATION

He is the main pillar in the hall of devotional service erected by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu. He knew within himself that He acted as the Supreme Lord Viṣṇu, but externally He was prideless.

## TEXT 11

অচাপি যাঁহার কৃপা-মহিমা হইতে ।  
চেঙ্গ-নিত্যানন্দ গায় সকল জগতে ॥ ১১ ॥

*adyāpi yāñhāra kṛpā-mahimā ha-ite  
caitanya-nityānanda gāya sakala jagate*

## SYNONYMS

*adyāpi*—until today; *yāñhāra*—whose; *kṛpā*—mercy; *mahimā*—glorious; *ha-ite*—from; *caitanya-nityānanda*—Śrī Caitanya-Nityānanda; *gāya*—sing; *sakala*—all; *jagate*—in the world.

## TRANSLATION

It is by the glorious mercy of Śrī Vīrabhadra Gosāñi that people all over the world now have the chance to chant the names of Caitanya and Nityānanda.

## TEXT 12

সেই বীরভদ্র-গোসান্ডির লইনু শরণ ।  
যাঁহার প্রসাদে হয় অভিষ্ট-পূরণ ॥ ১২ ॥

*sei vīrabhadra-gosāñira la-inu śaraṇa  
yāñhāra prasāde haya abhiṣṭa-pūraṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*sei*—that; *vīrabhadra-gosāñira*—of Śrī Vīrabhadra Gosāñi; *la-inu*—I take; *śaraṇa*—shelter; *yāñhāra*—whose; *prasāde*—by mercy; *haya*—it becomes so; *abhiṣṭa-pūraṇa*—fulfillment of desire.

## TRANSLATION

I therefore take shelter of the lotus feet of Vīrabhadra Gosāñi so that by His mercy my great desire to write Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta will be properly guided.

## TEXT 13

ଶ୍ରୀରାମଦାସ ଆର, ଗଦାଧର ଦାସ ।  
ଚେତ୍ତମୋସାନ୍ତିର ଭକ୍ତ ରହେ ତାର ପାଶ ॥ ୧୩ ॥

*Śrī-rāma-dāsa āra, gadādhara dāsa  
caitanya-gosāñira bhakta rahe tāṅra pāśa*

## SYNONYMS

*Śrī-rāma-dāsa*—of the name Śrī Rāmadāsa; *āra*—and; *gadādhara dāsa*—of the name Gadādhara dāsa; *caitanya-gosāñira*—of Lord Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *bhakta*—devotees; *rahe*—stay; *tāṅra pāśa*—with Him.

## TRANSLATION

Two devotees of Lord Caitanya named Śrī Rāmadāsa and Gadādhara dāsa always lived with Śrī Vīrabhadra Gosāñi.

## PURPORT

Śrī Rāmadāsa, later known as Abhirāma Thākura, was one of the twelve *gopālas*, cowherd boy friends, of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu. The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 126, states that Śrī Rāmadāsa was formerly Śrīdāmā. In the *Bhakti-ratnākara*, Chapter Four, there is a description of Śrīla Abhirāma Thākura. By the order of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, Abhirāma Thākura became a great *ācārya* and preacher of the Caitanya cult of devotional service. He was a very influential personality, and non-devotees were very much afraid of him. Empowered by Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, he was always in ecstasy and was extremely kind to all fallen souls. It is said that if he offered obeisances to any stone other than a *śalagrāma-śilā*, it would immediately fracture.

Ten miles southwest of the railway station Cāñpādāṅgā on the narrow gauge railway line from Howrah in Calcutta to Āmtā, a village in the Hugali district, is a small town named Khānākūla-kṛṣṇanagara where the temple of Abhirāma Thākura is situated. During the rainy season, when this area is inundated with water, people must go there by another line, which is now called the southeastern railway. On this line there is a station named Kolāghāṭa, from which one has to go by steamer to Rāṇīcaka. Seven and a half miles north of Rāṇīcaka is Khānākūla. The temple of Abhirāma Thākura is situated in Kṛṣṇanagara, which is near the *kūla* (bank) of the Khānā (Dvārakeśvara River); therefore this place is celebrated as Khānākūla-kṛṣṇanagara. Outside of the temple is a *bakula* tree. This place is known as Siddhabakula-kuṇja. It is said that when Abhirāma Thākura came there, he sat down under this tree. In Khānākūla-kṛṣṇanagara there is a big fair held every year in the month of *caitra* (March-April) on the *kṛṣṇa-saptamī*, the seventh day of the dark moon. Many hundreds and thousands of people gather for this festival. The temple of Abhirāma Thākura has a very old history. The Deity in the temple is known as Gopinātha. There are many *sevaita* families living near the temple. It is said that

Abhirāma Ṭhākura had a whip and that whoever he touched with it would immediately become an elevated devotee of Kṛṣṇa. Among his many disciples, Śrīmān Śrīnivāsa Ācārya was the most famous and the most dear, but it is doubtful that he was his initiated disciple.

### TEXTS 14-15

ମିତ୍ୟାମନେ ଆଜା ଦିଲ ସବେ ଗୌଡ଼େ ଥାଇତେ ।  
 ମହାପ୍ରଭୁ ଏହି ଦୁଇ ଦିଲା ତୋର ସାଥେ ॥ ୧୪ ॥  
 ଅଭେବ ଦୁଇଗଣେ ଦୁଇହାର ଗଣନ ।  
 ଆଶ୍ଵ-ବାସୁଦେବ ଶୋବେରେ ଏହି ବିବରଣ ॥ ୧୫ ॥

*nityānande ājñā dila yabe gauḍe yāite  
 mahāprabhu ei dui dilā tāhāra sāthe*

*ataeva dui-gaṇe duinhāra gaṇana  
 mādhava-vāsudeva ghoṣerao ei vivaraṇa*

### SYNONYMS

*nityānande*—unto Lord Nityānanda; *ājñā*—order; *dila*—gave; *yabe*—when; *gauḍe*—to Bengal; *yāite*—to go; *mahāprabhu*—Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *ei dui*—these two; *dilā*—gave; *tāhāra sāthe*—with Him; *ataeva*—therefore; *dui-gaṇe*—in both the parties; *duinhāra*—two of them; *gaṇana*—are counted; *mādhava*—of the name Mādhava; *vāsudeva*—of the name Vāsudeva; *ghoṣerao*—of the surname Ghosh; *ei*—this; *vivaraṇa*—description.

### TRANSLATION

When Nityānanda Prabhu was ordered to go to Bengal to preach, these two devotees [Śrī Rāmadāsa and Gadādhara dāsa] were ordered to go with Him. Thus they are sometimes counted among the devotees of Lord Caitanya and sometimes among the devotees of Lord Nityānanda. Similarly, Mādhava and Vāsudeva Ghosh belonged to both groups of devotees simultaneously.

### PURPORT

There is a place named Dāñihāṭa near the Agradvīpa railway station and Pāṭuli in the district of Burdwan where the Deity of Śrī Gopīnāthajī is still situated. This Deity accepted Govinda Ghosh as His father. Even until today, the Deity performs the *śrāddha* ceremony on the anniversary of the death of Govinda Ghosh. The temple of this Deity is managed by the *rājavarīṣa* family of Kṛṣṇanagara, whose members are descendants of Rājā Kṛṣṇacandra. Every year in the month of *vaiśākha*, when there is a *bāradola* ceremony, this Gopīnātha Deity is taken to Kṛṣṇanagara. The ceremony is performed with eleven other Deities, and then Śrī Gopīnāthajī is again brought back to the temple in Agradvīpa.

## TEXT 16

ରାମଦାସ - ମୁଖ୍ୟନାଥ, ସଖ୍ୟ-ପ୍ରେମରାଶି ।  
ସେଲିସାରେର କାଷ୍ଠ ସେଇ ତୁଳି' କିଳ ବାନୀ ॥ ୧୬ ॥

*rāma-dāsa—mukhya-sākhā, sakhya-prema-rāśi  
śola-sāṅgera kāṣṭha yei tuli' kaila vāṁśi*

## SYNONYMS

*rāma-dāsa*—of the name Rāmadāsa; *mukhya-sākhā*—chief branch; *sakhya-prema-rāśi*—full of fraternal love; *śola-sāṅgera*—of sixteen knots; *kāṣṭha*—wood; *yei*—that; *tuli'*—raising; *kaila*—made; *vāṁśi*—flute.

## TRANSLATION

Rāmadāsa, one of the chief branches, was full of fraternal love of Godhead. He made a flute from a stick with sixteen knots.

## TEXT 17

ଗଦାଧର ଦାସ ଗୋପୀଭାବେ ପୂର୍ଣ୍ଣମନ୍ଦ ।  
ଯାହା ଘରେ ଦାନକେଳି କିଳ ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ ॥ ୧୭ ॥

*gadādhara dāsa gopībhāve pūrṇānanda  
yāhra ghare dānakeli kaila nityānanda*

## SYNONYMS

*gadādhara dāsa*—of the name Gadādhara dāsa; *gopī-bhāve*—in the ecstasy of the *gopīs*; *pūrṇānanda*—fully in transcendental bliss; *yāhra* *ghare*—in whose house; *dānakeli*—performance of *dānakeli-līlā*; *kaila*—did; *nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda Prabhu.

## TRANSLATION

Śrīla Gadādhara dāsa was always fully absorbed in ecstasy as a *gopī*. In his house Lord Nityānanda enacted the drama Dānakeli.

## TEXT 18

ଶ୍ରୀମାଧବ ଘୋଷ - ମୁଖ୍ୟ କିର୍ତ୍ତନୀସ୍ଵାଗତେ ।  
ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦପ୍ରଭୁ ମୃତ୍ୟ କରେ ସାର ଗାମେ ॥ ୧୮ ॥

*śrī-mādhava ghoṣa—mukhya kīrtanīya-gaṇe  
nityānanda-prabhu nṛtya kare yāhra gāme*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-mādhava ghoṣa*—of the name Śrī Mādhava Ghosh; *mukhya*—chief; *kīrtanīyā-*  
*gāṇe*—amongst the performers of *saṅkīrtana*; *nityānanda-prabhu*—of the name  
 Nityānanda Prabhu; *nṛtya*—dance; *kare*—does; *yāhāra*—whose; *gāne*—in song.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Mādhava Ghosh was a principal performer of kīrtana. While he sang, Nityānanda Prabhu danced.

## TEXT 19

বাসুদেব গীতে করে প্রভুর বর্ণনে ।  
 কাষ্ঠ-পাশণ জবে ধাহার শ্রবণে ॥ ১৯ ॥

*vāsudeva gīte kare prabhura varṇane*  
*kāṣṭha-pāśāṇa drave yāhāra śravaṇe*

## SYNONYMS

*vāsudeva*—of the name Vāsudeva; *gīte*—while singing; *kare*—does; *prabhura*—of Nityānanda Prabhu and Śrī Caitanya Prabhu; *varṇane*—in description; *kāṣṭha*—wood; *pāśāṇa*—stone; *drave*—melt; *yāhāra*—whose; *śravaṇe*—by hearing.

## TRANSLATION

When Vāsudeva Ghosh performed kīrtana, describing Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda, even wood and stone would melt upon hearing it.

## TEXT 20

মুরারি-চেতনাসের অলৌকিক লীলা ।  
 ব্যাঘ-গালে চড় মারে, সর্প-সনে খেলা ॥ ২০ ॥

*murāri-caitanya-dāsera alaukika līlā*  
*vyāghra-gāle caḍa māre, sarpa-sane khelā*

## SYNONYMS

*murāri*—of the name Murāri; *caitanya-dāsera*—of the servant of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu; *alaukika*—uncommon; *līlā*—pastimes; *vyāghra*—tiger; *gāle*—on the cheek; *caḍa māre*—slaps; *sarpa*—a snake; *sane*—with; *khelā*—playing.

## TRANSLATION

There were many extraordinary activities performed by Murāri, a great devotee of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. Sometimes in his ecstasy he would slap the cheek of a tiger, and sometimes he would play with a venomous snake.

## PURPORT

Murāri Caitanya dāsa was born in the village of Sarvṇdāvana-pura, which is situated about two miles from the Galaśī station on the Burdwan line. When Murāri Caitanya dāsa came to Navadvīpa, he settled in the village of Modadruma, or Māugāchi-grāma. At that time he became known as Śārṅga or Sāraṅga Murāri Caitanya dāsa. The descendants of his family still reside in Sarer Pāṭa. In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Five, there is the following statement: "Murāri Caitanya dāsa had no material bodily features, for he was completely spiritual. Thus he would sometimes chase after tigers in the jungle and treat them just like cats and dogs. He would slap the cheek of a tiger and take a venomous snake on his lap. He had no fear for his external body, of which he was completely forgetful. He could spend all twenty-four hours of the day chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra* or speaking about Lord Caitanya and Nityānanda. Sometimes he would remain submerged in water for two or three days, but he would feel no bodily inconvenience. Thus he behaved almost like stone or wood, but he always used his energy in chanting the Hare Kṛṣṇa *mahā-mantra*. No one can describe his specific characteristics, but it is understood that wherever Murāri Caitanya dāsa passed, whoever was present would be enlightened in Kṛṣṇa consciousness simply by the atmosphere he created."

## TEXT 21

**নিত্যবিদ্ধের গণ বত,—সব ব্রজসন্ধা ।  
শূর-বেত্র-গোপবেশ, শিরে শিখিপাখা ॥ ২১ ॥**

*nityānandera gaṇa yata—saba vraja-sakhā  
śṛṅga-vetra-gopaveśa, śire śikhi-pākhā*

## SYNOMYS

*nityānandera*—of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu; *gaṇa*—followers; *yata*—all; *saba*—all; *vraja-sakhā*—residents of Vṛndāvana; *śṛṅga*—horn; *vetra*—cane stick; *gopa-veśa*—dressed like a cowherd boy; *śire*—on the head; *śikhi-pākhā*—the plume of a peacock.

## TRANSLATION

All the associates of Lord Nityānanda were formerly cowherd boys in Vrajabhūmi. Their symbolic representations were the horns and sticks they carried, their cowherd dress and the peacock plumes on their heads.

## PURPORT

Jāhnava-mātā is also within the list of Lord Nityānanda's followers. She is described in the *Gaura-ganoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 66, as Anaṅga-mañjari of Vṛndāvana. All the devotees who are followers of Jāhnava-mātā are counted within the list of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu's devotees.

## TEXT 22

ରଘୁନାଥ ବୈଦ୍ୟ ଉପାଧ୍ୟାୟ ମହାଶୟ ।  
ସାହାର ଦର୍ଶନେ କୃଷ୍ଣପ୍ରେମଭକ୍ତି ହସ ॥ ୨୨ ॥

*raghunātha vaidya upādhyāya mahāśaya  
yāñhāra darśane kṛṣṇa-prema-bhakti haya*

## SYNONYMS

*raghunātha vaidya*—the physician Raghunātha; *upādhyāya mahāśaya*—a great personality with the title “Upādhyāya”; *yāñhāra*—whose; *darśane*—by visiting; *kṛṣṇa-prema*—love of Kṛṣṇa; *bhakti*—devotional service; *haya*—awakened;

## TRANSLATION

The physician Raghunātha, also known as Upādhyāya, was so great a devotee that simply seeing him would awaken one's dormant love of Godhead.

## TEXT 23

ସୁନ୍ଦରାନନ୍ଦ—ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦର ଶାଖା, ଭୃତ୍ୟ ମର୍ମ ।  
ସାଂଗେ ସାଂଗେ ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ କରେ ବ୍ରାଜନର୍ମ ॥ ୨୩ ॥

*sundarānanda*—*nityānandera śākhā, bhṛtya marma*  
*yāñra saṅge nityānanda kare vraja-narma*

## SYNONYMS

*sundarānanda*—of the name Sundarānanda; *nityānandera śākhā*—a branch of Nityānanda Prabhu; *bhṛtya marma*—very intimate servant; *yāñra saṅge*—with whom; *nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda; *kare*—performs; *vraja-narma*—activities of Vṛndāvana.

## TRANSLATION

Sundarānanda, another branch of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, was Lord Nityānanda's most intimate servant. Lord Nityānanda Prabhu perceived the life of Vrajabhūmi in his company.

## PURPORT

In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-līlā*, Chapter Six, it is stated that Sundarānanda was an ocean of love of Godhead and the chief associate of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā* he is stated to have been Sudāma in *kṛṣṇa-līlā*. Thus he was one of the twelve cowherd boys who came down with Balarāma when He descended as Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu. The holy place where Sundarānanda lived is situated in the village known as Maheśapura, which is about fourteen miles east of the Mājadiyā railway station of the eastern railway from Calcutta to Burdwan. This

place is within the district of Jeshore, which is now in Bangladesh. Among the relics of this village, only the old residential house of Sundarānanda still exists. At the end of the village resides a *bāula* (pseudo-Vaiṣṇava), and all the buildings, both the temples and the house, appear to be newly constructed. In Maheśapura there are Deities of Śrī Rādhāvallabha and Śrī Śrī Rādhāramaṇa. Near the temple is a small river of the name Vetravatī.

Sundarānanda Prabhu was a *naiṣṭhika-brahmacārī*, he never married in his life. Therefore he had no direct descendants except his disciples, but the descendants of his family still reside in the village known as Maṅgaladīhi in the district of Birbhum. In that same village is a temple of Balarāma, and the Deity there is regularly worshiped. The original Deity of Maheśapura, Rādhāvallabha, was taken by the Saidābād Gosvāmīs of Berhampur, and since the present Deities were installed, a Zamindar family of Maheśapura has looked after Their worship. On the full moon day of the month of *māgha* (January–February), the anniversary of Sundarānanda's disappearance is regularly celebrated, and people from the neighboring areas gather together to observe this festival.

#### TEXT 24

কমলাকর পিপলাই—অলোকিক রৌত ।  
অলোকিক প্রেম তাঁর ভুবনে বিদিত ॥ ২৪ ॥

*kamalākara pippalāi—alaukika rīta  
alaukika prema tāñra bhuvane vidita*

#### SYNONYMS

*kamalākara pippalāi*—of the name Kamalākara Pippalāi; *alaukika*—uncommon; *rīta*—behavior or pastime; *alaukika*—uncommon; *prema*—love of Godhead; *tāñra*—his; *bhuvane*—in the world; *vidita*—celebrated.

#### TRANSLATION

Kamalākara Pippalāi is said to have been the third gopāla. His behavior and love of Godhead were uncommon, and thus he is celebrated all over the world.

#### PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 128, Kamalākara Pippalāi is described as the third *gopāla*. His former name was Mahābala. The Jagannātha Deity at Māheśa in Śrī Rāmapura was installed by Kamalākara Pippalāi. This village of Māheśa is situated about two and a half miles from the Śrī Rāmapura railway station. The genealogy of the family of Kamalākara Pippalāi is given as follows. Kamalākara Pippalāi had a son named Caturbhuja, who had two sons named Nārāyaṇa and Jagannātha. Nārāyaṇa had one son named Jagadānanda, and his son's name was Rājīvalocana. During the time of Rājīvalocana, there was a scarcity of finances for the worship of the Jagannātha Deity, and it is said that the Nawab of Dacca, whose name was Shah

Sujā, donated 1,185 *bighās* of land in the Bengali year 1060. The land being the possession of Jagannātha, the village was named Jagannātha-pura. It is said that Kamalākara Pippalāi left home, and therefore his younger brother Nidhipati Pippalāi searched for him and in due course of time found him in the village of Māheśa. Nidhipati Pippalāi tried his best to bring his elder brother home, but he would not return. Under these circumstances, Nidhipati Pippalāi, with all his family members, came to Māheśa to reside. The members of this family still reside in the vicinity of the Māheśa village. Their family name is Adhikārī, and they are a *brāhmaṇa* family.

The history of the Jagannātha Temple in Māheśa is as follows. One devotee of the name Dhruvānanda went to see Lord Jagannātha, Balarāma and Subhadrā at Jagannātha Purī, wanting to offer foodstuffs to Jagannāthajī that he had cooked with his own hands. This being his desire, one night Jagannāthajī appeared to him in a dream and asked him to go to Māheśa on the bank of the Ganges and there start worship of Him in a temple. Thus Dhruvānanda went to Māheśa, where he saw the three Deities—Jagannātha, Balarāma and Subhadrā—floating in the Ganges. He picked up all those Deities and installed Them in a small cottage, and with great satisfaction he executed the worship of Lord Jagannātha. When he became old, he was very much anxious to hand over the worship to the charge of someone reliable, and in a dream he got permission from Jagannātha Prabhu to hand it over to a person whom he would meet the next morning. The next morning he met Kamalākara Pippalāi, who was formerly an inhabitant of the village Khālijuli in the Sundaravana Forest area of Bengal and was a pure Vaiṣṇava, a great devotee of Lord Jagannātha; thus he immediately gave him charge of the worship. In this way, Kamalākara Pippalāi became the worshiper of Lord Jagannātha, and since then his family members have been designated as Adhikārī, which means “one who is empowered to worship the Lord.” These Adhikārīs belong to a respectable *brāhmaṇa* family. Five types of upper-class *brāhmaṇas* are recognized by the surname Pippalāi.

### TEXT 25

**सूर्यदास सरखेल, ताँर भाई कृष्णदास ।  
नित्यानन्दे दृढ़ विश्वास, प्रेमेर निवास ॥ २५ ॥**

*sūryadāsa sarakhela, tāñra bhāi kṛṣṇadāsa  
nityānande dṛḍha viśvāsa, premera nivāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*sūryadāsa sarakhela*—of the name Sūryadāsa Sarakhela; *tāñra bhāi*—his brother; *kṛṣṇadāsa*—of the name Kṛṣṇadāsa; *nityānande*—unto Lord Nityānanda; *dṛḍha viśvāsa*—firm faith; *premera nivāsa*—the reservoir of all love of Godhead.

### TRANSLATION

Sūryadāsa Sarakhela and his younger brother Kṛṣṇadāsa Sarakhela both possessed firm faith in Nityānanda Prabhu. They were a reservoir of love of Godhead.

## PURPORT

In the *Bhakti-ratnākara*, Chapter Twelve, it is stated that a few miles from Navadvīpa is a place called Sāligrāma that was the residence of Sūryadāsa Sarakhela. He was employed as a secretary of the Mohammedan government of that time, and thus he amassed a good fortune. Sūryadāsa had four brothers, all of whom were pure Vaiṣṇavas. Vasudhā and Jāhnavā were two daughters of Sūryadāsa Sarakhela.

## TEXT 26

**গৌরীদাস পঞ্জিত যাঁর প্রেমোক্তওভক্তি ।  
কৃকপ্রেমা দিতে, নিতে, ধরে মহাশক্তি ॥ ২৬ ॥**

*gaurīdāsa pañdita yāhra premoddañḍa-bhakti  
kr̥ṣṇa-premā dite, nite, dhare mahāśakti*

## SYNOMYS

*gaurīdāsa pañdita*—of the name Gaurīdāsa Pañdita; *yāhra*—whose; *prema-uddañḍa-bhakti*—the most elevated in love of Godhead and devotional service; *kr̥ṣṇa-premā*—love of Kṛṣṇa; *dite*—to deliver; *nite*—and to receive; *dhare*—empowered; *mahāśakti*—great potency.

## TRANSLATION

Gaurīdāsa Pañdita, the emblem of the most elevated devotional service in love of Godhead, had the greatest potency to receive and deliver such love.

## PURPORT

It is said that Gaurīdāsa Pañdita was always patronized by King Kṛṣṇadāsa, the son of Harihoda. Gaurīdāsa Pañdita lived in the village of Sāligrāma, which is situated a few miles from the railway station Muḍgāchā, and later he came to reside in Ambikā-kālanā. It is stated in the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 128, that formerly he was Subala, one of the cowherd boy friends of Kṛṣṇa and Balarāma in Vṛndāvana. Gaurīdāsa Pañdita was the younger brother of Sūryadāsa Sarakhela, and with the permission of his elder brother he shifted his residence to the bank of the Ganges, living there in the town known as Ambikā-kālanā. Some of the names of the descendants of Gaurīdāsa Pañdita are as follows: (1) Śrī Nṛsiṁhacaitanya, (2) Kṛṣṇadāsa, (3) Viṣṇudāsa, (4) Baḍa Balarāma dāsa, (5) Govinda, (6) Raghunātha, (7) Baḍu Gaṅgādāsa, (8) Āuliyā Gaṅgārāma, (9) Yādavācārya, (10) Hṛdayacaitanya, (11) Cānda Hāladāra, (12) Maheśa Pañdita, (13) Mukuṭa Rāya, (14) Bhātuyā Gaṅgārāma, (15) Āuliyā Caitanya, (16) Kāliyā Kṛṣṇadāsa, (17) Pātuyā Gopāla, (18) Baḍa Jagannātha, (19) Nityānanda, (20) Bhāvi, (21) Jagadīśa, (22) Rāiyā Kṛṣṇadāsa and (22½) Annapūrnā. The eldest son of Gaurīdāsa Pañdita was known as big Balarāma, and the youngest was known as Raghunātha. The sons of Raghunātha were Māheśa Pañdita and Govinda. Gaurīdāsa Pañdita's daughter was known as Annapūrnā.

The village Ambikā-kālanā, which is situated just across the River Ganges from Śāntipura, is two miles east of the Kālanākorṭa railway station on the eastern railway. In Ambikā-kālanā there is a temple constructed by the Zamindar of Burdwan. In front of the temple there is a big tamarind tree, and it is said that Gauridāsa Pañḍita and Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu met underneath this tree. The place where the temple is situated is known as Ambikā, and because it is in the area of Kālanā, the village is known as Ambikā-kālanā. It is said that a copy of *Bhagavad-gītā* written by Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu still exists in this temple.

### TEXT 27

ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦେ ସମପିଲ ଜାତି-କୁଳ-ପାନ୍ତି ।  
ଶ୍ରୀଚୈତନ୍ତ-ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦେ କରି ଆଣପତି ॥ ୨୭ ॥

*nityānande samarpila jāti-kula-pāṇti  
śrī-caitanya-nityānande kari prāṇapati*

### SYNONYMS

*nityānande*—to Lord Nityānanda; *samarpila*—he offered; *jāti*—caste distinction; *kula*—family; *pāṇti*—fellowship; *śrī-caitanya*—Lord Caitanya; *nityānande*—in Lord Nityānanda; *kari*—making; *prāṇa-pati*—the Lords of his life.

### TRANSLATION

Making Lord Caitanya and Lord Nityānanda the Lords of his life, Gauridāsa Pañḍita sacrificed everything for the service of Lord Nityānanda, even the fellowship of his own family.

### TEXT 28

ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ ଅତ୍ୱା ପ୍ରଭୁ—ପଣ୍ଡିତ ପୁରଙ୍ଗାର ।  
ପ୍ରେମାର୍ଣ୍ଵ-ମଧ୍ୟେ ଫିରେ ସୈଛନ ମନ୍ଦର ॥ ୨୮ ॥

*nityānanda prabhura priya—pañḍita purandara  
premārṇava-madhye phire yaichana mandara*

### SYNONYMS

*nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda Prabhu; *prabhura*—of the Lord; *priya*—very dear; *pañḍita purandara*—of the name Pañḍita Purandara; *prema-arṇava-madhye*—in the ocean of love of Godhead; *phire*—moved; *yaichana*—exactly like; *mandara*—the Mandara Hill.

### TRANSLATION

The thirteenth important devotee of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu was Pañḍita Purandara, who moved in the ocean of love of Godhead just like the Mandara Hill.

## PURPORT

Paṇḍita Purandara met Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu at Khaḍadaha. When Nityānanda Prabhu visited this village, He danced very uncommonly, and His dancing captivated Purandara Paṇḍita. The paṇḍita was in the top of a tree, and upon seeing the dancing of Nityānanda he jumped down on the ground proclaiming himself to be Aṅgada, one of the devotees in the camp of Hanumān during the pastimes of Lord Rāmacandra.

## TEXT 29

**পরমেশ্বরদাস – নিত্যানন্দেক-শরণ ।  
কৃষ্ণভক্তি পায়, তাঁরে যে করে আরণ ॥ ২৯ ॥**

*parameśvara-dāsa—nityānanda-eka-śaranya  
kṛṣṇa-bhakti pāya, tāñre ye kare smaraṇa*

## SYNONYMS

*parameśvara-dāsa*—of the name Parameśvara dāsa; *nityānanda-eka-śaranya*—completely surrendered to the lotus feet of Nityānanda; *kṛṣṇa-bhakti pāya*—gets love of Kṛṣṇa; *tāñre*—him; *ye*—anyone; *kare*—does; *smaraṇa*—remembering.

## TRANSLATION

Parameśvara dāsa, said to be the fifth gopāla of kṛṣṇa-līlā, completely surrendered to the lotus feet of Nityānanda. Anyone who remembers his name, Parameśvara dāsa, will get love of Kṛṣṇa very easily.

## PURPORT

The *Caitanya-bhāgavata* states that Parameśvara dāsa, known sometimes as Parameśvarī dāsa, was the life and soul of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu. The body of Parameśvara dāsa was the place of Lord Nityānanda's pastimes. Parameśvara dāsa, who lived for some time at Khaḍadaha village, was always filled with the ecstasy of a cowherd boy. Formerly he was Arjuna, a friend of Kṛṣṇa and Balarāma. He was the fifth among the twelve *gopālas*. He accompanied Śrīmatī Jāhnavā-devī when she performed the festival at Kheturi. It is stated in the *Bhakti-ratnākara* that by the order of Śrīmatī Jāhnavā-mātā, he installed Rādhā-Gopinātha in the temple at Āṭapura in the district of Hugalī. The Āṭapura station is on the narrow gauge railway line between Howrah and Āmatā. Another temple in Āṭapura, established by the Mitra family, is known as the Rādhā-Govinda temple. In front of the temple, in a very attractive place among two *bakula* trees and a *kadamba* tree, is the tomb of Parameśvarī Thākura, and above it is an altar with a *tulasī* bush. It is said that only one flower a year comes out of the *kadamba* tree. It is offered to the Deity.

Parameśvarī Thākura belonged, it is said, to a *vaidya* family. A descendant of his brother is at present a worshiper in the temple. Some of their family members still reside in the district of Hugalī near the post office of Caṇḍītalā. The descendants of

Parameśvarī Thākura took many disciples from *brāhmaṇa* families, but as these descendants gradually took to the profession of physicians, persons from *brāhmaṇa* families ceased becoming their disciples. The family titles of Parameśvarī's descendants are Adhikārī and Gupta. Unfortunately his family members do not worship the Deity directly; they have engaged paid *brāhmaṇas* to worship the Deity. In the temple, Baladeva and Śrī Śrī Rādhā-Gopīnātha are together on the throne. It is supposed that the Deity of Baladeva was installed later because according to transcendental mellow, Baladeva, Kṛṣṇa and Rādhā cannot stay on the same throne. On the full moon day of *vaiśākha* (April-May), the disappearance festival of Parameśvarī Thākura is observed in this temple.

### TEXT 30

জগদীশ পঙ্গিত হয় জগৎ-পাবন।  
কৃষ্ণপ্রেমামৃত বর্ষে, যেন বর্ষা ঘন ॥ ৩০ ॥

*jagadīśa pañḍita haya jagat-pāvana  
kr̥ṣṇa-premāmṛta varṣe, yena varṣā ghana*

### SYNONYMS

*jagadīśa pañḍita*—of the name Jagadīśa Pañḍita; *haya*—becomes; *jagat-pāvana*—the deliverer of the world; *kr̥ṣṇa-prema-amṛta varṣe*—he always pours torrents of devotional service; *yena*—like; *varṣā*—rainfall; *ghana*—heavy.

### TRANSLATION

Jagadīśa Pañḍita, the fifteenth branch of Lord Nityānanda's followers, was the deliverer of the entire world. Devotional love of Kṛṣṇa showered from him like torrents of rain.

### PURPORT

Descriptions of Jagadīśa Pañḍita are available from *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, Ādi-līlā, Chapter Four, and *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, Ādi-līlā, Chapter Fourteen. He belonged to the village of Yaśadā-grāma in the district of Nadia near the Cākadaha railway station. His father, the son of Bhaṭṭā Nārāyaṇa, was named Kamalākṣa. Both his father and mother were great devotees of Lord Viṣṇu, and after their death, Jagadīśa, with his wife Duḥkhinī and brother Māheśa, left his birthplace and came to Śrī Māyāpur to live in the company of Jagannātha Miśra and other Vaiṣṇavas. Lord Caitanya asked Jagadīśa to go to Jagannātha Puri to preach the *hari-nāma-saṅkīrtana* movement. After returning from Jagannātha Puri, on the order of Lord Jagannātha he established Deities of Jagannātha in the village of Yaśadā-grāma. It is said that when Jagadīśa Pañḍita brought the Deity of Jagannātha to Yaśadā-grāma, he tied the heavy Deity to a stick and thus brought Him to the village. The priests of the temple still show the stick used by Jagadīśa Pañḍita to carry the Jagannātha Deity.

## TEXT 31

ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ-ପ୍ରିୟଭୃତ୍ୟ ପଣ୍ଡିତ ଧନାନ୍ଜୟ ।  
ଅତ୍ୟଷ୍ଠ ବିରକ୍ତ, ସଦା କୃକ୍ରୋମମୟ ॥ ୩୧ ॥

*nityānanda-priyabhṛtya paṇḍita dhanañjaya  
atyanta virakta, sadā kṛṣṇa-premamaya*

## SYNONYMS

*nityānanda-priya-bhṛtya*—another dear servant of Nityānanda Prabhu; *paṇḍita* *dhanañjaya*—of the name Paṇḍita Dhanañjaya; *atyanta*—very much; *virakta*—renounced; *sadā*—always; *kṛṣṇa-premamaya*—merged in love of Kṛṣṇa.

## TRANSLATION

The sixteenth dear servant of Nityānanda Prabhu was Dhanañjaya Paṇḍita. He was very much renounced and always merged in love of Kṛṣṇa.

## PURPORT

Paṇḍita Dhanañjaya was a resident of the village in Katwa named Śītala. He was one of the twelve *gopālas*. His former name, according to *Gaura-gaṇoddesa-dīpikā*, was Vasudāma. Śītala-grāma is situated near the Maṅgalakoṭa police station and Kaicara post office in the district of Burdwan. On the narrow railway from Burdwan to Katwa is a railway station about nine miles from Kutwa known as Kaicara. One has to go about a mile northeast of this station to reach Śītala. The temple was a thatched house with walls made of dirt. Some time ago, the Zamindars of Bājāravana Kābāśī, the Mulliks, constructed a big house for the purpose of a temple, but for the last sixty-five years the temple has been broken down and abandoned. The foundation of the old temple is still visible. There is a *tulasī* pillar near the temple, and every year during the month of January the disappearance day of Dhanañjaya is observed. It is said that for some time Paṇḍita Dhanañjaya was in a *saṅkīrtana* party under the direction of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu, and then he went to Vṛndāvana. Before going to Vṛndāvana, he lived for some time in a village named Sāṅcaḍāpāñcaḍā, which is six miles south of the Memāṛī railway station. Sometimes this village is also known as the “place of Dhanañjaya” (Dhanañjayera Pāṭa). After some time, he left the responsibility for worship with a disciple and went back to Vṛndāvana. After returning from Vṛndāvana to Śītala-grāma, he established a Deity of Gaurasundara in the temple. The descendants of Paṇḍita Dhanañjaya still live in Śītala-grāma and look after the temple worship.

## TEXT 32

ମହେଶ ପଣ୍ଡିତ – ଭାବେର ଉନ୍ନାର ଗୋପାଳ ।  
ଚକ୍ରବାଣେ ମୃତ୍ୟ କରେ ପ୍ରେମେ ମାତୋଯାଳ ॥ ୩୨ ॥

*maheśa paṇḍita—vrajera udāra gopāla  
dhakkā-vādye nṛtya kare preme mātoyāla*

### SYNONYMS

*maheśa paṇḍita*—of the name Maheśa Paṇḍita; *vrajera*—of Vṛndāvana; *udāra*—very liberal; *gopāla*—cowherd boy; *dhakkā-vādye*—with the beating of a kettledrum; *nṛtya*—used to dance; *preme*—in love; *mātoyāla*—as if a madman.

### TRANSLATION

Maheśa Paṇḍita, the seventh of the twelve gopālas, was very liberal. In great love of Kṛṣṇa he danced to the beating of a kettledrum like a madman.

### PURPORT

The village of Maheśa Paṇḍita, which is known as Pālapādā, is situated in the district of Nadia within a forest about one mile south of the Cākadaha railway station. The Ganges flows nearby. It is said that formerly Maheśa Paṇḍita lived on the eastern side of Jirāṭ in the village known as Masipura or Yaśipura, and when Masi-pura merged in the riverbed of the Ganges, the Deities there were brought to Pālapādā, which is situated in the midst of various villages such as Beledārigā, Berigrāma, Sukhasāgara, Cānduḍe and Manasāpottā. (There are about fourteen villages, and the entire neighborhood is known as Pāñcanagara Paragaṇa.) It is mentioned that Maheśa Paṇḍita joined the festival performed by Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu at Pāñihāṭī. Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura also joined in the festival, and Maheśa Paṇḍita saw him on that occasion. In the temple of Maheśa Paṇḍita there are Deities of Gaura-Nityānanda, Śrī Gopīnātha, Śrī Madana-mohana and Rādhā-Govinda as well as a śālagrāma-śilā..

### TEXT 33

ନବଦ୍ଵୀପେ ପୁରୁଷୋତ୍ତମ ପଣ୍ଡିତ ମହାଶୟ ।  
ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ-ନାମେ ସ୍ଥାର ମହୋତ୍ମାଦ ହୟ ॥ ୩୩ ॥

*navadvīpe puruṣottama paṇḍita mahāśaya  
nityānanda-nāme yāñra mahonmāda haya*

### SYNONYMS

*navadvīpe puruṣottama*—Puruṣottama of Navadvīpa; *paṇḍita*—a very learned scholar; *nityānanda-nāme*—in the name of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu; *yāñra*—whose; *mahā-unmāda*—great ecstasy; *haya*—becomes.

### TRANSLATION

Puruṣottama Paṇḍita, a resident of Navadvīpa, was the eighth gopāla. He would become almost mad as soon as he heard the holy name of Nityānanda Prabhu.

## PURPORT

It is stated in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata* that Puruṣottama Paṇḍita was born in Navadvīpa and was a great devotee of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu. As one of the twelve *gopālas*, his former name was Stokakṛṣṇa.

## TEXT 34

বলরাম দাস—কৃষ্ণপ্রেমরসাস্বাদী ।  
নিত্যানন্দ-নামে হয় পরম উন্মাদী ॥ ৩৪ ॥

*balarāma dāsa—kṛṣṇa-prema-rasāsvādī  
nityānanda-nāme haya parama unmādī*

## SYNONYMS

*balarāma-dāsa*—of the name Balarāma dāsa; *kṛṣṇa-prema-rasa*—the nectar of always merging in love of Kṛṣṇa; *āsvādī*—fully tasting; *nityānanda-nāme*—in the name of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu; *haya*—becomes; *parama*—greatly; *unmādī*—maddened.

## TRANSLATION

Balarāma dāsa always fully tasted the nectar of love of Kṛṣṇa. Upon hearing the name of Nityānanda Prabhu he would become greatly maddened.

## TEXT 35

মহাভাগবত যদুনাথ কবিচন্দ্র ।  
যাঁহার হৃদয়ে নৃত্য করে নিত্যানন্দ ॥ ৩৫ ॥

*mahā-bhāgavata yadunātha kavicandra  
yāñhāra hṛdaye nr̥tya kare nityānanda*

## SYNONYMS

*mahā-bhāgavata*—a great devotee; *yadunātha kavicandra*—of the name Yadunātha Kavicandra; *yāñhāra*—whose; *hṛdaye*—in the heart; *nr̥tya*—dancing; *kare*—does; *nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda Prabhu.

## TRANSLATION

Yadunātha Kavicandra was a great devotee. Lord Nityānanda Prabhu always danced in his heart.

## PURPORT

In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata Madhya-līlā*, Chapter One, it is said that a gentleman known as Ratnagarbha Ācārya was a friend of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu's father. They

were both residents of the same village, known as Ekacakra-grāma. He had four sons—Kṛṣṇapada-makaranda, Kṛṣṇānanda, Jīva and Yadunātha Kavicandra.

### TEXT 36

ରାତ୍ରେ ଧଁର ଜନ୍ମ କୃଷ୍ଣଦାସ ଦ୍ଵିଜବନ୍ଦି ।  
ଶ୍ରୀନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦେର ତେହୋ ପରମ କିନ୍କର ॥ ୩୬ ॥

*rāḍhe yāñra janma kṛṣṇadāsa dvijavara  
śrī-nityānandera teñho parama kiñkara*

### SYNONYMS

*rāḍhe*—in West Bengal; *yāñra*—whose; *janma*—birth; *kṛṣṇadāsa*—of the name Kṛṣṇadāsa; *dvijavara*—the best *brāhmaṇa*; *śrī-nityānandera*—of Nityānanda Prabhu; *teñho*—he; *parama*—first-class; *kiñkara*—servant.

### TRANSLATION

The twenty-first devotee of Śrī Nityānanda in Bengal was Kṛṣṇadāsa Brāhmaṇa, who was a first-class servant of the Lord.

### PURPORT

Rāḍha-deśa refers to the part of Bengal where the Ganges does not flow.

### TEXT 37

କାଳା-କୃଷ୍ଣଦାସ ବଡ଼ ବୈଶନ୍ଦବପ୍ରଥାନ ।  
ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ-ଚନ୍ଦ୍ର ବିନୁ ନାହିଁ ଜାନେ ଆନ ॥ ୩୭ ॥

*kālā-kṛṣṇadāsa bāda vaiśnava-pradhāna  
nityānanda-candra vinu nāhi jāne āna*

### SYNONYMS

*kālā-kṛṣṇadāsa*—of the name Kālā Kṛṣṇadāsa; *bāda*—great; *vaiśnava-pradhāna*—first-class Vaiśnava; *nityānanda-candra*—Lord Nityānanda; *vinu*—except; *nāhi jāne*—he did not know; *āna*—of anything else.

### TRANSLATION

The twenty-second devotee of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu was Kālā Kṛṣṇadāsa, who was the ninth cowherd boy. He was a first-class Vaiśnava and did not know anything beyond Nityānanda Prabhu.

### PURPORT

In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-khaṇḍa*, Chapter Six, it is said that Kṛṣṇadāsa, who was known as Kāliyā Kṛṣṇadāsa, was formerly a *gopāla* (cowherd boy) of the

name Labarīga. He was one of the twelve cowherd boys. Kāliyā Kṛṣṇadāsa had his headquarters in a village named Ākāihāta, which is situated in the district of Burdwan within the jurisdiction of the post office and police station of Katwa. It is situated on the road to Navadvīpa. To reach Ākāihāta, one has to go from the Vyāṅḍela junction station to the Katwa railway station and then go about two miles, or one has to get off at the Dāñihāta station and from there go one mile. The village of Ākāihāta is very small. In the month of Caitra, on the day of Vāruṇī, there is a festival commemorating the disappearance day of Kālā Kṛṣṇadāsa.

### TEXT 38

ଶ୍ରୀସଦାଶିବ କବିରାଜ—ବାଦ ମହାଶ୍ୟ ।  
ଶ୍ରୀପୁରୁଷୋତ୍ତମାଦାସ—ତାନ୍ହାର ତନୟ ॥ ୩୮ ॥

*śrī-sadāśiva kavirāja*—*bāda mahāśaya*  
*śrī-puruṣottama-dāsa*—*tānhāra tanaya*

### SYNOMYS

*śrī-sadāśiva kavirāja*—of the name Śrī Sadāśiva Kavirāja; *bāda*—great; *mahāśaya*—respectable gentleman; *śrī-puruṣottama-dāsa*—of the name Śrī Puruṣottama dāsa; *tānhāra tanaya*—his son.

### TRANSLATION

The twenty-third and twenty-fourth prominent devotees of Nityānanda Prabhu were Sadāśiva Kavirāja and his son Puruṣottama dāsa, who was the tenth gopāla.

### TEXT 39

ଆଜଞ୍ଚ ନିମଞ୍ଚ ନିର୍ଜାନଙ୍କେର ଚରଣେ ।  
ନିରକ୍ତୁର ବାଲ୍ୟ-ଲୀଳା କରେ କୃଷ୍ଣ-ସନେ ॥ ୩୯ ॥

*ājanma nimagna nityānandera caraṇe*  
*nirantara bālyā-līlā kare kṛṣṇa-sane*

### SYNOMYS

*ājanma*—since birth; *nimagna*—merged; *nityānandera*—of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu; *caraṇe*—in the lotus feet; *nirantara*—always; *bālyā-līlā*—childish play; *kare*—does; *kṛṣṇa-sane*—with Kṛṣṇa.

### TRANSLATION

Since birth, Puruṣottama dāsa was merged in the service of the lotus feet of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu, and he always engaged in childish play with Lord Kṛṣṇa.

### PURPORT

Sadāśiva Kavirāja and Nāgara Puruṣottama, who were father and son, are described in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata* as *mahā-bhāgyavān*, greatly fortunate. They belonged to

the *vaidya* caste of physicians. The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 156, says that *Candrāvalī*, a most beloved *gopī* of Kṛṣṇa, later took birth as *Sadāśiva Kavirāja*. It is said that *Karṇśāri Sena*, the father of *Sadāśiva Kavirāja*, was formerly the *gopī* named *Ratnāvalī* in Kṛṣṇa's pastimes. All the family members of *Sadāśiva Kavirāja* were great devotees of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. *Puruṣottama dāsa Ṭhākura* sometimes lived at *Sukhasāgara*, near the *Cākadaha* and *Śimurāli* railway stations. All the Deities installed by *Puruṣottama Ṭhākura* were formerly situated in *Beleḍāṅgā-grāma*, but when the temple was destroyed the Deities were brought to *Sukhasāgara*. When that temple merged in the bed of the Ganges, the Deities were brought with *Jāhnava-mātā*'s Deity to *Sāhebaḍāṅgā Beḍigrāma*. Since that place also has been destroyed, all the Deities are now situated in the village named *Cānduḍe-*  
*grāma*, which is situated one mile up from *Pālapāḍā*, as referred to above.

#### TEXT 40

তাঁর পুত্র—মহাশয় শ্রীকানু ঠাকুর ।  
যাঁর দেহে রহে কৃষ্ণ-প্রেমামৃতপূর ॥ ৪০ ॥

*tāñra putra—mahāśaya śrī-kānu ṭhākura  
yāñra dehe rahe kṛṣṇa-premāmṛta-pūra*

#### SYNONYMS

*tāñra putra*—his son; *mahāśaya*—a respectable gentleman; *śrī-kānu ṭhākura*—of the name Śrī Kānu Ṭhākura; *yāñra*—whose; *dehe*—in the body; *rahe*—remained; *kṛṣṇa-prema-amṛta-pūra*—the nectar of devotional service to Kṛṣṇa.

#### TRANSLATION

Śrī Kānu Ṭhākura, a very respectable gentleman, was the son of *Puruṣottama dāsa Ṭhākura*. He was such a great devotee that Lord Kṛṣṇa always lived in his body.

#### PURPORT

To go to the headquarters of Kānu Ṭhākura, one has to proceed by boat from the *Jhikaragāchā-ghāṭa* station to the river known as *Kapotākṣa*. Otherwise, if one goes about two or two and a half miles from the *Jhikaragāchā-ghāṭa* station, he can see *Bodhakhānā*, the headquarters of Kānu Ṭhākura. The son of *Sadāśiva* was *Puruṣottama Ṭhākura*, and his son was Kānu Ṭhākura. The descendants of Kānu Ṭhākura know him as *Nāgara Puruṣottama*. He was the cowherd boy named *Dāma* during *kṛṣṇa-līlā*. It is said that just after the birth of Kānu Ṭhākura, his mother, *Jāhnava*, died. When he was about twelve days old, Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu took him to His home at *Khaḍadaha*. It is ascertained that Kānu Ṭhākura was born some time in the Bengali year 942. It is said that he took birth on the *Rathayātrā* day. Because he was a great devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa from the very beginning of his life, Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu gave him the name *Siśu Kṛṣṇadāsa*. When he was five

years old he went to Vṛndāvana with Jāhnavā-mātā, and upon seeing the ecstatic symptoms of Kānu Ṭhākura, the Gosvāmīs gave him the name Kānai Ṭhākura.

In the family of Kānu Ṭhākura there is a Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa Deity known as Prāṇavallabha. It is said that his family worshiped this Deity long before the appearance of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu. When there was a Mahārāṣṭrian invasion of Bengal, the family of Kānu Ṭhākura was scattered, and after the invasion one Harikṛṣṇa Gosvāmī of that family came back to their original home, Bodhakhānā, and re-established the Prāṇavallabha Deity. The descendants of the family still engage in the service of Prāṇavallabha. Kānu Ṭhākura was present during the Kheṭari-utsava when Jāhnavā-devī and Vīrabhadra Gosvāmī were also present. One of Kānu Ṭhākura's family members, Mādhavācārya, married the daughter of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, who was named Gaṅgādevī. Both Puruṣottama Ṭhākura and Kānu Ṭhākura had many disciples from *brāhmaṇa* families. Most of the disciplic descendants of Kānu Ṭhākura now reside in the village named Gaḍabetā by the River Śilāvatī in the Midnapore district.

#### TEXT 41

**মহাভাগবত-শ্রেষ্ঠ দত্ত উদ্ধৃতাৰণ ।  
সর্বভাবে সেবে নিত্যানন্দেৰ চৱণ ॥ ৪১ ॥**

*mahā-bhāgavata-śreṣṭha datta uddhāraṇa  
sarva-bhāve seve nityānandera caraṇa*

#### SYNONYMS

*mahā-bhāgavata*—great devotee; *śreṣṭha*—chief; *datta*—the surname Datta; *uddhāraṇa*—of the name Uddhāraṇa; *sarva-bhāve*—in all respects; *seve*—worships; *nityānandera*—of Lord Nityānanda; *caraṇa*—lotus feet.

#### TRANSLATION

Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura, the eleventh among the twelve cowherd boys, was an exalted devotee of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu. He worshiped the lotus feet of Lord Nityānanda in all respects.

#### PURPORT

The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 129, states that Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura was formerly the cowherd boy of Vṛndāvana named Subāhu. Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura, previously known as Śrī Uddhāraṇa Datta, was a resident of Saptagrāma, which is situated on the bank of the Sarasvatī River near the Trīśabighā railway station in the district of Hugali. At the time of Uddhāraṇa Ṭhākura, Saptagrāma was a very big town, encompassing many other places such as Vāsudeva-pura, Bāñśabediya, Kṛṣṇapura, Nityānanda-pura, Śivapura, Śāṅkhānagara and Saptagrāma.

Calcutta was developed under British rule by the influential mercantile community and especially by the *suvarṇa-vāṇik* community who came down from Sapt-

grāma to establish their businesses and homes all over Calcutta. They were known as the Saptagrāmī mercantile community of Calcutta, and most of them belonged to the Mullik and Sil families. More than half of Calcutta belonged to this community, as did Śrīla Uddhāraṇa Ṭhākura. Our paternal family also came from this district and belonged to the same community. The Mulliks of Calcutta are divided into two families, namely, the Sil family and De family. All the Mulliks of the De family originally belong to the same family and *gotra*. We also formerly belonged to the branch of the De family whose members, intimately connected with the Mohammedan rulers, received the title Mullik.

In the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *Antya-khaṇḍa*, Chapter Six, it is said that Uddhāraṇa Datta was an extremely elevated and liberal Vaiṣṇava. He was born with the right to worship Nityānanda Prabhu. It is also stated that Nityānanda Prabhu, after staying for some time in Khaḍadaha, came to Saptagrāma and stayed in the house of Uddhāraṇa Datta. The *suvarṇa-vāṇīk* community to which Uddhāraṇa Datta belonged was actually a Vaiṣṇava community. Its members were bankers and gold merchants (*suvarṇa* means “gold,” and *vāṇīk* means “merchant”). Long ago there was a misunderstanding between Balla Sena and the *suvarṇa-vāṇīk* community because of the great banker Gaurī Sena. Balla Sena was taking loans from Gaurī Sena and spending money extravagantly, and therefore Gaurī Sena stopped supplying money. Balla Sena took revenge by instigating a social conspiracy to make the *suvarṇa-vāṇīks* outcastes, and since then they have been ostracized from the higher castes, namely, the *brāhmaṇas*, *kṣatriyas* and *vaiśyas*. But by the grace of Śrīla Nityānanda Prabhu, the *suvarṇa-vāṇīk* community was again elevated. It is said in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, *yateka vāṇīk-kula uddhāraṇa haite pavitra ha-ila dvidhā nāhika ihāte*: there is no doubt that all the community members of the *suvarṇa-vāṇīk* society were again purified by Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu.

In Saptagrāma there is still a temple with a six-armed Deity of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu that was personally worshiped by Śrīla Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura. On the right side of Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu is a Deity of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu and on the left side Gadādhara Prabhu. There are also a Rādhā-Govinda *mūrti* and *śālagrāma-śilā*, and below the throne is a picture of Śrī Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura. In front of the temple there is now a big hall, and in front of the hall is a Mādhavī-latā plant. The temple is in a very shady, cool and nicely situated location. When we returned from America in 1967, the executive committee members of this temple invited us to visit it, and thus we had the opportunity to visit this temple with some American students. Formerly, in our childhood, we visited this temple with our parents because all the members of the *suvarṇa-vāṇīk* community enthusiastically take interest in this temple of Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura. In the Bengali year 1283 one *bābājī* of the name Nitāi dāsa arranged for a donation of twelve *bighās* of land for this temple. The management of the temple later deteriorated, but then in 1306, through the cooperation of the famous Balarāma Mullik of Hugalī, who was a sub-judge, and many rich *suvarṇa-vāṇīk* community members, the management of the temple improved greatly. Not more than fifty years ago, one of the family members of Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura named Jagamohana Datta established a wooden Deity of Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura in the temple, but that Deity is no longer there; at

present, a picture of Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura is worshiped. It is understood, however, that the wooden Deity of Uddhāraṇa Ṭhākura was taken away by Śrī Madana-mohana Datta and is now being worshiped with a *śalagrāma-śilā* by Śrīnātha Datta.

Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura was the manager of the estate of a big Zamindar in Naihātī, about one and a half miles north of Katwa. The relics of this royal family are still visible near the Dāiñhāṭa station. Since Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura was the manager of the estate, it was also known as Uddhāraṇa-pura. Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura installed Nitāi-Gaura Deities that were later brought to the house of the Zamindar, which was known as Vanaoyāribāḍa. Śrīla Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura remained a householder throughout his life. His father's name was Śrīkara Datta, his mother's name was Bhadrāvatī, and his son's name was Śrīnivāsa Datta.

#### TEXT 42

ଆଚାର୍ଯ୍ୟ ବୈଶବାନନ୍ଦ ଶକ୍ତି-ଅଧିକାରୀ ।  
ପୂର୍ବେ ନାମ ଛିଲ ସାର 'ରଘୁନାଥ ପୁରୀ' ॥ ୪୨ ॥

*ācārya vaiśnavānanda bhakti-adhikārī  
pūrve nāma chila yāñra 'raghunātha purī'*

#### SYNOMYS

*ācārya*—teacher; *vaiśnavānanda*—of the name Vaiśnavānanda; *bhakti*—devotional service; *adhikārī*—fit candidate; *pūrve*—previously; *nāma*—name; *chila*—was; *yāñra*—whose; *raghunātha purī*—of the name Raghunātha Purī.

#### TRANSLATION

The twenty-seventh prominent devotee of Nityānanda Prabhu was Ācārya Vaiśnavānanda, a great personality in devotional service. He was formerly known as Raghunātha Puri.

#### PURPORT

In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 97, it is said that Raghunātha Purī was previously very powerful in the eight mystic successes. He was an incarnation of one of the successes.

#### TEXT 43

ବିଶ୍ୱଦାସ, ନନ୍ଦନ, ଗଙ୍ଗାଦାସ,—ତିନ ଭାଇ ।  
ପୂର୍ବେ ସାର ଘରେ ଛିଲା ଠାକୁର ନିଭାଇ ॥ ୪୩ ॥

*viśvudāsa, nandana, gaṅgādāsa—tina bhāi  
pūrve yāñra ghare chilā ṭhākura nitāi*

## SYNONYMS

*viṣṇudāsa*—of the name Viṣṇudāsa; *nandana*—of the name Nandana; *gaṅgādāsa*—of the name Gaṅgādāsa; *tina bhāi*—three brothers; *pūrve*—previously; *yāhṛa*—whose; *ghare*—in the house; *chilā*—stayed; *thākura nitāi*—Nityānanda Prabhu.

## TRANSLATION

Another important devotee of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu was Viṣṇudāsa, who had two brothers, Nandana and Gaṅgādāsa. Lord Nityānanda Prabhu sometimes stayed at their house.

## PURPORT

The three brothers Viṣṇudāsa, Nandana and Gaṅgādāsa were residents of Navadvīpa and belonged to the Bhaṭṭācārya brāhmaṇa family. Both Viṣṇudāsa and Gaṅgādāsa stayed for some time with Śrī Caitanya Mahāprabhu at Jagannātha Purī, and the *Caitanya-bhāgavata* states that formerly Nityānanda Prabhu stayed at their house.

## TEXT 44

**ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦଭୂତ୍—ପରମାନନ୍ଦ ଉପାଧ୍ୟାୟ ।**  
**ଶ୍ରୀଜୀବ ପଣ୍ଡିତ ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦଭୂଗ ଗାୟ ॥ 88 ॥**

*nityānanda-bhṛtya*—*paramānanda upādhyāya*  
*Śrī-jīva paṇḍita nityānanda-guṇa gāya*

## SYNONYMS

*nityānanda-bhṛtya*—servant of Nityānanda Prabhu; *paramānanda upādhyāya*—of the name Paramānanda Upādhyāya; *śrī-jīva paṇḍita*—of the name Śrī Jīva Paṇḍita; *nityānanda*—Lord Nityānanda Prabhu; *guṇa*—qualities; *gāya*—glorified.

## TRANSLATION

Paramānanda Upādhyāya was Nityānanda Prabhu's great servitor. Śrī Jīva Paṇḍita glorified the qualities of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu.

## PURPORT

Śrī Paramānanda Upādhyāya was an advanced devotee. His name is mentioned in the *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, where Śrī Jīva Paṇḍita is also mentioned as the second son of Ratnagarbha Ācārya and a childhood friend of Hādai Ojhā, the father of Nityānanda Prabhu. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 169, it is said that Śrī Jīva Paṇḍita was formerly the *gopī* named Indirā.

## TEXT 45

**ପରମାନନ୍ଦ ଭୂଷଣ—କୁଞ୍ଚଭୂତ ମହାମତି ।**  
**ପୂର୍ବେ ସାର ଘରେ ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦେର ବସତି ॥ 85 ॥**

*paramānanda gupta—kṛṣṇa-bhakta mahāmati  
pūrve yāñra ghare nityānandera vasati*

### SYNONYMS

*paramānanda gupta*—of the name Paramānanda Gupta; *kṛṣṇa-bhakta*—a great devotee of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *mahāmati*—advanced in spiritual consciousness; *pūrve*—formerly; *yāñra*—whose; *ghare*—in the house; *nityānandera*—of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu; *vasati*—residence.

### TRANSLATION

The thirty-first devotee of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu was Paramānanda Gupta, who was greatly devoted to Lord Kṛṣṇa and highly advanced in spiritual consciousness. Formerly Nityānanda Prabhu also resided at his house for some time.

### PURPORT

Paramānanda Gupta composed a prayer to Lord Kṛṣṇa known as *Kṛṣṇastavāvalī*. In the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 194, it is stated that he was formerly the *gopī* named Manjumedhā.

### TEXT 46

ନାରାୟଣ, କୃତ୍ତଦାସ ଆର ବନୋହର ।  
ଦେବାନନ୍ଦ—ଚାରି ଭାଇ ନିତାଇ-କିଞ୍କର ॥ ୪୬ ॥

*nārāyaṇa, kṛṣṇadāsa āra manohara  
devānanda—cāri bhāi nitāi-kiṅkara*

### SYNONYMS

*nārāyaṇa*—of the name Nārāyaṇa; *kṛṣṇadāsa*—of the name Kṛṣṇadāsa; *āra*—and; *manohara*—of the name Manohara; *devānanda*—of the name Devānanda; *cāri bhāi*—four brothers; *nitāi-kiṅkara*—servants of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu.

### TRANSLATION

The thirty-second, thirty-third, thirty-fourth and thirty-fifth prominent devotees were Nārāyaṇa, Kṛṣṇadāsa, Manohara and Devānanda, who always engaged in the service of Lord Nityānanda.

### TEXT 47

ହୋଡୁ କୃତ୍ତଦାସ—ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦପ୍ରଭୁ-ପ୍ରାଣ ।  
ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦ-ପଦ ବିନୁ ନାହିଁ ଜାନେ ଆନ ॥ ୪୭ ॥

*hoda kṛṣṇadāsa—nityānanda-prabhu-prāṇa  
nityānanda-pada vinu nāhi jāne āna*

## SYNONYMS

*hoḍa kṛṣṇadāsa*—of the name Hoḍa Kṛṣṇadāsa; *nityānanda-prabhu*—of Lord Nityānanda; *prāṇa*—life and soul; *nityānanda-pada*—the lotus feet of Lord Nityānanda; *vinu*—except; *nāhi*—does not; *jāne*—know; *āna*—anything else.

## TRANSLATION

The thirty-sixth devotee of Lord Nityānanda was Hoḍa Kṛṣṇadāsa, whose life and soul was Nityānanda Prabhu. He was always dedicated to the lotus feet of Nityānanda, and he knew no one else but Him.

## PURPORT

The residence of Kṛṣṇadāsa Hoḍa was Baḍagāchi, which is now in Bangladesh.

### TEXT 48

**ନକଡ଼ି, ମୁକୁନ୍ଦ, ସୂର୍ଯ୍ୟ, ମାଧ୍ୱା, ଶ୍ରୀଧର ।  
ରାମାନନ୍ଦ ବନ୍ଦୁ, ଜଗନ୍ନାଥ, ମହିଧର ॥ ୪୮ ॥**

*nakadi, mukunda, sūrya, mādhava, śrīdhara  
rāmānanda vasu, jagannātha, mahīdhara*

## SYNONYMS

*nakadi*—of the name Nakadi; *mukunda*—of the name Mukunda; *sūrya*—of the name Sūrya; *mādhava*—of the name Mādhava; *śrīdhara*—of the name Śrīdhara; *rāmānanda vasu*—of the name Rāmānanda Vasu; *jagannātha*—of the name Jagannātha; *mahīdhara*—of the name Mahīdhara.

## TRANSLATION

Among Lord Nityānanda's devotees, Nakadi was the thirty-seventh, Mukunda the thirty-eighth, Sūrya the thirty-ninth, Mādhava the fortieth, Śrīdhara the forty-first, Rāmānanda the forty-second, Jagannātha the forty-third and Mahīdhara the forty-fourth.

## PURPORT

Śrīdhara was the twelfth *gopāla*.

### TEXT 49

**ଶ୍ରୀମନ୍ତ, ଗୋକୁଳ ଦାସ, ହରିହରାନନ୍ଦ ।  
ଶିବାଇ, ନନ୍ଦାଇ, ଅବଧୁତ ପରମାନନ୍ଦ ॥ ୪୯ ॥**

*śrī-manta, gokula-dāsa hariharānanda  
śivāi, nandāi, avadhūta paramānanda*

## SYNONYMS

*śrī-manta*—of the name Śrī Manta; *gokula-dāsa*—of the name Gokula dāsa; *hariharānanda*—of the name Hariharānanda; *śivāi*—of the name Śivāi; *nandāi*—of the name Nandāi; *avadhūta paramānanda*—of the name Avadhūta Paramānanda.

## TRANSLATION

Śrī Manta was the forty-fifth, Gokula dāsa the forty-sixth, Hariharānanda the forty-seventh, Śivāi the forty-eighth, Nandāi the forty-ninth and Paramānanda the fiftieth.

## TEXT 50

বসন্ত, নবনী হোড়, গোপাল, সনাতন ।  
বিশ্বাই হাজারা, কৃষ্ণনন্দ, সুলোচন ॥ ৫০ ॥

*vasanta, navanī hoḍa, gopāla sanātana  
viṣṇāi hājarā, kṛṣṇānanda, sulocana*

## SYNONYMS

*vasanta*—of the name Vasanta; *navanī hoḍa*—of the name Navanī Hoḍa; *gopāla*—of the name Gopāla; *sanātana*—of the name Sanātana; *viṣṇāi hājarā*—of the name Viṣṇāi Hājarā; *kṛṣṇānanda*—of the name Kṛṣṇānanda; *sulocana*—of the name Sulocana.

## TRANSLATION

Vasanta was the fifty-first, Navanī Hoḍa the fifty-second, Gopāla the fifty-third, Sanātana the fifty-fourth, Viṣṇāi the fifty-fifth, Kṛṣṇānanda the fifty-sixth and Sulocana the fifty-seventh.

## PURPORT

Navanī Hoḍa appears to have been the same person as Hoḍa Kṛṣṇadāsa, the son of the King of Baḍagāchi. His father's name was Hari Hoḍa. One can visit Baḍagāchi by taking the Lālagolā-ghāṭa railway line. Formerly the Ganges flowed by Baḍagāchi, but now it has become a canal known as the Kālsira Khāl. Near the Muḍāgāchā station is a village known as Śāligrāma in which King Kṛṣṇadāsa arranged for the marriage of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, as described in the *Bhakti-ratnākara, Taraṅga Twelve*. It is sometimes said that Navanī Hoḍa was the son of Rāja Kṛṣṇadāsa. His descendants still live in Rukunāpura, a village near Bahiragāchi. They belong to the *dakṣiṇa rādhiya kāyastha* community, but, having been reformed as *brāhmaṇas*, they still initiate all classes of men.

## TEXT 51

কংসারি সেন, রাঘবেন, রামচন্দ্র কবিরজি ।  
গোবিন্দ, শ্রীরঞ্জ, শুকুম্ব, তিন কবিরাজ ॥ ৫১ ॥

*kaṁsāri sena, rāmasena, rāmacandra kavirāja  
govinda, Śrīraṅga, mukunda, tina kavirāja*

### SYNONYMS

*kaṁsāri sena*—of the name Kamśāri Sena; *rāmasena*—of the name Rāmasena; *rāmacandra kavirāja*—of the name Rāmacandra Kavirāja; *govinda*—of the name Govinda; *Śrīraṅga*—of the name Śrīraṅga; *mukunda*—of the name Mukunda; *tina kavirāja*—all three are Kavirājas, or physicians.

### TRANSLATION

The fifty-eighth great devotee of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu was Kamśāri Sena, the fifty-ninth was Rāmasena, the sixtieth was Rāmacandra Kavirāja, and the sixty-first, sixty-second and sixty-third were Govinda, Śrīraṅga and Mukunda, who were all physicians.

### PURPORT

Śrī Rāmacandra Kavirāja, the son of Khanḍavāśī Cirañjīva and Sunanda, was a disciple of Śrīnivāsa Ācārya and the most intimate friend of Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura, who prayed several times for his association. His youngest brother was Govinda Kavirāja. Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī very much appreciated Śrī Rāmacandra Kavirāja's great devotion to Lord Kṛṣṇa and therefore gave him the title *kavirāja*. Śrī Rāmacandra Kavirāja, who was perpetually disinterested in family life, greatly assisted in the preaching work of Śrīnivāsa Ācārya and Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura. He resided at first in Śrīkhaṇḍa but later in the village of Kumāra-nagara on the bank of the Ganges.

Govinda Kavirāja was the brother of Rāmacandra Kavirāja and youngest son of Cirañjīva of Śrīkhaṇḍa. Although at first a *sākta*, or worshiper of goddess Durgā, he was later initiated by Śrīnivāsa Ācārya Prabhu. Govinda Kavirāja also resided first in Śrīkhaṇḍa and then in Kumāra-nagara, but later he moved to the village known as Teliyā Budhari on the southern bank of the River Padmā. Since Govinda Kavirāja, the author of two books, *Saṅgīta-mādhava* and *Gītāmṛta*, was a great Vaiṣṇava *kavi*, or poet, Śrīla Jīva Gosvāmī gave him the title *kavirāja*. He is described in the *Bhakti-ratnākara*, Ninth *Taraṅga*.

Kamśāri Sena was formerly Ratnāvalī in Vraja, as described in the *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verses 194 and 200.

### TEXT 52

**শীতাম্বর, মাধবাচার্য, দাস দামোদর ।  
শক্তি, মুকুল, জ্ঞানদাস, মনোহর ॥ ১২ ॥**

*pītāmbara, mādhavācārya, dāsa dāmodara  
śaṅkara, mukunda, jñāna-dāsa, manohara*

### SYNONYMS

*pītāmbara*—of the name Pītāmbara; *mādhavācārya*—of the name Mādhavācārya; *dāsa dāmodara*—of the name Dāmodara dāsa; *śaṅkara*—of the name Śaṅkara; *mukunda*—of the name Mukunda; *jñāna-dāsa*—of the name Jñānadāsa; *manohara*—of the name Manohara.

### TRANSLATION

Among the devotees of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu, Pītāmbara was the sixty-fourth, Mādhavācārya the sixty-fifth, Dāmodara dāsa the sixty-sixth, Śaṅkara the sixty-seventh, Mukunda the sixty-eighth, Jñānadāsa the sixty-ninth and Manohara the seventieth.

### TEXT 53

**ଅର୍ତ୍ତକ ଗୋପାଳ, ରାମଭଦ୍ର, ଗୌରାଙ୍ଗଦାସ ।  
ନୃସିଂହଚିତନ୍ତ, ଶୀନକେତନ ରାମଦାସ ॥ ୧୩ ॥**

*nartaka gopāla, rāmabhadra, gaurāṅga-dāsa  
nr̥siṁha-caitanya, mīnaketana rāma-dāsa*

### SYNONYMS

*nartaka gopāla*—the dancer Gopāla; *rāmabhadra*—of the name Rāmabhadra; *gaurāṅga-dāsa*—of the name Gaurāṅga dāsa; *nr̥siṁha-caitanya*—of the name Nr̥siṁha-caitanya; *mīnaketana rāma-dāsa*—of the name Mīnaketana Rāmadāsa.

### TRANSLATION

The dancer Gopāla was the seventy-first, Rāmabhadra the seventy-second, Gaurāṅga dāsa the seventy-third, Nr̥siṁha-caitanya the seventy-fourth and Mīnaketana Rāmadāsa the seventy-fifth.

### PURPORT

The *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, verse 68, describes Mīnaketana Rāmadāsa as an incarnation of Śaṅkarṣaṇa.

### TEXT 54

**ବୃନ୍ଦାବନଦାସ—ନାରାୟଣିର ନନ୍ଦନ ।  
'ଚୈତନ୍ୟ-ମଙ୍ଗଳ' ଯେହୋ କରିଲ ରଚନ ॥ ୫୮ ॥**

*vṛndāvana-dāsa*—*nārāyaṇīra nandana*  
'*caitanya-maṅgala*' *yēnho karila racana*

## SYNONYMS

vṛṇdāvana-dāsa—Śrīla Vṛṇdāvana dāsa Ṭhākura; nārāyaṇīra nandana—son of Nārāyaṇī; caitanya-maṅgala—the book of the name Caitanya-maṅgala; yeñho—who; karila—did; racana—composition.

## TRANSLATION

Vṛṇdāvana dāsa Ṭhākura, the son of Śrīmatī Nārāyaṇī, composed Śrī Caitanya-maṅgala [later known as Śrī Caitanya-bhāgavata].

## TEXT 55

ভাগবতে কৃষ্ণলীলা বর্ণিলা বেদব্যাস ।  
চৈতন্যলীলাতে ব্যাস—বৃদ্ধাবন জ্ঞাস ॥ ৫৫ ॥

*bhāgavate kṛṣṇa-līlā varṇilā vedavyāsa  
caitanya-līlātē vyāsa—vṛndāvana dāsa*

## SYNONYMS

*bhāgavate*—in the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam; *kṛṣṇa-līlā*—the pastimes of Lord Kṛṣṇa; *varṇilā*—described; *vedavyāsa*—Dvaiipāyana Vyāsadeva; *caitanya-līlātē*—in the pastimes of Lord Caitanya; *vyāsa*—Vedavyāsa; *vṛndāvana dāsa*—Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura.

## TRANSLATION

Śrīla Vyāsadeva described the pastimes of Kṛṣṇa in the Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam. The Vyāsa of the pastimes of Lord Caitanya Mahāprabhu was Vṛndāvana dāsa.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura was an incarnation of Vedavyāsa and also a friendly cowherd boy named Kusumāpīḍa in *kṛṣṇa-līlā*. In other words, the author of Śrī Caitanya-bhāgavata, Śrīla Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura, the son of Śrīvāsa Ṭhākura's niece Nārāyaṇī, was a combined incarnation of Vedavyāsa and the cowherd boy Kusumāpīḍa. There is a descriptive statement by Śrīla Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Ṭhākura in his commentary on Śrī Caitanya-bhāgavata giving the biographical details of the life of Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura.

## TEXT 56

সর্বশাখা-শ্রেষ্ঠ বীরভদ্র গোসাঙ্গি ।  
তাঁর উপশাখা যত, তাঁর অস্ত নাই ॥ ৫৬ ॥

*sarvaśākhā-śreṣṭha vīrabhadra gosāñgi  
tāñra upaśākhā yata, tāra anta nāi*

### SYNONYMS

*sarvaśākhā-śreṣṭha*—the best of all the branches; *vīrabhadra gosāñi*—of the name Vīrabhadra Gosāñi; *tāṅra upaśākhā*—His sub-branches; *yata*—all; *tāra*—of them; *anta*—limit; *nāī*—there is not.

### TRANSLATION

Among all the branches of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu, Vīrabhadra Gosāñi was the topmost. His sub-branches were unlimited.

### TEXT 57

**ଅନ୍ତ ନିତ୍ୟାନନ୍ଦଗଣ—କେ କରୁ ଗଣନ ।  
ଆସ୍ତାପବିତ୍ରତା-ହେତୁ ଲିଖିଲାଙ୍କ କତ ଜନ ॥ ୫୭ ॥**

*ananta nityānanda-gaṇa—ke karu gaṇana  
ātma-pavitratā-hetu likhilāṅk kata jana*

### SYNONYMS

*ananta*—unlimited; *nityānanda-gaṇa*—followers of Śrī Nityānanda Prabhu; *ke karu*—who can; *gaṇana*—count; *ātma-pavitratā*—of self-purification; *hetu*—for the reason; *likhilāṅk*—I have written; *kata jana*—some of them.

### TRANSLATION

No one can count the unlimited followers of Nityānanda Prabhu. I have mentioned some of them just for my self-purification.

### TEXT 58

**ଏହି ସର୍ବଶାଖା ପୂର୍ଣ୍ଣ—ପକ୍ଷ ପ୍ରେରକଳେ ।  
ସାରେ ଦେଖେ, ତାରେ ଦିଯା ଭାସାଇଲ ସକଳେ ॥ ୫୮ ॥**

*ei sarva-śākhā pūrṇa—pakva prema-phale  
yāre dekhe, tare diyā bhāsāila sakale*

### SYNONYMS

*ei*—these; *sarva-śākhā*—all branches; *pūrṇa*—complete; *pakva prema-phale*—with ripened fruits of love of Godhead; *yāre dekhe*—whomever they see; *tare diyā*—distributing to him; *bhāsāila*—overflooded; *sakale*—all of them.

### TRANSLATION

All these branches, the devotees of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu, being full of ripened fruits of love of Kṛṣṇa, distributed these fruits to all they met, flooding them with love of Kṛṣṇa.

## TEXT 59

অনৰ্গল প্ৰেম সবাৱ, চেষ্টা অনৰ্গল ।  
প্ৰেম দিতে, কৃষ্ণ দিতে ধৰে মহাবল ॥ ১২ ॥

*anargala prema sabāra, ceṣṭā anargala  
prema dite, kṛṣṇa dite dhare mahābala*

## SYNONYMS

*anargala*—unchecked; *prema*—love of Kṛṣṇa; *sabāra*—of every one of them; *ceṣṭā*—activity; *anargala*—unchecked; *prema dite*—to give love of Kṛṣṇa; *kṛṣṇa dite*—to deliver Kṛṣṇa; *dhare*—they possess; *mahābala*—great strength.

## TRANSLATION

All these devotees had unlimited strength to deliver unobstructed, unceasing love of Kṛṣṇa. By their own strength they could offer anyone Kṛṣṇa and love of Kṛṣṇa.

## PURPORT

Śrīla Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura has sung, *kṛṣṇa se tomāra, kṛṣṇa dite pāra, tomāra śakati āche*. In this song, Bhaktivinoda Ṭhākura describes that a pure Vaiṣṇava, as the proprietor of Kṛṣṇa and love of Kṛṣṇa, can deliver both to anyone and everyone he likes. Therefore to get Kṛṣṇa and love of Kṛṣṇa one must seek the mercy of pure devotees. Śrīla Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura also says, *yasya prasādād bhagavat-prasādo yasyāprasādān na gatiḥ kuto 'pi*: “By the mercy of the spiritual master one is benedicted by the mercy of Kṛṣṇa. Without the grace of the spiritual master one cannot make any advancement.” By the grace of a Vaiṣṇava or bona fide spiritual master one can get both love of Godhead, Kṛṣṇa, and Kṛṣṇa Himself.

## TEXT 60

সংক্ষেপে কহিলাঙ এই নিত্যনন্দগণ ।  
বাহার অবধি না পায় ‘সহস্র-বদন’ ॥ ৬০ ॥

*saṅkṣepe kahilāṅ ei nityānanda-gaṇa  
yāñhāra avadhi nā pāya 'sahasra-vadana'*

## SYNONYMS

*saṅkṣepe*—in brief; *kahilāṅ*—described; *ei*—these; *nityānanda-gaṇa*—devotees of Lord Nityānanda; *yāñhāra*—of whom; *avadhi*—limitation; *nā*—does not; *pāya*—get; *sahasra-vadana*—the thousand-mouthed Śeṣānāga on whom Lord Viṣṇu lies.

## TRANSLATION

I have briefly described only some of the followers and devotees of Lord Nityānanda Prabhu. Even the thousand-mouthed Śeṣanāga cannot describe all of these unlimited devotees.

### TEXT 61

**ଶ୍ରୀରୂପ-ରଘୁନାଥ-ପଦେ ସାର ଆଶ ।  
ଚୈତନ୍ୟଚରିତାମୃତ କହେ କୃଷ୍ଣଦାସ ॥ ୬୧ ॥**

*śrī-rūpa-raghunātha-pade yāra āśa  
caitanya-caritāmṛta kahe kṛṣṇadāsa*

### SYNOMYMS

*śrī-rūpa*—Śrīla Rūpa Gosvāmī; *raghunātha*—Śrīla Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī; *pade*—at the lotus feet; *yāra*—whose; *āśa*—expectation; *caitanya-caritāmṛta*—the book named *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*; *kahe*—describes; *kṛṣṇa-dāsa*—Śrīla Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja Gosvāmī.

## TRANSLATION

With an ardent desire to serve the purpose of Śrī Rūpa and Śrī Raghunātha, I, Kṛṣṇadāsa, narrate Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta, following in their footsteps.

Thus end the Bhaktivedanta purports of Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta, Ādi-līlā, Chapter Eleven, in the matter of the expansions of Lord Nityānanda.

# References

The statements of *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta* are all confirmed by standard Vedic authorities. The following authentic scriptures are quoted in this book on the pages listed. Numerals in bold type refer the reader to *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta*'s translations. Numerals in regular type are references to its purports.

<i>Aitareya Upaniṣad</i>	<i>Kṛṣṇa-karṇāmṛta</i>
99	138
<i>Anubhāṣya</i>	<i>Mahābhārata</i>
15, 20, 52, 57	155, 161, 167, 243
<i>Bhagavad-gītā</i>	<i>Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad</i>
1, 9, 22, 31, 41, 49, 55, 57, 67, 69, 80, 89, 91, 97, 98, 99, 100, 103, 104, 105, 107, 108-109, 109-110, 111, 113, 115, 118, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 164, 167, 169, 174, 181, 241, 242, 257	117-118, 124
<i>Bhagavat-sandarbha</i>	<i>Nārada-pañcarātra</i>
124	62, 124
<i>Bhakti-rasāmṛta-sindhu</i>	<i>Padma Purāṇa</i>
75, 78-79, 86-87, 169, 242	94-95, 104, 178
<i>Bhakti-ratnākara</i>	<i>Paramātmā-sandarbha</i>
303, 356-357, 359, 367, 369, 383	118
<i>Bhakti-sandarbha</i>	<i>Praśna Upaniṣad</i>
62	99
<i>Brahma-saṁhitā</i>	<i>Rg Veda</i>
98	99, 103
<i>Bṛhad-āraṇyaka Upaniṣad</i>	<i>Śiva Purāṇa</i>
98, 125, 132	95
<i>Caitanya-bhāgavata</i>	<i>Skanda Purāṇa</i>
221-222, 273, 363	88
<i>Caitanya-carita-mahākāvya</i>	<i>Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam</i>
338-339	4, 26, 56, 58, 60, 62, 69, 72, 74, 83-84, 97, 100, 102, 124, 134, 136, 137, 139, 140, 163, 170, 171, 172, 174-175, 188, 199, 239, 244, 280
<i>Caitanya-caritāmṛta</i>	<i>Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad</i>
11, 108, 134, 219-220, 247	98, 99, 115
<i>Chāndogya Upaniṣad</i>	<i>Taittirīya Upaniṣad</i>
114, 115, 117, 125	115-116
<i>Hari-bhakti-sudhodaya</i>	<i>Upadeśāmṛta</i>
79	15
<i>Hari-bhakti-vilāsa</i>	<i>Vāyu Purāṇa</i>
36, 189	88
<i>Īśopaniṣad</i>	<i>Vedārtha-saṅgraha</i>
118, 132	133
<i>Kalisantaraṇa Upaniṣad</i>	<i>Viṣṇu Purāṇa</i>
62	99, 106, 109, 113, 241
<i>Kaṭha Upaniṣad</i>	
8, 99, 125	

# Glossary

## A

*Abhidheya*—acting according to one's constitutional relationship with God.  
*Ācārya*—an authorized teacher who instructs by his own example.  
*Adhama paḍuyās*—scholars who consider devotional activities material.  
*Advaita-vāda*—philosophy of monism.  
*Ajñāta-sukṛti*—pious activities that one executes without his knowledge.  
*Akiñcana*—one who possesses nothing in the material world.  
*Aparā prakṛti*—material energy.  
*Arcana-mārga*—Deity worship.  
*Artha*—economic development.  
*Asuras*—demons.  
*Āveśa*—an incarnation of God, partially empowered.

## B

*Bhāgavata-jīvana*—the life of a devotee.  
*Bhāgavata-saptāka*—seven-day readings of *Bhāgavatam*.  
*Bhajanānandī*—devotee who is satisfied to cultivate devotional service for himself.  
*Bhakta*—devotee.  
*Bhakti-latā*—devotional creeper.  
*Bhāva*—the stage of transcendental ecstasy experienced after transcendental affection.  
*Brahma-bhūta*—stage of liberation from material entanglement when one becomes joyous beyond any hankering or lamentation and gains a universal vision.  
*Brahma-jñāna*—knowledge of the Supreme.  
*Brahmānanda*—pleasure derived from impersonal Brahman realization.  
*Bubhukṣus*—those who desire to enjoy the material world.

## C

*Caitya-guru*—the spiritual master within.  
*Cid-vilāsa*—spiritual pleasure.

## D

*Dharma*—religiosity.

## G

*Godāsa*—servant of senses.  
*Gopīs*—cowherd girlfriends of Kṛṣṇa.  
*Gosāñi*—See *Gosvāmī*.

*Goṣṭhy-ānandī*—devotees who desire to preach glories of holy name.  
*Gosvāmī*—one who has control over mind and senses.

## I

*Īśa-tattva*—the Supreme Lord.  
*Īśvara*—the supreme controller.

## J

*Jīva*—the soul; or atomic living entity.  
*Jīva-bhūta*—See *Jīva*  
*Jñāna*—transcendental knowledge.  
*Jīva-tattva*—See *Jīva*

## K

*Kāma*—sense gratification.  
*Kaniṣṭha-adhikārī*—devotee in lowest stage of Vaiṣṇava life.  
*Karma-kānda*—fruitive activities.  
*Karma-niṣṭhas*—those who consider devotional service to be fruitive activities.  
*Kṛpā-siddha*—perfection by the mercy of superior authorities.  
*Kṛṣṇa-līlā*—pastimes of Kṛṣṇa.  
*Kṛṣṇa-premā*—love of Godhead.  
*Kṣetrajña*—the living entity.  
*Kutarkikas*—false logicians.

## L

*Lobha*—greed.

## M

*Mādhurya-bhaktas*—devotees engaged only in conjugal love.  
*Mahā-bhāgavata*—See *Uttama-adhikārī*.  
*Mahāprabhu*—supreme master of all masters.  
*Mahā-vadānyāvatāra*—Lord Caitanya, the most magnanimous incarnation.  
*Madhyama-adhikārī*—devotee with firm faith who preaches to innocent and avoids atheists.  
*Māyā*—the external illusory energy of the Lord.  
*Mokṣa*—liberation.  
*Mumukṣus*—those who desire liberation from material world.  
*Mūḍha*—fool, rascal.

## N

*Nāmāparādha*—offense against holy names.  
*Nindakas*—blasphemers.

*Nirguna*—without material qualities.

*Nitya-siddha*—eternal perfection attained by never forgetting Kṛṣṇa at any time.

## P

*Pārakīya-rasa*—paramour love.

*Paramparā*—disciplic succession.

*Parā-prakṛti*—spiritual energy.

*Pāṣāṇḍīs*—nondevotees who consider devotional activities material.

*Patita-pāvana*—Lord Caitanya, the deliverer of the fallen souls.

*Prabhu*—master.

*Pradhāna*—the chief principle of creation.

*Prākṛta-bhaktas*—materialistic devotees not advanced in spiritual knowledge.

*Prayojana*—the ultimate goal of life, to develop love of God.

*Preyas*—activities which are immediately beneficial and auspicious.

## R

*Rajo-guṇa*—mode of passion.

*Rasābhāsa*—incompatible mixing of *rasas*.

*Rāsādi-vilāstī*—the enjoyer of the *rāsa* dance.

*Rasas*—spiritual humors.

## S

*Ṣaḍbhūja*—six-armed form of Lord Caitanya.

*Sādhana-bhakti*—the prescribed duties of service to the Lord.

*Sādhana-siddhas*—perfection attained by executing rules and regulations of devotional service.

*Sādhu*—a saintly person or Vaiṣṇava.

*Sahajiyās*—those who do not follow the scriptural injunctions, considering God to be cheap.

*Sālokya-mukti*—liberation of residing on the same planet as the Lord.

*Samādhi*—trance, or absorption in the service of the Lord.

*Sambandha-jñāna*—establishing one's original relationship with the Lord.

*Sārṣṭi-mukti*—liberation of having equal opulences with the Supreme.

*Sārūpya-mukti*—liberation of having same bodily features as the Lord.

*Sarva-jña*—omniscient.

*Śāstras*—scriptures.

*Sattva-guṇa*—mode of goodness.

*Sāyujya-mukti*—liberation of merging in Brahman effulgence.

*Śrauta-vākyā*—acceptance of the words of the spiritual master.

*Śravaṇam kirtanam*—hearing and chanting.

*Śreyas*—activities which are ultimately beneficial and auspicious.

*Sūtra*—a code expressing the essence of all knowledge in minimum words.

## T

*Tamo-guṇa*—mode of ignorance.

## U

*Uttama-adhikārī*—devotee in highest stage of devotional life.

## V

Vaikuṇṭha—the spiritual world which is without anxiety.

*Vastra-harāṇa-līlā*—Kṛṣṇa's pastime of stealing the clothes of the *gopīs*.

Vedāntī—a person who perfectly knows Kṛṣṇa.

*Viṣṇu-bhakti*—See *Bhakti*.

Viśvambhara—one who maintains the entire universe; name of Lord Caitanya.

Vivarta—illusion.

## Y

Yogeśvara—master of all mystic powers, Kṛṣṇa.

# Bengali Pronunciation Guide

## BENGALI DIACRITICAL EQUIVALENTS AND PRONUNCIATION

### Vowels

অ a	আ ā	ই i	ঈ ī	উ u	ঔ ū	ঢ় r
শ্ব টি	এ e	ও ai	ও o	ওু au		

ঁ m (*anusvāra*)

ঁ n (*candra-bindu*)

ঁ h (*visarga*)

### Consonants

Gutterals:	ক ka	খ kha	গ ga	ঘ gha	ঙ় ŋa
Palatals:	চ ca	ছ cha	জ ja	ঝ jha	ঞ় ña
Cerebrals:	ট ṭa	ঠ ṭha	ড ḍa	ঢ় ḍha	ণ ḡa
Dentals:	ত ta	থ tha	দ da	ধ dha	ন na
Labials:	প pa	ফ pha	ব ba	ভ bha	ম ma
Semivowels:	য ya	ৱ ra	ল la	ৱ va	
Sibilants:	শ̄ ſá	ষ̄ ſha	স̄ ſa	হ̄ ha	

### Vowel Symbols

The vowels are written as follows after a consonant:

ତା	ଫି	ପି	ଇ	ସୁ	କୁ	ଶି	ଚେ	ଈ	ଗୋ	ହୌ	ବୌ	ଅୁ
କା	କି	କି	କି	କୁ								

For example:   କା kā   କି ki   କି kī   କୁ ku   କୁ kū   କୁ k̄  
                 କୁ k̄   କେ ke   କୈ kai   କୋ ko   କୋ kau

The letter *a* is implied after a consonant with no vowel symbol.

The symbol *virāma* (॥) indicates that there is no final vowel. ॥ k

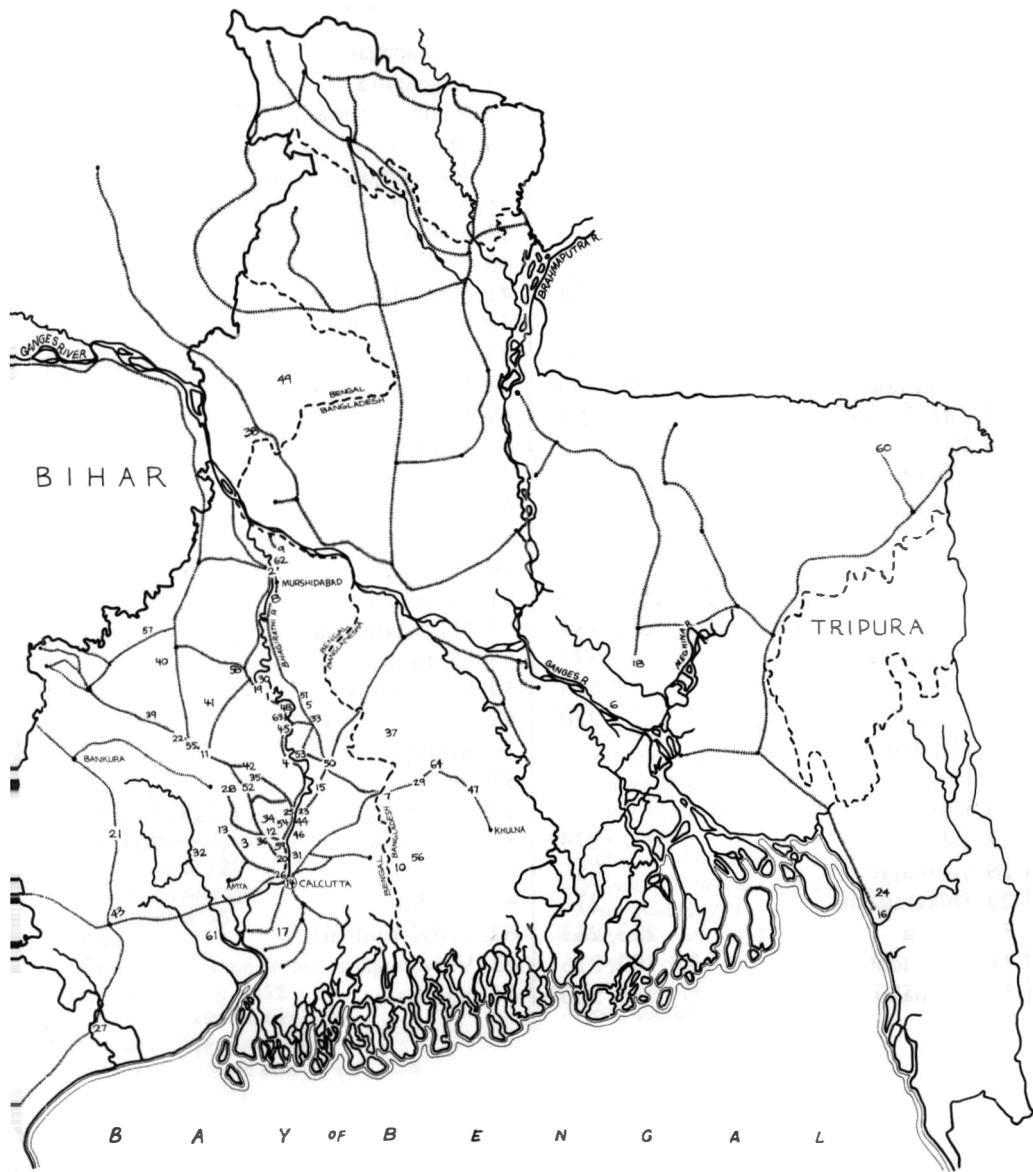
The letters above should be pronounced as follows:

a –like the <i>o</i> in <i>hot</i> ; sometimes like the <i>o</i> in <i>go</i> ;	đ –like the <i>d</i> in <i>dawn</i> .
final <i>a</i> is usually silent.	ঢ –like the <i>dh</i> in <i>good-house</i> .
ା –like the <i>a</i> in <i>far</i> .	ণ –like the <i>n</i> in <i>graw</i> .
i, ି –like the <i>ee</i> in <i>meet</i> .	t –as in <i>talk</i> but with the tongue against the teeth.
u, ି –like the <i>u</i> in <i>rule</i> .	th –as in <i>hot-house</i> but with the tongue against the teeth.
r –like the <i>ri</i> in <i>rim</i> .	d –as in <i>dawn</i> but with the tongue against the teeth.
ର –like the <i>ree</i> in <i>reed</i> .	ঢ –as in <i>good-house</i> but with the tongue against the teeth.
e –like the <i>ai</i> in <i>pain</i> ; rarely like <i>e</i> in <i>bet</i> .	n –as in <i>nor</i> but with the tongue against the teeth.
ai –like the <i>oi</i> in <i>boil</i> .	p –like the <i>p</i> in <i>pine</i> .
o –like the <i>o</i> in <i>go</i> .	ph –like the <i>ph</i> in <i>philosopher</i> .
au –like the <i>ow</i> in <i>owl</i> .	b –like the <i>b</i> in <i>bird</i> .
ମ –(anuśvāra) like the <i>ng</i> in <i>song</i> .	bh –like the <i>bh</i> in <i>rub-hard</i> .
ହ –(visarga) a final <i>h</i> sound like in <i>Ah</i> .	m –like the <i>m</i> in <i>mother</i> .
ନ –(candra-bindu) a nasal <i>n</i> sound like in the French word <i>bon</i> .	y –like the <i>j</i> in <i>jaw</i> . য
k –like the <i>k</i> in <i>kite</i> .	ଯ –like the <i>y</i> in <i>year</i> . ଯ
ଖ –like the <i>kh</i> in <i>Eckhart</i> .	r –like the <i>r</i> in <i>run</i> .
ଗ –like the <i>g</i> in <i>got</i> .	ଲ –like the <i>l</i> in <i>law</i> .
ଘ –like the <i>gh</i> in <i>big-house</i> .	v –like the <i>b</i> in <i>bird</i> or like the <i>w</i> in <i>dwarf</i> .
ନ –like the <i>n</i> in <i>bank</i> .	ଶ, ଶ –like the <i>sh</i> in <i>shop</i> .
ଚ –like the <i>ch</i> in <i>chalk</i> .	s –like the <i>s</i> in <i>sun</i> .
ଛ –like the <i>chh</i> in <i>much-haste</i> .	ହ –like the <i>h</i> in <i>home</i> .
ଜ –like the <i>j</i> in <i>joy</i> .	
ଝ –like the <i>geh</i> in <i>college-hall</i> .	
ନ –like the <i>n</i> in <i>bunch</i> .	
ତ –like the <i>t</i> in <i>talk</i> .	
ଥ –like the <i>th</i> in <i>hot-house</i> .	

This is a general guide to Bengali pronunciation. The Bengali transliterations in this book accurately show the original Bengali spelling of the text. One should note, however, that in Bengali, as in English, spelling is not always a true indication of how a word is pronounced. Tape recordings of His Divine Grace A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda chanting the original Bengali verses are available from the International Society for Krishna Consciousness, 3764 Watseka Avenue, Los Angeles, California 90034.

# Map of Bengal

Indicating the important sites related to  
Lord Caitanya and His associates.



# INDEX TO THE MAP OF BENGAL

MAP NO.	NAME of PLACE	PAGE NO.	MAP NO.	NAME of PLACE	PAGE NO.
1. Ākāihāṭa— <i>Near Katwa</i>		375	33. Kṛṣṇanagara		
2. Ājīmagañja		324	34. Kṛṣṇapura		312
3. Āṭapūra		369	35. Kulīna-Grāma		278-279, 300-301
4. Ambikā-Kālanā		367, 368	36. Māheśā		320, 365, 366
5. Baḍagāchi— <i>Near Sāligrāma</i>		382, 383	37. Maheśapura		364-365
6. Bāghiyā		259	38. Maldah		302
7. Benapola			39. Mānakara RRS		357
8. Berhampore			40. Maṅgalaḍīhi		365
9. Bhagavangola RRS		384	41. Maṅgalakoṭa		370
10. Bhuḍhana— <i>Near Sātakṣīrā</i>		276	42. Memārī RRS		371
11. Burdwan			43. Midnapore		
12. Candītalā		369, 370	44. Naihāṭī		302
13. Cāṇpāḍāṅgā		359	45. Navadvīpa		334
14. Calcutta			46. Pāṇihāṭī		265, 332
15. Cākadaha		376	47. Phateyābād		302
16. Caṭtagrāma		259	48. Pūrvasthalī RRS		275
17. Catrabhoj			49. Rāmakeli		302
18. Dacca			50. Raṇa-ghāṭa		
19. Dāñihāṭa		360, 375, 379	51. Sāligrāma		367, 383
20. Eṇdiyādaha-Grāma		282, 284	52. Sāñcaḍāpāñcaḍā		371
21. Gaḍabetā		377	53. Sāntipura		
22. Galaśī RRS		363	54. Saptagrāma		377, 378
23. Hālisahara		220	55. Śar		325
24. Hāṭhāhājāri		259	56. Sātakṣīrā		276
25. Hugali			57. Śiuḍi		
26. Howrah			58. Śrīkhaṇḍa		229, 323, 384
27. Jaleśvara		274	59. Śrīrāmapura		203, 365
28. Jhāmaṭapura		356	60. Sylhet		
29. Jhikaragācha		376	61. Tamluk		
30. Katwa		223, 283	62. Teliyā Budharī		384
31. Khaḍadaha		357, 369, 376	63. Vidyānagara		333
32. Khānākūla-Kṛṣṇanagara		359, 360	64. Yasohara		302

# Index

Numerals in bold type indicate references to *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta*'s verses. Numerals in regular type are references to its purports.

## A

- Abhinnavān nāma-nāminoḥ*  
quoted, 125
- Abhirāma Ṭhākura*  
*See Rāmadāsa*
- Abhyutthānam adharmasya*  
verses quoted, 164
- Absolute Truth*  
beyond reach of imperfect senses, 167  
described as person by Vyāsa, 99, 115  
full of six opulences, 97, 131-134  
has inconceivable energies, 107, 115, 118,  
133  
has spiritual body, 100  
indicated by *oṁ tat sat*, 123  
*oṁkāra* as, 124  
partially understood by devotees, 122  
realized by devotional service, 84  
understood in three features, 97, 131
- Ācāryaratna*  
*See Candraśekhara Ācārya*
- Ācāryas*  
accept *oṁkāra* as Absolute Truth, 124  
actually independent, 43  
break teeth of Māyāvādīs, 123  
importance of serving, 161  
must understand *Vedānta* philosophy, 83-85  
preach according to time and circumstances,  
23-24  
progress by strictly following, 155
- Acintyāḥ khalu ye bhāvā na tāṁs*  
quoted, 167
- Acyutānanda*  
as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Puri, 346
- Ādāv ante ca madhye ca hariḥ*  
verses quoted, 128
- Adhītās tena yenoktam*  
verses quoted, 56
- Advaita Ācārya*  
Acyutānanda as son of, 346  
as predominator, 10-12  
as trunk of Caitanya tree, 226  
belongs to Viṣṇu category, 5  
Caitanya performed dramas with, 258  
in form of *bhakta* incarnation, 4, 5, 10  
is very merciful, 158  
*rāsas* of servitors of, 13
- Ahaītuky apratihāḥ*  
verses quoted, 72

- Aharṇ sarvasya prabhavo*  
verses quoted, 67, 98
- Ahaṅkāra itīyarṇ me*  
verses quoted, 110
- Aho bata Śvapaco 'to garīyān*  
verses quoted, 56
- Aikāntikī harer bhaktir*  
verses quoted, 84, 188
- Aitad ātmayam idarṇ sarvam*  
quoted, 115
- Aitareya Upaniṣad*  
quoted on creation of Viṣṇu, 99
- Ajo 'pi sann avyayātmā*  
verses quoted, 109
- A-kāreṇocaye kṛṣṇaḥ*  
verses quoted, 125
- Ākhyāta-candrikā*  
as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303
- Akiñcana-gocara*  
Lord known as, 2
- Akrūra*  
as Gopinātha Sirīha, 297
- Alaṅkāra-kaustubha*  
as book by Karṇapūra, 290
- Alpākṣaram asandigdham*  
verses quoted, 88
- Amāninā mānadena kīrtanīyah*  
verses quoted, 39, 52, 168, 307
- Amṛta-pravāha-bhāṣya*  
Chapter Nine of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta* summarized in, 213
- Amṛta-pravāha-bhāṣya*  
summary of Eighth Chapter of *Caitanya-*  
*caritāmṛta* in, 157
- Ānanda-vṛndāvana-campū*  
as book by Karṇapūra, 290
- Ananta Ācārya*  
as disciple of Gadādhara Paṇḍita, 200
- Anarpita-carīrṇ cirāt karuṇayāvatīrṇaḥ*  
verses quoted, 234
- Anarthopāśamarṇ sākṣād*  
verses quoted, 58
- Anāsaktasya viṣayān yathārham*  
verses quoted, 75
- Aniruddha*  
Vakreśvara Paṇḍita as, 261
- Antavanta ime dehā nityasyoktāḥ*  
verse quoted, 167
- Anubhāṣya*  
cited on appropriate student for *Vedānta* study, 52

*Anubhāṣya*

cited on seed of material enjoyment, 20  
on actual effect of knowledge, 57  
quoted on Pañca-tattva, 15

*Anupama*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 301-306  
as father of Jīva Gosvāmī, 302

*Anya-devāśraya nāī, tomāre*

verses quoted, 256

*Āpani ācari 'bhakti karila*

quoted, 247

*Apāṇi-pādo javano grahitā*

quoted, 99

*Apareyam itas tv anyām*

verses quoted, 105

*Apārthaṁ śruti-vākyānām*

verses quoted, 96

*Apāśyat puruṣāṁ pūrṇam*

verse quoted, 111

*Āra kabe nitāicāñdera karuṇā*

verses quoted, 14, 184

*Arcanāṁ vandanāṁ dāsyam*

verses quoted, 134

*Arcye viṣṇau śilādhīr guruṣu*

verses quoted, 104

*Arjuna*

accepted Kṛṣṇa as Supreme Lord, 23  
as devotee and friend of Kṛṣṇa, 37  
Kṛṣṇa as chariot driver of, 172  
Lord became chariot driver of, 138

*Arjuna (cowherdboy)*

Parameśvara dāsa as, 371

*Āruhya kṛcchreṇa paraṁ padam*

verses quoted, 60, 102, 136, 172

*Āśmarathyā*

as contemporary of Vyāsadeva, 89

*Āśramas*

named, 24

*Astobhamanavadyāṁ ca sūtram*

verses quoted, 88

*Ataḥ Śrī-kṛṣṇa-nāmādi*

verses quoted, 86

*Attattwato'nyathā-buddhir vivarta*

verses quoted, 118

*Athāto brahma-jijñāsā*

quoted, 88, 139, 237

*Atheists*

don't care about next life, 110

those who worship demigods are, 256-257

worship Viṣṇu for material success, 165

*Ātmārāma verse*

explained to Sanātana Gosvāmī, 305

*Ātmā vā idam agra āśit*

quoted, 116

*Ātreya Ṛṣi*

as contemporary of Vyāsadeva, 89

*Auḍulomi*

as contemporary of Vyāsadeva, 89

*Avadhūta*

Nityānanda as, 272

*Aviṣṇava-mukhodgirīḍam*

verses quoted, 188

*Avajānanti mām mūḍhā*

verses quoted, 22

## B

*Baṅga Haridāsa*

as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 244

*Bādarāyaṇa-sūtra*

See *Vedānta-sūtra*

*Bādarāī*

as contemporary of Vyāsadeva, 89

*Bahūnāṁ janmanām ante*

verse quoted, 108, 133

*Balabhadra Bhaṭṭācārya*

as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 344

*Balarāma*

Caitanya in ecstasy of, 295, 296

*Balarāma dāsa*

as branch of Nityānanda, 373

*Bengal*

Lord Nityānanda famous in, 153

most devotees of Caitanya lived in Orissa and, 330

*Bhagavad-gītā*

actual words of Lord found in, 33

as preliminary study of *Bhāgavatam*, 69

cited on appearance of Kṛṣṇa, 9

cited on eternality of soul, 105

cited on Kṛṣṇa as goal of *Vedas*, 57

cited on Kṛṣṇa's energy, 99, 103

cited on only devotee knowing Kṛṣṇa, 122

commented on by rascals, 94

copy of written by Caitanya, 368

describes Kṛṣṇa as energetic, 106

indirect interpretation of, 121, 126

Māyāvādīs don't accept principles of, 30

one can understand Kṛṣṇa as He is by, 168

quoted on approaching spiritual master, 41

quoted on *Brahma-sūtra*, 89

quoted by Caitanya, 107, 109

quoted on appearance of Kṛṣṇa, 109-110, 164

quoted on demigod worship, 104, 257

quoted on destinations after death, 241

quoted on developing *bhāva*, 67

quoted on devotees' freedom from sinful life,

*Bhagavad-gītā*

quoted on disciplic succession, 91  
 quoted on eternity of soul, 167  
 quoted on fate of envious, 127  
 quoted on fools who deride Kṛṣṇa's advent, 22  
 quoted on full surrender to Kṛṣṇa, 69  
 quoted on glories of *orhnkāra*, 122, 123  
 quoted on Kṛṣṇa as Absolute Truth, 97  
 quoted on Kṛṣṇa as compiler of Vedānta, 31  
 quoted on Kṛṣṇa as goal of *Vedas*, 123  
 quoted on Kṛṣṇa as knower of *Vedas*, 55  
 quoted on Kṛṣṇa as origin of everything, 98  
 quoted on living beings' control of material world, 105  
 quoted on Lord in heart, 124, 190  
 quoted on miscreants who don't surrender, 80  
 quoted on modes of nature, 100  
 quoted on offering leaf, fruit, etc. to God, 169, 242  
 quoted on *om*, 125  
 quoted on principles of miserable life, 1  
 quoted on purpose of *Vedas*, 49  
 quoted on separated energy of Lord, 110  
 quoted on soul as spiritual particle, 118  
 quoted on spiritual activities of devotional service, 108  
 quoted on strength of material energy, 104  
 quoted on superiority of Viṣṇu, 103  
 quoted on surrender to Kṛṣṇa, 104, 108-109, 111, 133  
 quoted on transcending modes of nature, 113  
 quoted on transmigration, 111  
 quoted on working of material nature, 110  
 quoted on women etc. approaching Supreme, 174  
 understood by Arjuna, 37

## Bhagavān

Absolute ultimately understood as, 97

## Bhagavān Ācārya

as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī, 338

## Bhagavān Pañḍita

as branch of Caitanya tree, 293

## Bhāgavatācārya

as branch of Caitanya tree, 324-325, 328

*Bhagavat-sandarbha*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307  
 cited on glories of *orhnkāra*, 124

*Bhagavat-priti-rūpā*

verses quoted, 72

*Bhagavaty-uttama-śloke*

verses quoted, 174-175

*Bhakti*

common man can't write books on, 190

*Bhakti*

considered mental speculation by Māyāvādīs, 83  
 develops in persuance of Vedānta philosophy, 83-85  
 devotee's only attachment to Kṛṣṇa in, 136  
*See also* Devotional service

*Bhakti-rasāmrta-sindhu*

as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303  
 cited on auspiciousness of devotional service, 242

Jīva Gosvāmī's commentary on, 306

Kṛṣṇa's qualities described in, 198  
 quoted on bliss of devotional service, 78-79  
 quoted on Lord revealing Himself, 86-87  
 quoted on service of holy name, 169  
 quoted, 75  
 taking shelter of, 184

*Bhakti-ratnākara*

cited, 369  
 cited, 356-357  
 cited, 359  
 cited, 367  
 cited, 383  
 quoted on Anupama's devotion to Rāmacandra, 303

*Bhakti-sandarbha*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307  
 quoted on chanting holy names, 62

*Bhaktir parasyānubhavo vīraktir*

quoted, 136, 179

Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Thākura  
 cited on actual effect of knowledge, 57  
 cited on appropriate student for *Vedānta* study, 52  
 cited on change of heart by chanting, 180,  
 cited on compilation of *Vedānta*, 89  
 cited on direct and indirect meanings of *Vedas*, 95  
 cited on false ecstatic symptoms, 71  
 cited on genealogical table of Vīrabhadra

Gosāñi, 357

cited on hearing from spiritual master, 55  
 cited on humanitarian activities of Caitanya, 167

cited on Māyāvādīs, 29

cited on players in transcendental dramas, 258  
 cited on seed of material enjoyment, 20  
 cited on success in chanting Hare Kṛṣṇa, 168  
 cited on taking shelter of Caitanya, 184  
 cited on truth about Pañca-tattva, 5, 12, 15  
 cited on variegated personal feature of Absolute, 103  
 cited on worship of Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa, 185

- Bhaktisiddhānta Sarasvatī Thākura**  
 established branch at Vrajapattana, 258  
 explained term "Māyāvādī", 25  
 his description of Śivānanda Sena, 287-288  
 his order to his disciples, 77  
 his paper *Sajana-toṣaṇī* mentioned, 289  
 presented philosophy of Jīva Gosvāmī, 83  
 quoted on fulfillment of spiritual master's  
     mission, 73  
 quoted on identity of Caitanya, 164  
 quoted on imitating activities of great devotees,  
     74-75  
 quoted on Māyāvādī impersonalism, 82  
 quoted on message of Caitanya, 165  
 quoted on symptoms of internal devotees, 13  
 visited temple at Vallabhapura, 203
- Bhaktivinoda Thākura**  
 cited on doctrine of transformation of energy,  
     117  
 cited on form of Kṛṣṇa, 98  
 cited on living beings as energy of Lord, 112  
 quoted on association of pure devotee, 87  
 quoted on doctrine of transformation, 114  
 quoted on mercy of pure devotee, 388  
 quoted on purpose of *sāṅkīrtana*, 233  
 summarized Chapter Eight of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, 157  
 summarized Chapter Nine of *Caitanya-caritāmṛta*, 213
- Bhakti-yoga**  
 based on becoming humble and submissive,  
     141  
 everyone attracted to, 21  
*See also* Devotional service
- Bhārata-varṣa**  
*See* India
- Bhāsvān yathāśma-śakaleṣu**  
 verses quoted, 147
- Bhāva**  
 development of described, 67-68  
 pleasure of, 69  
*See also* Love of God
- Bhavānanda Rāya**  
 as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 335-  
     337  
 as Pāṇḍu, 335-337
- Bhāvārtha-sūcaka-campū**  
 as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306
- Bhugarbha Gosāñi**  
 identified, 204
- Bhūmir āpo' nalo vāyuḥ**  
 verses quoted, 110
- Bhūtāni yānti bhūtejyā**  
 verses quoted, 241
- Bilvamaṅgala Thākura**  
 quoted on insignificance of devotional service,  
     138  
 quoted on liberation of devotees, 172
- Body, material**  
 subject to destruction, 167
- Body, spiritual**  
 after death Vaiṣṇavas get, 53
- Brahmā**  
 receives power from Govinda, 147  
 worshiped by Māyāvādīs, 146-148
- Brahmacarya**  
 four divisions of, 26
- Brahmajyoti**  
 rests on personal form of Lord, 133  
*See also* Brahman
- Brahman**  
 Absolute vaguely understood as, 97  
 as bodily effulgence of Lord, 84, 133  
 as expansion of potency of Lord, 131  
 as original cause, 116, 121  
 cannot possess energies, 103  
 defined by Sadānanda Yogīndra, 101  
 entire world as, 115  
 indicated by *orh-tat-sat*, 123  
 liberation of merging in, 172-173
- Brahmāṇḍa bhramite kona**  
 verses quoted, 81
- Brahmānanda Bhāratī**  
 as root of tree of devotional service, 221, 224,  
     338
- Brahmānanda Purī**  
 as root of tree of devotional service, 221,  
     223
- Brahmānanda bhaved eṣa**  
 verses quoted, 78
- Brāhmaṇas**  
 association of pure devotee makes, 36-37  
 by qualification not birth, 51  
 engagements of, 280  
 Vaiṣṇavas greater than, 18
- Brahmaṇas cāparāṁ rūpam**  
 verses quoted, 94-95
- Brāhmaṇas tena vedāś ca**  
 verses quoted, 123
- Brahmaṇo hi pratiṣṭhāham**  
 quoted, 125
- Brahman realization**  
 insignificant happiness of, 78-79
- Brahma-puccharāṁ pratiṣṭhā**  
 quoted
- Brahma-sarīhitā**  
 Jīva Gosvāmī's commentary on, 306  
 quoted on form of Kṛṣṇa, 98

*Brahma-sarīhitā*

Vaiśnavas worship demigods on principles of, 147-148

*Brahma satyāḥ jagat-mithyā*

quoted, 116

*Brahma-sūtra*

quoted, 114

*See also Vedānta-sūtra*, 88

*Brahma-sūtra-padaīś caiva*

quoted, 89

*Brahmā ya eṣa jagadāṇḍa*

verses quoted, 147

*Brahmeti paramātmeti*

verses quoted, 97

*Bṛhad-āraṇyaka Upaniṣad*

quoted, 125

quoted on six opulences of Lord, 132

quoted on spiritual body of Lord, 98

*Bṛhad-vaiśpava-toṣapṛī*

as book by Sanātana Gosvāmī, 304

*Bṛhaspati*

Sārvabhauma as incarnation of, 334

*Buddhimanta Khān*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 296

*Buddhism*

Māyāvāda philosophy as covered, 95

## C

*Caitanya dāsa*

identified, 204

wrote commentary on *Kṛṣṇa-karṇāmṛta*, 289

*Caitanya Mahāprabhu*

accepted direct meaning of *Vedānta*, 95-96

accepted food at house of Tapana Miśra, 35

appeared as Rāmacandra, 279

appeared as spiritual master of entire world, 176

as form of a devotee, 5

as goal of materially impoverished, 1-2

as ideal ācārya, 27, 45, 65

as Kṛṣṇa Himself, 6, 8-10, 16, 23, 155

as most magnanimous incarnation, 142-143, 168, 234

as Nārāyaṇa, 86

as only shelter for conditioned souls, 1-2

as predominator, 10-12

as supreme master of all masters, 2

as tree of love of Kṛṣṇa, 216, 254

ate Viśṇu's foodstuffs on Ekādaśī, 294-295

becomes mad chanting holy name, 63-66

belongs to Viśṇu category, 5

deprecated misinterpretation, of *Vedas*, 92

devised methods to deliver fallen souls, 28

*Caitanya Mahāprabhu*

eternal philanthropic activities of, 167-168

exhibited His Varāha form, 279-280

exhibited mystic powers, 45

five *tattvas* incarnate with, 3-5

freely distributed love of God, 168

His body not materially tinged, 8-9

His gift to human society, 173-175

inaugurated Kṛṣṇa consciousness movement, 163

in ecstasy of Balarāma, 295-296

in householder life for twenty-four years, 25

instructed Sanātana Gosvāmī, 36-38

intolerant of behavior of Jagāi and Mādhāi, 39

introduced Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*, 113

known as Gaurasundara, 144, 158, 214

known as *mahā-vadānyāvātāra*, 4

known as Patita-pāvana, 329

known as Viśvambhara, 217

modern so-called followers of, 245

*Pañca-tattva* important factor in understanding 154-155

performed dramas with associates, 258

presented Himself as number one fool, 54

quoted on duty of Indians, 238

quoted on function of real teacher, 247

quoted on Māyāvādī commentaries, 126

quoted on offenses of Māyāvādīs, 127

quoted on rareness of devotional service, 137

quoted on real identity of living being, 108

quoted on relation of Lord and living being, 89-90, 135

teaches us to be tolerant like trees, 244

three features of, 285-288

took position of disciple, 55

recommends *Brahma-sarīhitā*, 147

spoke through writings of Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura, 189

stayed at house of Candraśekhara, 34-35

stressed importance of hearing, 134

three and a half confidential devotees of, 340

took *sannyāsa* in Bhāratī-sampradāya, 48

reasons for his descent, 234

visited temple of Viśeṣvara, 146-148

*Caitanya-bhāgavata*

as book by Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura, 157

*Bhāgavatam* quoted in, 188

cited on Caitanya's arguments with Mukunda Datta, 273

glories of described, 186-190

originally called *Caitanya-maṅgala*, 186

quoted on Murāri Caitanya dāsa, 363

quoted on Paramānanda Purī, 221-222

Vāsudeva Datta described in, 274-275

- Caitanya-candrodaya-nāṭaka*  
as book by Karṇapūra, 290  
written under direction of Pratāparudra, 338
- Caitanya-carita*  
as book by Murāri Gupta, 279  
Caitanya dāsa as author of, 289
- Caitanya-carita-mahākāvya*  
cited, 338-339
- Caitanya-caritāmṛta*  
as dictation of Madana-mohana, 209-210  
quoted on function of real teacher, 247  
quoted on hearing, 134  
quoted on Īśvara purī, 219-220  
quoted on only supreme master, 11  
quoted on real identity of living being, 108
- Caitanyākhyārī prakāṭam adhunā*  
verse quoted, 10
- Caitanya-maṅgala*  
as book by Locana dāsa Thākura, 186  
as former name of *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, 186
- Caitanya-śataka*  
as book by Sārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya, 334
- Candramukha  
*See* Caitanya Mahāprabhu
- Candraśekhara Ācārya  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 257-258, 347  
as *kāniṣṭha-adhikārī*, 40  
blasphemy of Caitanya intolerable to, 38-41  
Caitanya stayed at house of, 34-35
- Candraśekhara Vaidya  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 324
- Candrāvalī  
Sadāśiva Kavirāja as, 376
- Capitalism  
meant for *vaiśyas*, 175
- Cārvāka Muni  
atheistic theory of, 111
- Chāndogya Upaniṣad*  
quoted, 125  
quoted by Śaṅkarācārya, 114  
quoted on eternal individuality of soul, 117  
quoted on world as Brahman, 115
- Choṭa Haridāsa  
as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 344
- Chāḍḍiyā vaiṣṇava-sevā nistāra*  
verse quoted, 161, 170
- Cirañjīva  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 299, 328
- Civilization, Vedic  
considers all aspects of human life, 240  
prepares one for next life, 241
- Communism  
as movement of *sūdras*, 175
- Conditioned souls  
Caitanya as only shelter for, 1-2  
in atmosphere of helplessness, 1  
*See also* Living beings, human beings
- Conjugal love  
development of devotional service to, 14  
devotees in best situated, 13-14  
*gopīs* serve Kṛṣṇa in, 172  
Kṛṣṇa accepts form of devotee to relish, 9-10  
tasted by Lord with internal devotees, 15  
tasted even in present life, 137-138
- Creation  
as temporary not false, 116  
by glance of Lord, 98, 115  
none in spiritual world, 105
- Cupid  
Rāmānanda Rāya vanquished power of, 304
- D**
- Dadāmi buddhi-yogaṁ tam*  
verse quoted, 190
- Daivī hy eṣā guṇamayī mama*  
verse quoted, 104
- Damayanti  
as dear maidservant of Caitanya, 265-266
- Dāmodara dāsa  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 385
- Dāmodara Paṇḍita  
as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 332  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 268  
noted for objectivity as critic, 304
- Damsels of Vraja  
Kṛṣṇa as leader of, 7  
*See also Gopīs*
- Dāna-carita*  
as book by Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, 312
- Dānakeli*  
as drama enacted by Nityānanda, 361
- Dāna-keli-kaumudi*  
as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303
- Dāsy-a-rasa*  
Kṛṣṇa's servants serve Him in, 172
- Death  
material possessions can't save one from, 1  
remembering *omkāra* at, 122  
Vaiṣṇavas get spiritual body after, 53
- Deity worship  
kinds of, 184-185  
material devotees attracted to, 85  
necessity of, 63
- Demigods  
as servants of Kṛṣṇa, 148  
devotees don't worship, 256-257

## Demigods

never equal to Viṣṇu, 178  
 offense of considering them equal to Lord, 59  
 Viṣṇu not in category of, 103  
 worshiped by Māyāvādīs, 143, 146-148, 256-  
 257  
 worshiped by Vaiśṇavas on principles of  
*Brahma-sarīrhitā*, 147-148  
 worshipers of go to planets of, 104, 241

## Devānanda

as branch of Nityānanda, 381

## Devānanda Pañḍita

as branch of Caitanya tree, 298

## Devotional service

above liberation, 2, 137  
 Absolute Truth realized by, 84  
 as activity of spirit soul, 108  
 as cause of love of God, 81, 180-181  
 as only means to approach Lord, 134-135  
 auspiciousness of, 242-243  
 bliss of, 78-79  
 clearly indicated by *Vedānta*, 102  
 compared to creeper, 218  
 considered *māyā* by Māyāvādīs, 25, 30, 82-83  
 described in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, 188  
 desire tree of brought to earth, 218  
 development of to conjugal love, 14  
 fruits of tree of, 228-230  
 functions of tongue in, 169  
 Lord submissive to devotee due to, 138  
 Mādhavendra Purī as storehouse of all, 218-  
 219

makes one free, 113

mitigates material miseries, 58

nine kinds of, 134, 228

rareness of, 170-173

*Śārīraka-bhāṣya* devoid of, 90

test of advancement in, 136

that ignores *Vedas*, 188

transcendental to four goals of life, 69

under direction of spiritual master, 135-136

## Devotees

Absolute Truth partially understood by, 122  
 as actual followers of *Vedānta*, 56  
 bodily symptoms of called *āveśa*, 287  
 compared to bees, 251  
 development of *bhāva* in, 67-68  
 difference between pure and internal, 15  
 different types of, 6  
 don't waste time with Māyāvādīs, 33  
 don't worship demigods, 256-257  
 go back to Godhead, 104  
 imitation of advanced, 74-75  
 in conjugal love best situated, 13-14  
 internal potential, 13

## Demigods

liberation stands at doorstep of, 172  
 Lord submissive to, 138  
 manifest Kṛṣṇa's qualities, 198-199  
 no distinction between higher and lower, 254  
 offense of blaspheming, 59  
 only attachment of is Kṛṣṇa, 136  
 relate to Lord in five *rasas*, 57-58  
 should combine to distribute *mahā-mantra*, 232  
 three classes of, 85  
 transcendental to social gradations, 24  
 two classes of unalloyed, 74

*Dhāraṇījaya Pañḍita*

as branch of Nityānanda,  
*Dharmaḥ projhita-kaitavo' tra*

quoted, 69, 137

*Dharmaḥ svanuṣṭhitah purīṣām*

verses quoted, 140

## Dhaniṣṭhā

Rāghava Pañḍita formerly the *gopī*, 265

*Dharmasya tattvar̄n nihitam*

verse quoted, 161

*Dhātu-saṅgraha*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

*Dīna-hīna yata chila*

verses quoted, 173

## Disciplic succession

accepted by Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja, 186

as actually authoritative, 206

supreme science received in, 91

## Durgādevī

as shadow of *cit* potency, 147

worshiped by Māyāvādīs, 143, 146-148

*Dvāparādau yuge bhūtvā*

verses quoted, 95

*Dvāparāyair janair viṣṇuḥ*

verses quoted, 62

## Durvāsā Muni

his disciples satisfied by Kṛṣṇa, 243

*Dvāpara-yuga*

*paramparā* honored in, 59

temple worship recommended in, 62

## Dvija Haridāsa

as branch of Caitanya tree, 324

## E

## Education

faults of modern, 240, 241

*Ei chaya gosāñi yāñra*

verses quoted, 161

## Ekādaśī

Caitanya ate Viṣṇu's foodstuffs on, 294-  
 295

*Ekadeśa-sthitasyāgner*

verses quoted, 113

*Ekalā tīvara kṛṣṇa, āra saba*

quoted, 148

*Eko bahūnāṁ yo vidadhāti kāmān*

verses quoted, 99

*Enechi auṣadhi māyā nāśibāra*

verses quoted, 233

## Energy, material

as energy of darkness, 110

as energy of Viṣṇu, 103

deludes conditioned souls, 1

difficult to overcome, 104

eight divisions of, 110

love of God not under jurisdiction of, 72

works as if independent, 110

## Energy, transformation of

as proven fact, 118-119

doctrine of discussed, 114-122

*Evaṁ paramparā-prāptam*

verse quoted, 91

## F

## Faith

in Lord and spiritual master, 38

## Form

as spiritual, 98-99, 100

considered material by Māyāvādīs, 25, 80, 82,

102

greater than Brahman and Paramātmā, 133

never deteriorates, 110

## G

## Gadādhara

as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 332

as incarnation of Kṛṣṇa's pleasure potency, 260

as internal potency of Caitanya, 4, 6

as learned scholar, 158

as worshiper of three predominators, 12

devotees headed by, 13

Puṇḍarīka Viḍyānidhi as spiritual master of,  
259

## Gadādhara dāsa

as branch of Caitanya tree, 282-284

in ecstasy as *gopī*, 361

lived with Vīrabhadra Gosāñī, 359

## Gandharvas

as celestial singers, 262

## Gaṇeśa

destroys obstacles on path of progress, 147-  
148

worshiped by Māyāvādīs, 143, 146-148

## Gaṅgādāsa Pañḍita

as branch of Nityānanda, 380

as branch of Caitanya tree, 267

## Gaṅgādēvi

as daughter of Nityānanda, 328-329

*Gopoddeśa-dīpikā*

as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303

## Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu

accompanies Lord in *saṅkīrtana*, 15

## Garuḍa Pañḍita

as branch of Caitanya tree, 297

*Gauḍiya-sampradāya**Vedānta* commentary in, 57*Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*

as book by Karṇapūra, 290

cited on identity of Ananta Ācārya, 200

cited on Bhāgavatācārya, 325

cited on Caitanya's changing name of  
Pradyumna Brahmācārī, 270cited on identity of Caitanya dāsa and Rāma-  
dāsa, 289-290

cited on identity of Damayantī, 265

cited on identity of Devānanda Pañḍita, 298

cited on identity of Dhāraṇījaya Pañḍita, 371

cited on identity of Gadādhara, 260

cited on identity of Gadādhara dāsa, 282

cited on identity of Gauridāsa Pañḍita, 367

cited on identity of Ghosh brothers, 327

cited on identity of Gopāla-Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī,  
319

cited on identity of Gopīnātha Śimha, 297

cited on identity of Jagāi and Mādhāi, 329

cited on identity of Jagannātha Ācārya, 322

cited on identity of Jāhnava, 363

cited on identity of Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

cited on identity of Jīva Pañḍita, 380

cited on identity of Kamalākara Pippalādi

cited on identity of Karīṣṇī Sena, 384

cited on identity of Kāśī Miśra, 335

cited on identity of Kāśīnātha and Rudra, 320

cited on identity of Kāśīśvara and Govinda, 340

cited on identity of Kāśīśvara Gosāñī, 203

cited on identity of Keśava Bhāratī, 223

cited on identity of Mādhavācārya, 329

cited on identity of Mīnaketana Rāmadāsa,  
385cited on identity of Mukunda dāsa and  
Cirañjīva, 299cited on identity of Mukunda Datta and  
Vāsudeva Datta, 273

cited on prowess of Nakula Brahmācārī, 287

cited on identity of Nārāyaṇī, 191

cited on identity of Paramānanda Gupta, 381

cited on identity of Paramānanda Purī, 222

*Gaura-gopoddesa-dīpikā*

cited on identity of Pratāparudra and Śikhi Māhīti, 338  
 cited on identity of Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi, 259  
 cited on identity of Rāghava Pañdita, 264  
 cited on identity of Raghunātha Bhaṭṭa, 349  
 cited on identity of Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, 312  
 cited on identity of Rāmāī and Nandāī, 343  
 cited on identity of Rāmānanda Rāya, 336  
 cited on identity of Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303  
 cited on identity of Sadāśiva Kavirāja, 376  
 cited on identity of Sanātana, 304  
 cited on identity of Sārṅga Ṭhākura, 325  
 cited on identity of Sārvabhauma and Gopī-nātha Ācārya, 334  
 cited on identity of Śridhara, 293  
 cited on identity of Śrikānta Sena, 290  
 cited on identity of Śrinātha Miśra and Kavī-candra, 322  
 cited on identity of Śrī Rāmadāsa, 359  
 cited on identity of Śrivāsa and Śrī Rāma Pañdita, 255  
 cited on identity of Sundarānanda, 364  
 cited on identity of Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura, 377  
 cited on identity of Vakresvara Pañdita, 261  
 cited on identity of Viśrabhadra Gosāñi, 356

*Gaurahari*

Caitanya known as, 214

*Gaura-kṛṣṇodaya*

Śrī Govinda dāsa as author of, 261

*Gaurāṅga*

*See* Caitanya Mahāprabhu

*Gaurāṅga balite ha'be pulaka*

verses quoted, 14; 184

*Gaurāṅga dāsa*

as devotee of Nityānanda, 385

*Gaurasundara*

Caitanya known as, 144, 158

*Gauridāsa Pañdita*

as branch of Nityānanda, 367-368

*Gāyatrī-mantra*

Jīva Gosvāmī's commentary on, 306

*Guīmṛta*

as book by Govinda Kavirāja, 384

*Gokula dāsa*

as devotee of Nityānanda, 383

*Goloka eva nivasaty akhilātma-bhūto*

verse quoted, 113

*Golokera prema-dhana*

verse quoted, 60

*Goodness, mode of*

has nothing to do with spiritual varieties, 100

*Gopāla*

as devotee of Nityānanda, 383  
 as seventy-first devotee of Nityānanda, 385

*Gopāla Ācārya*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 326

*Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 319

as nephew of Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, 142

constructed Rādhāramaṇa temple, 152

*Gopāla-campū*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307

*Gopāla-tāpanī-ṭīkā*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

*Gopāla-virudāvalī*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

*Gopīnātha Ācārya*

Tīvara Purī lived in house of, 220

as branch of Caitanya tree, 333-334

*Gopīnātha Siṁha*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 297

*Gopīs*

as best lovers of God, 15

serve Kṛṣṇa in conjugal love, 172

*Gosvāmīs*

chanting and dancing of, 17

Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja glorifies, 215

oṁkāra analyzed by, 125

one must be submissive student of, 185-186

taking shelter of, 184

transcendental activities of, 316

*Govinda*

as eighty-second branch of Caitanya tree, 326, 328

*Govinda*

feeling separation from, 66

*See also* Kṛṣṇa

*Govinda-bhāṣya*

as Vaiśnava Vedānta commentary, 32, 57

*Govinda Datta*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 291

*Govinda Gosāñi*

identified, 203

*Govinda Kavirāja*

as devotee of Nityānanda, 384

*Govindānanda*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 291

*Grīhasthas*

four divisions of, 26

must not make livelihood by begging, 280-281

*Guru-Gaurāṅga*

worship of, 184-185

*Guru-kṛṣṇa-prasāde*

verses quoted, 81

*Gurvaṣṭaka*

quoted on mercy of spiritual master, 220

## H

*Hāḍai Ojhā*

as father of Nityānanda, 380

*Hariṣadūta*

as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303

*Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra*

always chanted by Svarūpa Dāmodara, 222

as medicine to cure material disease, 281

as reality of all *Vedānta*, 62

attachment to by reading *Bhāgavatam*, 58-59

- benefits even lower species of life, 236

chanted by Jagāi and Mādhāi, 329

chanted by sweepers of Kulīna-grāma, 301

chanted constantly by Murāri Caitanya dāsa,  
363

chanted offenselessly, 180-181

chanting Pañca-tattva *mantra* before chanting,  
4

counteracted effects of poison, 297

ecstatic symptoms while chanting, 67-68, 72

even one without money can preach, 243

intoxicating, 246-249

introduced by Caitanya, 113

lotus feet of Lord seen by chanting, 57-58

ocean of bliss by chanting, 78-79

offenses while chanting, 4, 157, 177-179, 183

one must beg from Lord, 234

perfection by chanting, 165

preaching glories of, 68

real change of heart while chanting, 180

should be chanted fully, 155

success in chanting, 168-169

to be distributed by combined forces, 232

*See* Holy name

*Harer nāma harer nāma*

verses quoted, 54, 113

*Hari-bhakti-sudhodaya*

verse from quoted by Caitanya, 79

*Hari-bhakti-vilāsa*

as book by Sanātana Gosvāmī, 304

edited by Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī, 319

quoted on proper initiation of *brāhmaṇas*, 36

quoted on writing of pure devotee, 189

*Haridāsa Pañḍita*

qualities of described, 196-198, 200-202

*Haridāsa Ṭhākura*

as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Puri, 332

as branch of Caitanya tree, 276-277

cited on potency of *mahā-mantra*, 236

compared to Prahlāda Mahārāja, 277

*Haridāsa Ṭhākura*

noted for his forbearance, 304

*Hari-nāmāmṛta-vyākaraṇa*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

*Hearing*

as most important process, 134-135

*Hindu religion*

as philosophical hodge-podge, 257

*Hiraṇya Mahāśaya*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 294

*Hoḍa Kṛṣṇadāsa*

as branch of Nityānanda, 382

*Holy name*

as essence of Vedic hymns, 54, 57, 59-60

as only means of deliverance in Kali-yuga, 54,  
61-63, 287

beyond material contamination, 60

Caitanya becomes mad by chanting, 63-66

Caitanya blessed Māyāvādī *sannyāsīs* with,  
142

Caitanya taught us to be servants of, 77

called *mahā-mantra*, 68

charted in humble state of mind, 39

distributed by Pañca-tattva throughout uni-  
verse, 151-152

fallen souls delivered by, 73-75

frees one from material existence, 57-58

identical with Lord, 56, 57, 59, 60, 68, 122-  
126, 169

success in chanting, 168-169

ten offenses against listed, 59

*See also* Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra*

*Hṛdayānanda*

as branch of Caitanya tree, 323

*Human beings*

four types of, 84

just like animals, 112

love of God as fifth goal of, 137

love of God ultimate benediction for, 2

meant for elevation, 241

must be God conscious, 240

questions must arise in hearts of, 139

*See also* Living beings

## I

*Icchānurūpam api yasya ca*

verses quoted, 147

*Idaṁ hi viśvarūpam bhagavān*

verses quoted, 124

*Ihā haite sarva-siddhi haibe*

quoted, 165

- Impersonalists  
 accept Kṛṣṇa as ordinary human, 22  
 illusioned by material energy, 95  
*See also* Māyāvādīs
- Incarnations  
 described in scripture, 22-23
- India  
 duty of those born in, 237-239  
 holy places in, 238
- Indirā  
 as Jīva Pañḍita, 380
- Indradyumna  
 as Pratāparudra, 338
- International Society for Krishna Consciousness  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 225  
 constructed temple at Māyāpur, 330
- Īśāna  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 323
- Īśopaniṣad  
 -quoted on completeness of God, 118  
 quoted on six opulences of Lord, 132
- Īśvara Purī  
 as disciple of Mādhavendra Purī, 219-220  
 as spiritual master of Kāśīśvara, 340-341
- Īśvaraḥ paramaḥ kṛṣṇaḥ  
 verse quoted, 98
- Īśvara-purī kare śrī-pada sevana  
 verses quoted, 219
- Īśvaraḥ sarva-bhūtānām  
 verses quoted, 124
- Iti matvā bhajante mām*  
 verses quoted, 67
- J
- Jagadānanda Pañḍita  
 as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 332  
 as incarnation of Satyabhāmā, 263-264
- Jagadiṣa Pañḍita  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 294
- Jagadiṣa Pañḍita  
 as branch of Nityānanda, 370
- Jagāi and Mādhāi  
 as branches of Caitanya tree, 329  
 converted by Caitanya, 29, 173-174
- Jagannātha  
 as devotee of Nityānanda, 382
- Jagannātha Ācārya  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 322
- Jagannātha dāsa  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 324
- Jagannātha Purī  
 devotees of Caitanya in, 331-346  
 Śaṅghuṇa Deity in temple at, 334
- Jagannātha Tīrtha  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 326
- Jagannātha-vallabha-nāṭaka*  
 as book by Rāmānanda Rāya, 337
- Jāhnava-dēvī  
 as pleasure potency of Nityānanda, 307, 363
- Jaimini  
 as contemporary of Vyāsadeva, 89
- Janma-mṛtyu-jarā-vyādhī*  
 verse quoted, 1
- Janma sārthaka kari' kara*  
 verse quoted, 238
- Janmādy asya yato' nvayād*  
 verse quoted, 94, 103, 107, 121
- Jarāsandha  
 worshiped Viṣṇu, 162
- Jīva Gosvāmī  
 as greatest philosopher in world, 83  
 as son of Anupama, 302  
 as sub-branch of Caitanya tree, 306-308  
 cited on Brahman as origin of everything, 121  
 cited on glories of *omkāra*, 124  
 cited on *omkāra* as Absolute Truth, 124  
 his books listed, 306-307  
 on association of pure devotee, 37  
 quoted on chanting holy names, 62-63  
 quoted on love of God, 72  
 three accusations against, 307
- Jīva-bhūtānī mahā-bāho*  
 verses quoted, 105
- Jīva Pañḍita  
 as branch of Nityānanda, 380
- Jīvera nistāra lāgi' sūtra kaila*  
 verses quoted, 102
- Jīvera 'svarūpa' haya-kṛṣṇera*  
 quoted, 89-90, 108, 135
- Jñānadāsa  
 as devotee of Nityānanda, 385
- Jñānenā dharmena svarūpam*  
 verses quoted, 133
- Jñānīs*  
 are transcendental, 84
- K
- Kabe hāma bujhaba se yugala-pirīti*  
 verses quoted, 184
- Kalau nāsty eva nāsty eva*  
 verses quoted, 54, 113
- Kalau śūdra sambhava*  
 quoted, 51
- Kalau tu nāma-mātreṇa*  
 verses quoted, 62

- Kalisantaraṇa Upaniṣad*  
quoted on Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra, 62
- Kāliya Kṛṣṇadāsa  
as branch of Nityānanda, 374-374
- Kali-yuga  
affects even so-called followers of Caitanya, 245  
as age of fools and rascals, 54  
atheistic conclusion of, 165  
Caitanya descends in, 142-143  
holy name to be broadcast in, 59-60, 61-63, 287  
Jagāi and Mādhāi epitomize population of, 174  
material activities expanded in, 110  
Śiva appears as Śāṅkara in, 95
- Kāmābhṛṭṭa  
as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 345
- Kāmais tais tair hṛta-jñānāḥ*  
verse quoted, 257
- Kamalākānta  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 328-329
- Kamalākara Pippalāi  
as branch of Nityānanda, 365-366
- Kamala-nayana  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 323
- Karīsa  
jarāsandha as father-in-law of, 162
- Karmārī Sena  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 384
- Kānu Ṭhākura  
376-377
- Kāraṇodakaśayī Viṣṇu  
accompanies Lord in *sāṅkīrtana*, 15
- Karmandībhikṣu  
discussed *Vedānta* before Vyāsadeva, 89
- Karmīs  
are materialistic, 84
- Karṇapūra  
as son of Śivānanda Sena, 289-290  
books of named, 290
- Kārṣṇājīni  
as contemporary of Vyāsadeva, 89
- Kāśakṛtsna  
as contemporary of Vyāsadeva, 89
- Kāśī Miśra  
as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī, 334-335
- Kāśīnātha  
as sub-branch of Caitanya tree, 320
- Kāśīśvara  
as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 340-342
- Kāśīśvara Gosāñī  
identified, 203
- Kaṭha Upaniṣad*  
quoted, 125
- Kaṭha Upaniṣad*  
quoted on Absolute Truth as person, 99  
quoted on supreme eternal, 8
- Kavicandra  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 322, 324
- Kavikarṇapūra  
as author of *Gaura-gaṇoddeśa-dīpikā*, 191
- Keśava Bhāratī  
as root of tree of devotional service, 221, 223  
Caitanya accepted *sannyāsa* from, 26  
Sāndīpani Muni as, 223
- Keśava Puri  
as root of tree of devotional service, 221
- Khaṇḍavāsi Mukunda  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 299
- Kholāvecā Śrīdhara  
*See Śrīdhara*
- Kintu svarūpa-Śaktiānanda-rūpā*  
verses quoted, 72
- Kīrtanād eva kṛṣṇasya mukta-*  
verse quoted, 62, 163
- Knowledge  
chanting holy name as essence of Vedic, 54-57  
of living beings covered, 111  
of Māyāvādīs stolen by Kṛṣṇa, 101  
*orīkāra* as basic principle of Vedic, 125  
real culminates in surrender to Kṛṣṇa, 108-109  
scientific must be supported by *śruti* and *smṛti*, 89  
spiritual potency full of, 109-110  
useless acquired by material senses, 91  
*Vedas* as source of real, 94
- Koṭimukta-madhye 'durlabha'*  
verse quoted, 137
- Krama-sandarbha*  
as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307
- Kṛṣṇa  
appears as son of Nanda, 7  
as compiler of Vedānta, 31  
as energetic, 55, 106-107  
as enjoyer of *rāsā* dance, 7  
as reservoir of all pleasure, 7, 106  
as son of Vasudeva, 75  
Caitanya as, 6, 8-10, 16, 55  
demanded one surrender to Him, 16, 168  
fully represented by *orīkāra*, 125  
known as *Yogeśvara*, 45  
no one equal to or above, 99  
presented to Western world as woman hunter, 188  
situated in His own abode, 113  
storehouse of love came with, 16  
*See also Supreme Lord, Caitanya Mahāprabhu*

Kṛṣṇa consciousness  
 as only hope for humanity, 113, 241  
 based on principle of preaching, 74  
 benefits even lower species of life, 236  
 can inundate entire world, 19-20  
 chanting and dancing in, 17  
 debauchees becoming saints by, 238  
 doesn't approve demigod worship, 257  
 following in footsteps of Caitanya, 141, 143,  
 163  
 follows injunctions of *Bhāgavatam*, 51  
 includes consciousness of Caitanya, 162-163  
 instructed in *Śikṣāṣṭaka*, 165  
 meant to make people intelligent, 108  
 meant to save world from degradation, 126  
 never under control of Māyāvādīs, 30  
 only for very fortunate, 81  
 scarcity of in world, 235  
 success in by worship of Pañca-tattva, 166  
 sum and substance of described, 175  
 supplies proper spiritual medicine and diet,  
 281  
 transcendental to material considerations, 18-  
 19

*Kṛṣṇa-sandarbha*  
 as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307

Kṛṣṇadāsa  
 identified, 204  
 as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 343  
 as thirty-fourth branch of Nityānanda, 381

Kṛṣṇadāsa Brāhmaṇa  
 as branch of Nityānanda, 374

Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja  
 accepted disciplic succession, 186  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 292  
 as Vyāsa of Caitanya's pastimes, 211  
 his reason for leaving home, 153  
 on preaching glories of *mahā-mantra*, 68  
 Raghunātha dāsa as special guide of, 318  
 wrote on order of Madana-mohana, 157

Kṛṣṇadāsa Sarakhela  
 as branch of Nityānanda, 366-367

Kṛṣṇadāsa Ṭhākura  
 sacred thread ceremony performed in family  
 of, 35

Kṛṣṇadāsa Vaidya'  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 322

*Kṛṣṇa-janma-tithi-vidhi*  
 as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303

*Kṛṣṇa-karṇāmṛta*  
 Caitanya dāsa wrote commentary on, 289  
 Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī wrote commentary on,  
 319  
 quoted on insignificance of liberation, 138

*Kṛṣṇa-karṇāmṛta*  
 recited to Caitanya by Īśvara Purī, 220

*Kṛṣṇa-nāma*  
*See* Holy name

Kṛṣṇānanda  
 as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī, 338  
 as devotee of Nityānanda, 383

Kṛṣṇānanda Purī  
 as root of tree of devotional service, 221

*Kṛṣṇa-prema-taraṅgiṇī*  
 as book by Bhāgavatācārya, 325

*Kṛṣṇa-śakti vinā nahe*  
 verse quoted, 68, 178

*Kṛṣṇa se tomāra, kṛṣṇa dite*  
 verse quoted, 388

*Kṛṣṇa-stavāvalī*  
 as prayer by Paramānanda Gupta, 381

*Kṛṣṇa-varṇāṁ tviṣākṛṣṇam*  
 verses quoted, 4

*Kṛṣṇārcā-dīpikā*  
 as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

*Kṛṣṇotkīrtana-gāna-nartana*  
 quoted, 17, 316

*Kṣatriyas*  
 benefits derived from, 244  
 engagements of, 280

*Kṣipāmy ajasram aśubhān*  
 verses quoted, 127

*Kṣiram yathā dadhi vikāra*  
 verses quoted, 147

*Kṣirodakaśāyī Viṣṇu*  
 accompanies Lord in *sāṅkīrtana*, 15  
 Virabhadra Gosāni as, 356-358

Kulīna-grāma  
 inhabitants of dear to Caitanya, 300-301

Kurukṣetra  
 actually exists, 92

L

*Labaṅga*  
 Kāliya Kṛṣṇadāsa as, 374-375

*Laghu-bhāgavatāmṛta*  
 as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303

*Laghu-toṣṇī*  
 as book by Sanātana Gosvāmī, 304

*Lalita-mādhava*  
 as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303, 304  
 taking shelter of, 184

Liberation  
 by offering obeisances to Caitanya, 164  
 devotional service above, 137  
 five kinds of, 172  
 holy names only way to achieve, 77-78

## Liberation

stands at doorstep of devotee, 171, 172  
symptomized by spiritual activities, 108

## Life

Caitanya as goal of, 1  
four orders of spiritual, 26  
four goals of human, 68-69

## Living beings

as eternally true, 117  
as eternal servants of God, 8, 90  
as transformations of Lord's energy, 115, 106-107  
compared to sparks of fire, 105  
conditioned by material body, 36  
Lord displays pleasure potency as, 106  
Kṛṣṇa's qualities minutely present in, 198  
should perform welfare activities, 239-240  
subject to bewilderment, 109  
sustain universe, 105, 107  
taken as Lord by Māyāvādīs, 112-113  
transmigration of, 233  
very minute in quantity, 8

## Locana dāsa Ṭhākura

as author of *Caitanya-marigala*, 185  
as disciple of Narahari, 299

## Lokanātha Gosvāmī

constructed Gokulānanda temple, 152

## Lokasyājānato vīdvāṁś

verses quoted, 58

## Lotus feet of Kṛṣṇa

attachment to, 136  
attained by chanting holy name, 57-58, 77  
greatest offender at, 103-104  
greed to achieve, 70  
held by Gaṇeśa on his head, 147-148  
learned think only of, 99  
neglected by Māyāvādīs, 102, 127, 135  
taking shelter of, 1-2

## Love

above salvation, 2  
as conclusion of all scriptures, 70  
as fifth goal of human life, 2, 58, 68-69, 137  
awakened by talking of Nityānanda, 177  
*Bhāgavatam* teaches only, 69  
bodily symptoms of, 182  
Caitanya as tree of, 216  
causes detachment to everything else, 136  
developed by hearing, 134, 135  
devotional service as cause of, 81, 180-181  
distributed freely by Pañca-tattva, 2, 16, 17-21, 168  
induces transcendental symptoms, 70-72  
intoxication of, 245-249  
on favored by fortune attains, 81

## Love

storehouse of increases as distributed, 18  
tasted by chanting and dancing, 17, 168  
Vaiṣṇavas can deliver, 175, 388

## Love, conjugal

*See* Conjugal love

## M

## Madana-gopāla

*See* Madana-mohana

## Madana-mohana

worshippers of, 209  
*Caitanya-caritāmṛta* as dictation of, 157, 206-210

## Mādhava

as devotee of Nityānanda, 360, 382  
as principle performer of *kīrtana*, 362

## Mādhava

as eighty-third branch of Caitanya tree, 326, 328

## Mādhavācārya

as branch of Caitanya tree, 328-329  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 385

## Madhvācārya

broke teeth of Māyāvādīs, 123  
his philosophy a stumbling block to Māyāvādīs, 95

Mādhavendra Purī in disciplic succession of, 218-219

quoted on holy names, 62

## Mādhavendra Purī

as spiritual master of Iśvara Purī, 219-220  
as spiritual master of Paramānanda Purī, 221  
seed of devotional service first fructified in, 218-219

## Mādhavīdevī

as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 339-340

## Mādhurya-rasa

*gopīs* serve Kṛṣṇa in, 172

## Madhyama-adhikārī

must be learned in *Vedānta*, 84

## Mahābhārata

only Hari explained in, 128  
quoted on following ḍācāryas, 155, 161  
quoted on imperfection of logic, 167  
story of Durvāsā Muni's disciples in, 243

## Mahā-jano yena gataḥ sa

verse quoted, 155

## Mahā-mantra

holy name of Kṛṣṇa called, 68

*See also* Holy name

## Mahān prabhur vai puruṣaḥ

quoted, 98

- Mahāprabhu śrī-caitanya, rādhā kṛṣṇa*  
verse quoted, 164
- Mahato mahīyān aṇuto' ṣṭyān*  
quoted, 105
- Maheśa Pañjita*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 323
- Maheśa Pañjita*  
as branch of Nityānanda, 372
- Mahīdhara*  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 382
- Mahiṣāsūḍipāda-rajo' bhīṣekam*
- Makaradhvaja Kara*  
as sub-branch of Caitanya tree, 264
- Māmivāṁśo jīva-loke*  
quoted, 118
- Māṁ ca yo 'vyabhicāreṇa*  
verses quoted, 108
- Māṁ eva ye prapadyante māyām*  
verse quoted, 104
- Māṁ hi pārtha vyapāśritya*  
verses quoted, 174
- Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad*  
cited on expansion of *oṁkāra*, 124  
example of mistaking rope for snake in, 117-118
- Man-manā bhava mad-bhakto*  
quoted, 127
- Manohara*  
as branch of Nityānanda, 381
- Manohara*  
as seventieth devotee of Nityānanda, 385
- Materialists**  
can't have faith in chanting, 60  
inefficient senses of, 91  
*See also* Atheists
- Materialism**  
*Māyāvādīs* as advocates of utter, 30
- Mathurā-mahimā*  
as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303
- Matir na kṛṣṇe parataḥ svato vā*  
verses quoted, 170
- Mattaḥ paratarāṁ nānyat*  
quoted, 97, 103
- Māyā*  
*Bhāgavatam* relieves one from, 58-59  
controlled by Lord, 103  
*Māyāvādīs* consider Kṛṣṇa's body, 82-83  
*oṁkāra* saves one from, 124  
*sahkīrtana* dispells illusion of, 233  
showy display of *Vedānta* study as feature of, 55-56  
two potencies of, 101
- Mayādhyakṣeṇa prakṛtiḥ*  
verses quoted, 110
- Māyāvāda philosophy*  
advocates theory of impersonalism, 98  
as covered Buddhism, 95  
as mental speculation, 136  
takes living beings to be Lord, 112-113
- Māyāvādam asac-chāstram*  
verses quoted, 94-95
- Māyāvādi-bhāṣya śunile haya*  
verses quoted, 102, 126
- Māyāvādī kṛṣṇe aparādhī*  
quoted, 30, 127
- Māyāvādīs*  
accept *Śārīraka-bhāṣya*, 82  
address each other as Nārāyaṇa, 53, 86  
as greatest offenders of Lord, 30, 127  
Caitanya devises trick to attract, 23-25  
consider form of Kṛṣṇa material, 25, 80, 82-83  
consider material world false, 22  
consider themselves *jagad-gurus*, 49  
don't approve of chanting and dancing, 52, 78  
deny spiritual varieties, 100  
differentiate between Lord and His name, 60  
equate Lord and living beings, 8  
Kāśīra and Saranātha described, 29-30  
misinterpret all *sāstras*, 48  
moved by hearing Caitanya, 80  
neglect lotus feet of Lord, 135  
*rāsa* dance imitated by, 7  
Sadānanda Yogīndra -most prominent scholar of, 101  
teeth of broken by *ācāryas*, 123  
try to defy Vaiṣṇavas, 80  
two groups of, 101  
worship demigods, 143, 146-148, 256-257
- Māyayāpahṛta-jñānā*  
verses quoted, 80
- Mental speculation**  
*Māyāvāda philosophy* is merely, 136
- Mercy**  
of Caitanya necessary to become Kṛṣṇa conscious, 163  
of Vaiṣṇavas, 388  
perfection attained by spiritual master's, 160, 220
- Mīnaketana Rāmadāsa*  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 385
- Miśra Bhagavān*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 323
- Mitho 'bhipadyeta gṛha-vratānām*  
verses quoted, 170
- Mlecchas*  
became devotees, 29
- Modes of nature**  
*See* Nature, modes of

Mohammedans  
  converted by Caitanya, 29  
*Mukhya-vṛttye sei artha*  
  verse quoted, 94  
*Muktācarita*  
  as book by Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, 312  
*Muktiḥ svayam mukulitāñjali*  
  verse quoted, 138, 172  
Mukunda  
  as devotee of Nityānanda, 382  
Mukunda  
  as sixty-third devotee of Nityānanda, 384  
Mukunda  
  as sixty-eighth devotee of Nityānanda, 385  
Mukunda  
  as sub-branch of Caitanya tree, 320  
Mukunda Datta  
  as branch of Caitanya tree, 273-274  
Mukundānanda Cakravartī  
  identified, 204  
Murāri Caitanya dāsa  
  slapped tigers, 362-363  
Murāri Gupta  
  as branch of Caitanya tree, 279-281  
Murāri Māhitī  
  as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī, 338-339  
Mystic powers  
  exhibited by Caitanya, 45  
misuse of, 46

## N

*Naiṣāṁ matis tāvad urukramāṅghrim*  
  verses quoted, 170  
Nakaṇi  
  as devotee of Nityānanda, 382  
Nakula Brahmācārī  
  Caitanya's appearance in, 285-287  
*Na māṁ duṣkṛtino mūḍhāḥ*  
  verses quoted, 80  
*Nāmnām akāri bahudhā*  
  verses quoted, 124  
*Namo mahā-vadānyāya*  
  verse quoted, 168  
*Naitat samācarej jātu*  
  verse quoted, 75  
*Naiti bhakti-sukhāmbhodheḥ*  
  verses quoted, 78  
*Naivodviye para duratyaya*  
  verses quoted, 74  
Nanda  
  Kṛṣṇa appears as son of, 7

Nandāi  
  as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 342-343  
Nandāi  
  as devotee of Nityānanda, 383  
Nandana  
  as branch of Nityānanda, 380  
Nandana Ācārya  
  as branch of Caitanya tree, 272-273  
*Nanu bhagavan-nāmātmakā*  
  verses quoted, 62  
Nārada  
  accepts brāhmaṇas by qualification, 50  
  Bhāgavatam composed on instruction of, 90  
  cited on Deity worship, 63  
  quoted on Kṛṣṇa as servant of devotee, 171  
  Sṛīvāsa as incarnation of, 255  
*Nārada-pāñcarātra*  
  cited on chanting aṣṭākṣara, 124  
  holy name called mahā-mantra in, 68  
  quoted on Hare Kṛṣṇa mantra, 62  
Narahari  
  as branch of Caitanya tree, 299  
Nārāyaṇa  
  Caitanya appeared as brilliant as, 53, 86  
  in form of Vyāsadeva, 88  
  Māyāvādī sannyāsīs address each other as, 53, 186  
  Vedas emanate from breathing of, 89  
Nārāyaṇa  
  as branch of Nityānanda, 381  
Nārāyaṇa Paṇḍita  
  as branch of Caitanya tree, 271  
Nārāyaṇī  
  Vṛṇḍāvana dāsa Ṭhākura born of, 191  
Narottama dāsa Ṭhākura  
  inspired by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307  
  quoted on demigod worship, 256  
  quoted on development of devotional service, 14  
  quoted on following Gosvāmīs, 185  
  quoted on holy name, 60  
  quoted on service of pure devotees, 161, 170  
  quoted on story of Jagāi and Mādhāi, 172-173  
  quoted on taking shelter of Caitanya, 184  
  Rāmacandra Kavirāja as most intimate friend of, 384  
*Naṣṭa-prāyeṣ abhadreṣ*  
  verses quoted, 174-175  
*Nāṭaka-candrikā*  
  as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303  
Nature, modes of  
  can't act in spiritual world, 100

- Nature, modes of  
effect of associating with, 174  
transcended by devotional service, 113  
*See also* Energy, material
- Navadvīpa  
Caitanya began garden at, 217
- Navadvīpa-śatāka*  
as book by Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, 142
- Navanī Hoḍa  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 383  
sacred thread ceremony performed in family of, 35
- Nilācala  
*See* Jagannātha Purī
- Nilāmbara  
as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 345
- Nirbandhaḥ kṛṣṇa-sambandhe*  
verses quoted, 75
- Nirloma Gaṅgādāsa  
as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 346
- Nityo-nityānāṁ cetanāḥ*  
verse quoted, 8, 99, 125
- Nityānanda  
as elder brother of Caitanya, 6, 10  
as personified spiritual bliss, 6, 158  
as plenary expansion of Caitanya, 4  
as predominator, 10-12  
as son of Hādai Ojhā, 380  
as trunk of Caitanya tree, 226, 354  
belongs to Viṣṇu category, 5  
broke *sannyāsa* rod of Caitanya, 274  
cursed Śivānanda Sena's son to die, 288  
devotees of, 353-389  
Gadādhara dāsa as chief assistant of, 283  
Gaṅgādevī as daughter of, 328-329  
His associates cowherdboys, 363  
in form of devotee's spiritual master, 5  
Jāhnavīdevī as pleasure potency of, 307  
love of God awakened by talking of, 177  
Mādhava Ghosh dear to, 327  
*rāsas* of servitor of, 13  
sent to Bengal, 153  
thief tries to steal jewels of, 294  
Viśrabhadra Prabhu as son of, 321, 356
- Nondevotees  
compared to dogs, 251  
*See also* Atheists
- Notpādayed yadi ratim*  
verses quoted, 140
- Nṛsiṁhānanda Brahmacārī  
Pradyumna Brahmacārī's name changed to, 270
- Nṛsiṁha-caitanya  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 385
- Nṛsiṁhadeva  
manifest in heart of Pradyumna Brahmacārī  
270
- Nṛsiṁhatīrtha  
as root of tree of devotional service, 221
- O**
- Om ity ekākṣarāṇi brahma*  
verses quoted, 122, 123
- Orīkāra*  
analyzed in terms of alphabetical constituents, 125  
as resting place of everything, 125  
as sound representation of Lord, 122-126
- Bhāgavatam* begins with, 124  
has all potencies of Lord, 124
- Orī namo bhagavate vāsudevāya*  
verse quoted, 94
- Orī pūrṇam adaḥ pūrṇam idam*  
verses quoted, 132
- Orī tad viṣṇoh paramāṇi padam*  
quoted, 103
- Orī-tat-sad iti nirdeso*  
verses quoted, 123
- Orissa  
most disciples of Caitanya lived in Bengal and, 330  
*See also* Jagannātha Purī
- P**
- Padma Purāṇa*  
quoted on blaspheming devotees, 178  
quoted on offenses of Māyāvādīs, 104  
quoted on Śiva as Śāṅkara, 94-95
- Padyāvalī*  
as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303
- Pañca-tattva  
as important factor in understanding Caitanya, 154-155  
Caitanya descends with, 3-5  
distributed holy name throughout universe, 151-152  
how they distributed love of God, 17-21  
Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja teaches us to offer respect to, 159  
one should chant names of full, 4  
plundered storehouse of love of Kṛṣṇa, 16  
worship of, 166, 184-185
- Pañca-tattva *mahā-mantra*  
must be chanted fully, 155  
potency of, 4

- Pāñcarātriki-vidhi :*  
Deity worship stressed in, 63
- Pāṇḍavas**  
Kṛṣṇa's relationship with, 172
- Pāṇḍu**  
Bhāvananda Rāya as, 335-337
- Parābhavas tāvad abodha-jāto*  
verses quoted, 139
- Paramānanda**  
as fiftieth devotee of Nityānanda, 383
- Paramānanda Gupta**  
as branch of Nityānanda, 381
- Paramānanda Mahāpātra**  
as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī, 338
- Paramānanda Purī**  
as associate of Lord at Jagannātha Purī,  
332  
as root of tree of devotional service, 221-332,  
224  
Uddhava as, 222-223
- Paramānanda Upādhyāya**  
as branch of Nityānanda, 380
- Paramātma**  
Absolute partially understood as, 84, 97  
as expansion of potency of Lord, 131
- Paramātma-sandarbha*  
as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307  
quoted on inconceivable potencies of Lord,  
118
- Pararām bhāvam ajānanto*  
verses quoted, 22
- Paramēśvara dāsa**  
as branch of Nityānanda, 371
- Paramparā**  
instructions in based on *Vedas*, 37  
neglected in *Kali-yuga*, 59-60
- Pārāśarī**  
discussed *Vedānta* before Vyāsadeva, 89
- Parasya brahmaṇaḥ śaktis*  
verses quoted, 113
- Parasya śaktir vividhaiva śrūyate*  
quoted, 5, 6, 98, 109, 115
- Parvata Muni**  
Śrī Rāma Pāṇḍita as incarnation of, 255
- Paśyantī ātmāni cātmānam*  
verses quoted, 83-84
- Patraṁ puṣpaṁ phalaṁ toyam*  
verses quoted, 169, 242
- Patanty adho 'nādṛta-yuṣmad*.  
verses quoted, 60, 102, 136, 172
- Patita-pāvana**  
Caitanya known as, 329
- Peace**  
found in *sāṅkīrtana*
- Peace**  
Kṛṣṇa consciousness only means of, 175
- Perfection**  
by chanting Hare Kṛṣṇa, 165  
three ways for, 160
- Pitāham asya jagato*  
verses quoted, 123
- Pītāmbara**  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 385
- Prabha viṣṇave namaḥ*  
quoted, 37
- Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī**  
belonged to Rāmānuja-sampradāya, 142  
cited on influence of Kṛṣṇa consciousness, 21  
describes merging as hell, 172
- Pradyumna Brahmacārī**  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 270  
given name Nṛsiṁhānanda Brahmacārī, 286-  
287
- Pradyumna Miśra**  
as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 335
- Prahlāda Mahārāja**  
chanted in *sāṅkīrtana*, 80  
cited on fulfillment of life's mission, 136  
Haridāsa Ṭhākura compared to, 277  
his prayer to deliver fallen souls, 74  
on serving pure devotee, 170
- Prakāśananda Sarasvatī**  
belonged to Śāṅkarācārya-sampradāya, 142  
converted by Caitanya, 29, 47-143
- Prakṛteḥ kriyamāṇāḥ guṇaiḥ*  
verse quoted, 174
- Prakṛtiṁ svām adhiṣṭhāya*  
verses quoted, 109
- Praṇava**  
*See* *Omkāra*
- Praṇavaḥ sarva-vedeṣu*  
quoted, 125
- Prāpte sannihite khalu maraṇe*  
quoted, 48
- Prasāda**  
as diet to cure material disease, 281  
importance of taking, 134-135  
taken by devotees, 169
- Prasna Upaniṣad*  
quoted on creation of Viṣṇu, 99
- Pratāparudra Mahārāja**  
as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī,  
338
- Premā pumartho mahān*  
quoted, 2, 58, 69
- Prīti-sandarbha :*  
as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307  
love of God explained in, 72

- Puṇḍarīka Vidyānidhi  
as Rādhārāṇī's father, 259  
as spiritual master of Gadādhara Pañḍita, 259
- Purāṇas*  
only Hari explained in, 128
- Purandara Ācārya  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 267-268
- Purandara Pañḍita  
as branch of Nityānanda, 368-369
- Pure devotees  
association of purifies anyone, 174  
.becoming *brāhmaṇa* by association with, 36-37  
can offer anyone Kṛṣṇa, 388  
cats and dogs liberated by association of, 251-252  
don't accept any kind of *mukti*, 172  
necessity of approaching, 170  
guided by Lord in heart, 210  
headed by Śrīvāsa, 13  
players in transcendental dramas all, 258  
transcendental literature written only by, 189-190
- Pūrṇam adaḥ pūrṇam idam*  
verse quoted, 98
- Pūrṇasya pūrṇam ādāya*  
verse quoted, 118, 132
- Pūrṇāt pūrṇam udacyate*  
verse quoted, 115
- Puruṣottama  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 295
- Puruṣottama  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 300
- Puruṣottama  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 324
- Puruṣottama Pañḍita  
as branch of Nityānanda, 372-373
- R
- Rādhā-Dāmodara temple  
established by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307
- Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa  
worship of Deities of, 184-185
- Rādhākuṇḍa  
excavated by Gosvāmīs, 311  
Raghunātha dāsa resided at, 312  
very dear to Kṛṣṇa, 15
- Rādhāramāṇa Deities  
installed by Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī, 319
- Rādhārāṇī  
as best of *gopīs*, 15  
as pleasure potency of Kṛṣṇa, 125  
Caitanya as Kṛṣṇa and, 10, 164  
Caitanya tried to taste love of, 234
- Rādhārāṇī  
Gadādhara dāsa as luster of body of, 282-283
- Rādhā-rasa-sudhā-nidhi*  
as book by Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, 142
- Rādhikā  
*See* Rādhārāṇī
- Rāghava Pañḍita  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 264-266
- Raghunandana Ṭhākura  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 299  
sacred thread ceremony performed in family of, 35
- Raghunātha Bhaṭṭācārya  
as devotee of Lord at Vārāṇasī, 347-349
- Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī  
as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 332  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 311-318  
as special guide of Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja, 318  
as worshiper of Madana-mohana, 209  
Kṛṣṇadāsa Kavirāja prays at feet of, 212  
put in care of Śivānanda Sena, 288
- Raghunātha Purī<sup>1</sup>  
Vaiśnavānanda formerly known as, 379
- Raghunātha (Upādhyāya)  
as branch of Nityānanda, 364
- Raghunātha Vaidya  
as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 332
- Rāmabhadra Ācārya  
as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 345
- Rāmacandra  
Anupama's devotion to, 303  
Caitanya appeared to Murāri Gupta as, 279
- Rāmacandra Kavirāja  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 384
- Rāmadāsa  
in fraternal love of God, 361  
lived with Vīrabhadra Gosāñi, 359
- Rāmadāsa  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 324
- Rāmadāsa  
as son of Śivānanda Sena, 289-290
- Rāmadāsa Abhirāma  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 327
- Rāmāī  
as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī, 342-343
- Rāmānanda Rāya  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 300  
as energy of Lord, 6  
undisturbed by women, 336  
vanquished power of Cupid, 304
- Rāmānanda  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 382

- Rāmānujācārya  
broke teeth of Māyāvādīs, 123  
his philosophy a stumbling block to Māyāvādīs,  
95  
quoted on energies of Absolute, 133  
quoted on individuality of soul, 116
- Rāmānuja-sampradāya  
Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī belonged to, 142
- Rāmasena  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 384
- Rāmīyaṇa  
only Hari explained in, 128
- Rāsa dance  
imitated by rascals, 7  
Kṛṣṇa as enjoyer of, 7
- Rāsas  
developed by gopīs, 172  
devotees relate to Lord in five, 57-58
- Rasikānanda-deva  
sacred thread ceremony performed in family  
of, 35
- Rasāmṛta-śesa  
as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306
- Ratnabāhu  
Vijaya dāsa named by Caitanya, 292
- Religion  
as first concern of humanity, 240  
best described in Bhāgavatam, 72  
four principles of, 69
- Revatī  
Raghunātha Vaidya as incarnation of, 332
- Rg-veda  
quoted on Lord as person, 99  
quoted on superiority of Viṣṇu, 103
- Rg-vedo 'tha yajur-vedaḥ.  
verses quoted, 56
- Rudra  
as sub-branch of Caitanya tree, 320
- Rūpa Gosvāmī  
addresses Caitanya as most magnanimous in-  
carnation, 142, 168, 234  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 301-306  
as worshiper of Madana-mohana, 209  
books by, 303-304  
cited on auspiciousness of devotional service,  
222  
constructed Govindajī temple, 152  
describes jagad-guru, 49  
distinguishes between pure and internal devo-  
tees, 15  
quoted on bhakti without reference to Vedas,  
84  
quoted on devotional service ignoring Vedas,  
188
- Rūpa Gosvāmī  
quoted on methods of different ācāryas, 27  
quoted on rareness of devotional service, 81  
sent to Vṛndāvana, 152  
understood Caitanya as Kṛṣṇa, 16
- Rūpa-raghunātha-pade haibe ākuti  
verses quoted, 14, 185
- S
- Śacīdevī  
See Śacīmātā
- Śacīmātā  
Caitanya ate foodstuffs offered at home by,  
285  
Dāmodara Pañḍita carried messages from, 268  
Īśāna as servant of, 323
- Sadānanda Yogīndra  
his Māyāvādī philosophy, 82, 101-102
- Sadāśiva Kavirāja  
as branch of Nityānanda, 377
- Sadāśiva Pañḍita  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 269
- Ṣaḍbhujā  
seen by Sārvabhauma, 334
- Sa guṇān samatītyaitān brahma  
verses quoted, 108
- Sakhya-rasa  
Kṛṣṇa's cowherd friends serve Him in, 172
- Śālagrāma-śilā  
worship of, 35
- Salvation  
devotional service above, 2  
See also Liberation
- Samādhi  
defined, 85
- Śambu  
See Śiva
- Sanātana Gosvāmī  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 301-306  
as worshiper of Madana-mohana, 152, 209  
books by, 304  
preached in western India, 310  
quoted on proper initiation of brāhmaṇas,  
36  
quoted on writing of pure devotee, 189
- Rāmānanda Rāya considered equal to by Lord,  
337  
sent by Caitanya to Vṛndāvana, 150  
taught devotional service by Caitanya, 36-38
- Sanātana  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 383
- Sāṅḍipāni Muni  
as Keśava Bhāratī, 223

- Saṅgīta-mādhava*  
as book by Govinda Kavirāja, 384
- Saṅjaya*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 295
- Saṅgīta-mādhava*  
as book by Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, 142
- Śaṅkara*  
as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Puri, 332
- Śaṅkara*  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 385
- Śaṅkara*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 269, 300
- Śaṅkarācārya*  
accepted *tattvamasi* as *mahā-vākyā*, 125-126  
as incarnation of Śiva, 94-96, 100, 148  
cheated atheists, 94-96, 112  
condemned word jugglery, 48, 58  
considered Vyāsa mistaken, 114-117  
covers real meaning of *Vedas*, 93-96, 128  
especially stresses Vedānta study, 32  
his monist explanations of *Vedānta*, 82  
his theory of illusion, 115
- Śaṅkara-sampradāya*  
Keśava Bhāratī belonged to, 26  
Prakāśānanda belonged to, 142
- Śaṅkarṣaṇa*  
Mīnaketana Rāmādāsa as, 385
- Śaṅkarāraṇa*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 320
- Śaṅkīrtana*  
as only means of deliverance in modern society, 174  
continues despite opponents, 80-81, 143  
dispells illusion of *māyā*, 233  
everyone intoxicated by, 248-249  
executed by Caitanya, 3-4  
meant to be spread all over world, 245  
meant to make people happy, 243  
peace found in, 237  
propounded with internal devotees, 15  
*sannyāsīs* necessary to expand, 151-152  
should be preached without discrimination, 230  
spiritual master desires disciples to spread, 74
- San-mūlāḥ saumyemāḥ prajāḥ*  
verse quoted, 117
- Sannyāsa*  
accepted by Lord Caitanya, 24-26, 163-164  
four divisions of, 26
- Sannyāsīra madhye īśvarera*  
verses quoted, 221-222
- Sannyāsīs*  
essential for preaching work, 151-152
- Śānta-rasa*  
cows, trees, etc. serve Kṛṣṇa in, 172
- Śārīraka*  
See *Vedānta-sūtra*
- Śārīraka-bhāṣya*  
accepted by Māyāvādīs as real *Vedānta* commentary, 82
- Śārīraka-bhāṣya*  
as unauthorized commentary, 90, 94  
denies doctrine of transformation of energy, 114  
one who follows is doomed, 96  
rejected by Vaiṣṇavas, 83
- Śārvabhauma Bhaṭṭācārya*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 333-334  
converted by Caitanya, 29
- Sarva-dharma-parityaya*  
verse quoted, 69, 111
- Sarva-karma-paribhrāṁśān*  
verses quoted, 96
- Sarvam aṣṭāṅgarāntaḥstham*  
verses quoted, 62
- Sarva-vedānta-sārārthaḥ*  
verses quoted, 62
- Sarve vidhi-niṣedhā*  
verses quoted, 27
- Śaṣṭhīvara*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 322
- Śāstras*  
Māyāvādīs misinterpret all, 48  
See also Scriptures
- Satāṁ nindā nāmnāḥ paramam*  
verses quoted, 177
- Sa-tattvato 'nyathā-buddhir*  
verse quoted, 115
- Sat-kriyā-sāra-dīpikā*  
as book by Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī, 319
- Sātvata-pañcarātra*  
as supplement of *Vedas*, 89
- Sat-sandarbha*  
Gopāla Bhaṭṭa Gosvāmī wrote forward to, 319
- Satyabhāmā*  
Jagadānanda Paṇḍita as incarnation of, 263
- Satyarāja*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 300
- Satya-yuga*  
paramparā honored in, 59
- Sa vai puriṣāṁ paro dharmaḥ*  
verses quoted, 72
- Sa vṛkṣa-kälākṛtibhiḥ paro 'nya*  
verses quoted, 98
- Scientists  
lack complete knowledge, 91

- Scriptures  
 love of God as conclusion of all, 70  
 spiritual master speaks according to, 38  
 understood from spiritual master, 37-38
- Śekhara Pañḍita  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 322
- Senayor ubhayor madhye ratham*  
 verse quoted, 138
- Sevonmukhe hi jihvādau svayam*  
 verse quoted, 86, 169
- Sense gratification  
 achieved by pious activities, 170  
 Kṛṣṇa immediately delivers to devotee, 171
- Senses  
 Absolute beyond reach of imperfect, 167  
 of materialists inefficient, 91
- Śikhi Māhitī  
 as devotee of Lord at Jagannātha Purī, 338-339
- Śikṣāṣṭaka  
 devotional service instructed in, 165  
 quoted, 52, 65-66, 307  
 quoted on chanting holy name, 168-169  
 quoted on perfectional stage of chanting, 248
- Śimheśvara  
 as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 345
- Sins  
 committed on strength of chanting, 59  
 of modern civilization, 244
- Śinigābhaṭṭa  
 as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 345
- Śiva  
 in form of Śaṅkarācārya, 94-96, 100, 148  
 worshiped by Māyāvādīs, 143, 146-148
- Śiva Purāṇa*  
 quoted on Śiva's appearance as Śaṅkara, 95
- Śivāi  
 as devotee of Nityānanda, 383
- Śivānanda Cakravartī  
 identified, 204
- Śivānanda Sena  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 284-285, 287-290, 338  
 experienced three features of Caitanya, 287-288  
 his three heroic sons, 289-290
- Skanda Purāṇa*  
 sūtra defined in, 88
- Śoce tato vimukha-cetasa*  
 verses quoted, 74
- Spirit soul  
 devotional service as activity to, 108  
 eternally individual, 116-117, 167  
 love of God original function of, 69
- Spiritual master  
 as servitor God, 12  
 becoming *brāhmaṇa* by initiation by, 36  
 desires disciples to preach *saṅkīrtana*, 73-74  
 devotional service under direction of, 108, 135-136  
 doubts must be referred to, 65  
 feels obliged to advanced disciple, 73  
 hearing from and serving, 37-38, 41, 55  
 met by grace of Kṛṣṇa, 81  
 must be *gosvāmī*, 10-11  
 necessity of faith in, 77  
 offense of considering him material, 178  
 offense of neglecting orders of, 59  
 perfection attained by mercy of, 160, 220, 338
- Śravaṇāḍī-Suddha-citte karaye*  
 verse quoted, 134
- Śravaṇārī kīrtanārī viśnoḥ*  
 verses quoted, 134, 228
- Śravaṇārī naiva kartavyam*  
 verses quoted, 188
- Śrīdāmā  
 Śrī Rāmadāsa formerly, 359
- Śrīdhara  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 292-293  
 as devotee of Nityānanda, 382
- Śrīdhara Svāmī  
 accepts *brāhmaṇas* by qualification, 51  
 describes *orñkāra* as seed of deliverance, 124
- Śrī Gālīma  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 324
- Śrī Gopāla dāsa  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 324
- Śrī Gopikānta  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 323
- Śrī Govinda dāsa  
 as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 340-341
- Śrī Govinda dāsa  
 as author of *Gaura-kṛṣṇodaya*, 261
- Śrī Jānakīnātha  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 326
- Śrīkānta Sena  
 as sub-branch of Caitanya tree, 290
- Śrīkara  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 323
- Śrī-kṛṣṇa-caitanya rādhā kṛṣṇa nahe anya*  
 verse quoted, 10
- Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam*  
 as natural commentary on *Vedānta*, 32, 33, 90, 94, 188  
 beginning words of, 94  
 cited on chanting holy name, 56  
 cited on executing occupational duty, 280

**Śrīmad-Bhāgavatam**

cited on two kinds of *sannyāsīs*, 26  
 compiled by Vyāsadeva, 58  
 first verse of quoted, 121-122  
*Gītā* as preliminary study of, 69  
*Jīva Gosvāmī* fond of from childhood, 306  
*Kṛṣṇa* consciousness follows injunctions of meant for those aloof from jealousy, 137  
 professional readers of, 188  
 quoted in *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, 188  
 quoted on acting in knowledge, 136  
 quoted on best religion, 72  
 quoted on chanting holy name, 62, 163  
 quoted on cheating religious systems, 69  
 quoted on Caitanya, 4  
 quoted on compilation of Vedic literature, 58  
 quoted on cosmos as Lord's energy, 124  
 quoted on development of *bhakti*, 83-84  
 quoted on effects of associating with modes of nature, 174  
 quoted on falldown of *Māyāvādīs*, 102  
 quoted on falling from *brahmajyoti*, 172  
 quoted on goal of human life, 139  
 quoted on good qualities of devotees, 199  
 quoted on good qualities of trees, 244  
 quoted on instructions of Prahlāda, 170  
 quoted on *Kṛṣṇa* as servant of devotee, 171  
 quoted on nine kinds of devotional service, 134  
 quoted on offenses to holy name, 60  
 quoted on purpose of Vyāsadeva, 102  
 quoted on Prahlāda's desire to save fallen souls, 74  
 quoted on promotion to Vaiṣṇava platform, 174-175  
 quoted on real understanding of *Vedānta*, 140  
 quoted on real welfare activities, 239  
 quoted on spiritual varieties, 100  
 quoted on superiority of devotional service, 137  
 quoted on three features of Absolute, 97  
 recited constantly by Raghunātha Bhāṭṭacārya, Sanātana Gosvāmī instructed on, 37-38  
 349  
 studied by Sanātana Gosvāmī at home, 304-305  
 teaches only love of God, 69  
 verse from quoted by Caitanya, 76

**Śrī Mādhava-mahotsava**

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

**Śrī Madhusūdana**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 323  
**Śrīmān Pañḍita**  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 271

**Śrīmān Sena**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 282

**Śrī Manta**

as devotee of Nityānanda, 383

**Śrīnātha Miśra**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 323

**Śrīnātha Pañḍita**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 321

**Śrīnidhi**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 255

**Śrīnidhi**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 323

**Śrīnivāsa Ācārya**

blessed by Raghunātha dāsa, 312

describes six Gosvāmīs, 17, 316

inspired by *Jīva Gosvāmī*, 307

**Śrīpati**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 255

**Śrīrāma**

as branch of Caitanya tree, 323

**Śrī Rāma Pañḍita**

as incarnation of Parvata Muni, 255

**Śrīraṅga**

as devotee of Nityānanda, 384

**Śrī Saṅkha-pa-kalpa-vṛkṣa**

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

**Śrīvāsa Prabhu**

as incarnation of Nārada Muni, 255

as marginal potency of Caitanya, 4

as pure devotee, 5

as worshiper of three predominators, 12

Caitanya performed dramas with, 258

devotees headed by, 13, 215

dogs in household of liberated, 252

Nārāyaṇa Pañḍita as associate of, 271

**Śṛṅu devi pravakṣyāmi**

verses quoted, 96

**Śṛṣṭi-sthitī-pralaya-sādhana**

verses quoted, 147

**Śruti-smṛti-purāṇādi**

verses quoted, 84, 187

**Sthāna-nirūpaṇa**

as book by Raghunātha Vaidya, 332

**Stavamālā**

as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303

**Stavāvalī**

as book by Raghunātha dāsa Gosvāmī, 312

**Stokakṣṇa**

Puruṣottama Pañḍita as, 373

**Striyo vaiṣyās tathā śūdrās**

verses quoted, 174

**Sukhānanda Purī**

as root of tree of devotional service, 221

## Śvarūpa Dāmodara

always chanted Hare Kṛṣṇa, 222  
as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 332  
cited on identity of Caitanya, 10  
considers Māyāvādīs insane, 96  
Punḍarīka Vidyānidhi as friend of, 259  
Raghunātha dāsa as assistant of, 313

## Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad

described Absolute with no hands or legs, 99  
quoted on Lord's multifarious energies, 98  
quoted on inconceivable energies of Lord, 115

## Śyāmakuṇḍa

very dear to Kṛṣṇa, 15

## Śyāmānanda Gosvāmī

constructed Śyāmasundara temple, 152

## Subāhu

Uddhāraṇa Datta Ṭhākura as, 377

## Subala

Gaurīdāsa Pañcīta as, 367

## Śubhānanda

as branch of Caitanya tree, 323

## Subuddhi Miśra

as branch of Caitanya tree, 323

## Sudāma

Sundarānanda as, 364

## Śuddha-bhakata-caraṇa-reṇu

verse quoted, 87

## Śūdras

can approach Supreme, 174  
communism as movement of, 175  
everyone at present born, 51

## Śuklāmbara Brahmācārī

as branch of Caitanya tree, 272

## Sulocana

as branch of Caitanya tree, 299

## Sulocana

as devotee of Nityānanda, 383

## Sundarānanda

as branch of Nityānanda, 364-365

## Śūnyāyitāṁ jagat sarvam

verses quoted, 65-66, 248

## Supersoul

Lord guides from within as, 210

## Supreme Lord

as Parabrahman, 133  
compared to blazing fire, 105  
compared to sun, 120-122  
compared to touchstone, 120  
full of spiritual potencies, 99-100  
has multifarious energies, 98  
identical with His name, 169  
known as Akiñcana-gocara, 2  
opulent in all respects, 119

## Supreme Loḍī

possesses limited and unlimited energies, 105-106

submissive to devotees, 138

under influence of transcendental bliss, 72

*See also* Kṛṣṇa, Caitanya Mahāprabhu

## Sūryadāsa Sarakhela

as branch of Nityānanda, 366-367

## Sūtra-mālikā

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 306

## T

*Tac chraddadhānā munayo*

verses quoted, 83-84

*Tad aharī bhakti-upahṛtam*

verses quoted, 169, 242

*Tad ananyatvam ārambhāṇa*

verse quoted, 114

*Tad rajas-tamo-bhāvāḥ kāma*

verse quoted, 174-175

*Tad evāṁ pṛīter lakṣaṇam*

verses quoted, 72

*Tad viddhi pranipātēna*

verse quoted, 41

*Tad viṣṇoḥ pāramāṇ padam*

quoted, 99

*Tāṁ aharī dvīṣataḥ krūrāṇ*

verses quoted, 127

*Tāṁ-sabāra pada-reṇu mora*

verses quoted, 161

*Taittirīya Upaniṣad*

quoted on Brahman as original cause, 115-116

## Tapana Ācārya

as devotee of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 345

## Tapana Miśra

as devotee of Lord at Vārāṇasī, 347

as *kaniṣṭha-adhikārī*, 40

blasphemy of Caitanya intolerable to, 39

Caitanya accepted food at house of, 35

*Tasyaite kathitā hy arthāḥ*

verses quoted, 38, 77

*Tathā dīkṣā-vidhānenā*

verses quoted, 36

*Tatrārpitā niyamītaḥ smaraṇe*

verses quoted, 124

*Tattvamasi*

accepted as *mahā-vākyā* by Śaṅkara, 125-126

as partial explanation of *Vedas*, 126-127

*Tattva-sandarbha*

as book by Jīva Gosvāmī, 307

*Te dvandva-moha-nirmuktā*

verses quoted, 180

- Tepus tapas te juhuvuḥ*  
verses quoted, 56
- Thākura Śāraṅga dāsa**  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 324-325
- Tirumalaya Bhāṭṭā**  
as brother of Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, 142
- Traiguṇya-viṣayā vedā*  
verse quoted, 100
- Transcendentalists**  
three classes of, 84
- Transformation of energy**  
See Energy, transformation of
- Transmigration**  
described in *Gītā*, 111  
99.9% of Indians believe in, 237-238  
of living beings, 233  
understanding science of, 167-168
- Trayo vedāḥ ṣaḍ-aṅgāni*  
verses quoted, 62
- Tretā-yuga*  
paramparā honored in, 59
- Tṛṇād api sunīcena*  
verses quoted, 39, 52, 168, 307
- Tulasī*  
dog has no respect for, 251
- Tvayy asta-bhāvād avīśuddha*  
verses quoted, 100
- Tyaktvā dehaṁ punar janma*  
verses quoted, 241
- U
- Uddhāraṇa Datta Thākura**  
as branch of Nityānanda, 377-379
- Uddhava**  
Paramānanda Purī as, 222-223
- Uddhava-saṅdeśa*  
as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303
- Ujjvala-nīlāmaṇi*  
as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303  
Jīva Gosvāmī's commentary on, 306
- U-kṛteṇocaye rādhā*  
verses quoted, 125
- Upadeśāmṛta*  
cited on development of devotional service, 15
- Upaniṣads**  
*bhakti* developed on basis of, 84  
explained impersonally by Māyāvādīs, 82  
meant to establish personal feature of Absolute, 95  
must be understood as they are, 91-92  
108 listed, 92-93  
quoted on six opulences of Lord, 132
- Uttara-mīmāṃsā*  
See *Vedānta-sūtra*, 88
- V
- Vairāgya-vidyā-nijabhaktiyoga*  
verse quoted, 334
- Vaiśṇavānanda**  
as branch of Nityānanda, 379
- Vaiśṇava-maṇjuṣā*  
cited on Caitanya taking *sannyāsa*, 223
- Vaiśṇavas**  
as greatest philosophers in world, 83-85  
can deliver Kṛṣṇa to everyone, 388  
can't tolerate Māyāvāda philosophy, 96  
consider creation temporary not false, 116  
follow orders of *guru* and Kṛṣṇa, 206-207  
get spiritual body after death, 53  
greater than *brāhmaṇas*, 18  
know how to approach Lord directly, 134  
Māyāvādīs try to defy, 80  
never accept *sāyujya-mukti*, 172  
never see faults of others, 201  
one should not tolerate blasphemy against, 308  
only can write transcendental literature, 206-207, 215-216  
respectful to everyone, 45  
second-class described, 50-51  
should be conversant with *Vedānta*, 56-57  
tolerant as trees, 39  
various philosophies of, 82  
worship demigods on principles of *Brahma-saṁhitā*, 147-148
- See also Devotees
- Vaiśṇava-tosṇī*  
as book by Sanātana Gosvāmī, 304
- Vaiśyas**  
can approach Supreme, 174  
capitalism meant for, 175  
engagements of, 280
- Vakreśvara**  
as associate of Lord in Jagannātha Purī, 332
- Vakreśvara Pañḍita**  
could dance for seventy-two hours, 261-262  
Devānanda Pañḍita saved by grace of, 298
- Vallabha**  
as former name of Anupama, 302
- Vallabha Sena**  
as sub-branch of Caitanya tree, 290
- Vanamālī Pañḍita*  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 295-296
- Vānaprastha*  
four divisions of, 26

- Vāṇīnātha**  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 326
- Vāṇīnātha Vasu**  
as dear servant of Caitanya, 300
- Varāha**  
Caitanya manifest His form as, 279
- Vārāṇasī**  
Caitanya met with Māyāvādīs at, 34  
devotees of Lord in, 347-349  
impersonalists of, 29  
residents of Lord Caitanya, 144-149
- Varpaṇa**  
named, 24
- Vasanta**  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 383
- Vasudāma**  
Dhārañjaya Pañḍita as, 371
- Vasudeva**  
Kṛṣṇa as son of, 75
- Vāsudeva**  
as full-fledged Absolute Truth, 84
- Vāsudeva**  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 360  
made wood and stone melt, 362
- Vāsudeva**  
as eighty-fourth branch of Caitanya tree, 326-328
- Vāsudeva Datta**  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 274-275
- Vātsalya-rasa**  
elderly *gopīs* serve Kṛṣṇa in, 172
- Vāyu Purāṇa**  
*sūtra* defined in, 88
- Vedāham etarṁ puruṣarṁ mahāntam**  
verse quoted, 98
- Vedaīś ca sarvair aham**  
verse quoted, 31, 49, 123, 126
- Vedānta-sūtra**  
appropriate candidate for study of, 52  
as words spoken by Lord in form of Vyāsadeva, 88  
*Bhāgavatam* as natural commentary on, 90, 94, 188  
Caitanya's direct explanation of, 95-96, 131-140  
contents of described, 89-90  
different names of, 88  
doctrine of transformation of energy in, 114-117  
emanated from breathing of Nārāyaṇa, 89  
explained impersonally by Māyāvādīs, 82  
fully understood by Vaiṣṇava ācāryas, 83-85  
Hare Kṛṣṇa *mantra* as reality of all, 62  
Kṛṣṇa as compiler of, 31
- Vedānta-sūtra**  
meant to deliver fallen souls, 102  
meant to establish personal feature of Absolute, 95  
must be understood as it is, 91-92  
no one in Kali-yuga able to study, 55  
quoted on doctrine of transformation of energy, 115  
quoted on purpose of human life, 237
- Vedānta-darśana**  
See *Vedānta-sūtra*, 88
- Vedānta-sāra**  
as impersonalist book by Sadānanda Yogīndra, 82, 101
- Vedānta-vākyeṣu sadā**  
verse quoted, 32
- Vedānta tu mahā-śāstre**  
verses quoted, 94-95
- Vadanti tat tattva-vidas**  
verses quoted, 97
- Vedānto nāma upaniṣat**  
text quoted, 82
- Vedārtha-saṅgraha**  
quoted on diverse energies of Absolute, 133
- Vedas**  
emanate from breathing of Nārāyaṇa, 89  
Kṛṣṇa known by and knower of, 31, 49, 55, 123  
misinterpretation of deprecated by Caitanya, 92  
offense of minimizing authority of, 59  
person who chants *Ha-ri* has already studied, 56  
quoted on faith in spiritual master, 38, 77  
quoted on varieties of Lord's energies, 5  
Śaṅkara's indirect explanation of, 128-129
- Vede rāmāyaṇe caiva purāṇe**  
verses quoted, 128
- Vedic hymns**  
holy name essence of, 54, 59, 59-60
- Vedic literature**  
as source of real knowledge, 94  
blasphemy of, 178  
compiled by Vyāsadeva, 58  
describes Kṛṣṇa as energetic, 106  
devotional service that ignores, 188  
explained impersonally by Māyāvādīs, 82  
indirectly described by Śaṅkara, 93-96  
*madhyama-adhikārī* must be learned in, 84  
*orīkāra* as principle word in, 122-126  
only Hari explained in, 128  
Supreme Lord as goal of, 132  
thousands of references to Viṣṇu's energy in, 103

- Vedic literature  
understood only in disciplic succession, 37-38
- Vedyārī pavitram omkāra*  
verses quoted, 123
- Vedyārī vāstavam atra vastu*  
verses quoted, 137
- Vicitra-śaktih puruṣah purāṇah*  
verse quoted, 98
- Vidagdha-mādhava*  
as book by Rūpa Gosvāmī, 303, 304  
taking shelter of, 184
- Vidyānanda  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 300
- Vijaya dāsa  
as branch of Caitanya tree, 291-292
- Vīrabhadra Gosāñi  
as branch of Nityānanda Prabhu, 356-359  
as son of Nityānanda Prabhu, 321  
as topmost branch of Nityānanda, 387
- Viṣayā chāḍiyā kabe' Śuddha*  
verses quoted, 14, 184
- Viṣṇāi  
as devotee of Nityānanda, 383
- Viṣṇu  
as maintainer of universe, 56  
as predominator, 5  
as supreme living force, 8  
changes body of devotee, 37  
considered product of ignorance by Sadānanda  
Yogīndra, 101  
demigods never equal to, 103, 178  
learned think only of, 99  
not product of material energy, 103-104  
*omkāra* as good as, 124-125  
three categories of His potency, 109-112  
worshiped by Jarāsandha, 162  
worshiped for material success by atheists,  
143, 146-148, 165
- Viṣṇudāsa  
as branch of Nityānanda, 380
- Viṣṇupriyā  
as wife of Caitanya, 296
- Viṣṇu Purāṇa*  
cited on two energies of Lord, 99  
describes Kṛṣṇa as energetic, 106  
quoted on energies of Viṣṇu, 109  
quoted on expansion of Lord's energies, 113  
quoted on welfare work for all, 241
- Viṣṇu-Purī  
as root of tree of devotional service, 221
- Viṣṇu-tattva*  
Caitanya in ecstasy as, 294-295
- Viśvambhara  
Caitanya known as, 217
- Viṣṇusvāmī  
Māyāvādīs took advantage of his philosophy,  
95
- Viśvanātha  
quoted on mercy of spiritual master, 220
- Viśvanātha Cakravartī Ṭhākura  
cited on accepting words of spiritual master,  
55  
quoted on mercy of Vaiṣṇavas, 388
- Viśvarūpa  
as elder brother of Caitanya, 320
- Vṛndāvana  
devotee attracted to residents of, 172  
Govinda worshiped in, 195-196  
mission of Rūpa and Sanātana in, 311  
Rūpa and Sanātana sent by Caitanya to, 150,  
152  
seen by purified mind, 184
- Vṛndāvana dāsa Ṭhākura  
as author of *Caitanya-bhāgavata*, 157, 186  
as incarnation of Vyāsa, 386  
as son of Nārāyaṇī, 190  
depicted pastimes of Caitanya, 187
- Vṛndāvana-śataka  
as book by Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, 142
- Vṛndāvaneśvarī  
See Rādhārāṇī
- Vyāsadeva  
as compiler of Vedic literature, 58  
his doctrine of transformation of energy, 114-  
117  
Nārāyaṇa in form of as author of *Vedānta*, 88  
saw separated energy of Lord, 111
- Vṛndāvana dāsa as incarnation of, 386  
wrote to deliver fallen souls, 102
- Vyāsa-sūtra*  
See *Vedānta-sūtra*, 88
- Vyeṅkaṭa Bhaṭṭa  
as brother of Prabodhānanda Sarasvatī, 142
- W
- Women  
can approach Supreme, 174
- World, material  
actually no scarcity in, 235  
as Brahman, 115  
as eternally true, 117  
as reflection of spiritual world, 108  
chanting and dancing not of, 17  
considered false by Māyāvādīs, 22  
created by glance of Lord, 115  
everyone's body temporary in, 98  
everything limited in, 105

- World, material  
 extinguishes fiery quality of soul, 105  
 Supreme Lord beyond, 98  
 tree of *bhakti* not of, 228  
 Viṣṇu's name all-auspicious in, 178
- World, spiritual  
 as expansion of potency of *orṅkāra*, 124  
 considered void by Māyāvādīs, 29  
 material world as reflection of, 108  
 no creation in, 105  
 soul retains identity in, 116  
 spiritual potency manifested in, 109  
 spiritual varieties in, 5  
 storehouse of love never depleted in, 18  
 tree of *bhakti* grows in, 228  
 Viṣṇu belongs to, 104
- Y**
- Yac cakṣur eṣa savitā sakala*  
 verses quoted, 148
- Yādavācārya Gosvāmī  
 identified, 203
- Yadā yadā hi dharmasya*  
 verses quoted, 111, 164
- Yadunandana  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 328
- Yadunandana Ācārya  
 initiated by Vāsudeva Datta, 275
- Yadunātha  
 as branch of Caitanya tree, 300
- Yadunātha Kavicandra  
 as branch of Nityānanda, 373
- Yaḥ prayāti tyajan deham*  
 verses quoted, 122, 123
- Yaḥ śambhutām api tathā*  
 verses quoted, 147
- Yaḥ sarva-jñāḥ sarva-vit*  
 quoted, 133
- Yajñaiḥ saṅkīrtana-prāyair*  
 verses quoted, 4
- Yānti deva-vratā devān*  
 quoted, 104, 241
- Yāsodā  
 Kṛṣṇa appears as son of, 7
- Yasya deve parā bhaktir*  
 verses quoted, 38, 77
- Yasyājñay bhramati sambhūta*  
 verses quoted, 148
- Yasya prasādād bhagavat-prasādo*  
 verses quoted, 220, 388
- Yataḥ khyātiṁ yātarā katham*  
 verses quoted, 177.
- Yathā kāñcanatārāṁ yāti*  
 verses quoted, 36
- Yato vā imāni bhūtāni jāyante*  
 verses quoted, 115, 116
- Yavanas  
 became devotees, 29
- Yāvam na jijñāsata ātmā-tattvam*  
 verses quoted, 139
- Yayā sammohito jīva ātmānam*  
 quoted, 111
- Yena tena prakāreṇa*  
 verses quoted, 27
- Ye 'nye' ravindākṣa vimukta*  
 verses quoted, 100
- Yeṣāṁ tv anta-gatam*  
 verses quoted, 180
- Yoga*  
 as imperfect means of realizing Absolute, 84
- Yogasārastava*  
 Jīva Gosvāmī's commentary on, 306
- Yogiś*  
 as transcendental, 84
- Yudhiṣṭhīra*  
 Kṛṣṇa acted as order-carrier of, 171
- Yugāyitāṁ nimeṣeṇa cakṣuṣā*  
 verses quoted, 65-66, 248

ĀDI-LILA  
Volume 2

SRI  
CAITANYA-  
CARITĀMṛTA

The  
*Pastimes of  
Lord Caitanya  
Mahāprabhu*

HIS DIVINE GRACE

A.C.Bhaktivedanta  
Swami  
Prabhupāda



*Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta* is the authorized work on the life and teachings of Śrī Kṛṣṇa Caitanya—the philosopher, saint, spiritual preceptor, mystic and divine incarnation who pioneered a great social and religious movement in Sixteenth Century India. His teachings, which embody the highest philosophical and theological truths, have affected centuries of religious and philosophical thinkers until the present day.

This translation and commentary on the original Bengali text is the work of His Divine Grace A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupāda (pictured above), the world's most distinguished scholar and teacher of Indian thought and culture and author of the best-selling *Bhagavad-gītā As It Is*. This translation of *Śrī Caitanya-caritāmṛta* represents a contribution of major importance to the intellectual, cultural and spiritual life of contemporary man.



THE  
BHAKTIVEDANTA  
BOOK TRUST